



# YADA YAHOWAH

## GOD DAMN RELIGION



VOLUME ONE

# SNAKE

*SLITHERING OUT OF THE GARDEN INTO THE QURAN*

CRAIG WINN

YADA YAHOWAH  
GOD DAMN RELIGION

VOLUME ONE

SNAKE

*SLITHERING OUT OF THE GARDEN INTO THE QURAN*

CRAIG WINN

Craig Winn. *God Damn Religion: Snake*.

Craig Winn. *Prophet of Doom*.

1<sup>st</sup> edition, Printed in Canada, 2004.

Copyright © 2004 The Winn Company, LLC

Revised and renamed 1<sup>st</sup> edition. [www.yadayah.com](http://www.yadayah.com) and Amazon, 2023.

2<sup>nd</sup> (revised) edition. [www.yadayah.com](http://www.yadayah.com), Amazon, BookVault, and Apple, 2024.

Copyright © Craig Winn 2023-2024

Copyright Statement - [About Us - \(www.yadayah.com\)](http://www.yadayah.com)

The cover illustration was designed expressly for *God Damn Religion* and is the property of *Yada Yahowah*. Its message is echoed throughout the Quran as Muhammad and the first Muslims sought to kill every Jew at Allah's insistence.

### *About the Author...*

Twenty-three years ago, Craig Winn was an entrepreneur. The turbulent story of his last adventure is shared in his first book, *In The Company*. It is an entertaining read, providing an eyewitness account into the culture of a private and then public company.

After the Islamic suicide bombings of 9.11.01, Craig met with al Qaeda and wrote *Tea with Terrorists* to explain – *Who they are, Why they kill, and What will stop them*. His most widely read book, *Prophet of Doom – Islam's Terrorist Dogma in Muhammad's Own Words* has now been updated and substantially expanded, becoming *God Damn Religion* after witnessing the sadistic savagery of Muslims on 10.07.23 in Israel. The resulting assessment of Islam is irrefutable because the deplorable nature of this death cult was revealed by reordering the *Quran* chronologically and setting it into the context of Muhammad's life using the earliest and most credible *Hadith*, notably Al-Tabari's *Tarikh* | History and Ibn Ishaq's *Sirat Rasul Allah* | Life of Allah's Messenger. Also, by citing the Torah and Prophets, he has conclusively demonstrated that Allah was invented in the 6<sup>th</sup> century CE and is not God, much less, Yahowah, the God of Abraham and Moses. If you want to know why fundamentalist Muslims commit 90% of the world's most heinous terrorist acts, these 5 volumes will answer your questions.

In his quest to resolve a puzzling prophetic anomaly, Craig began translating the text of the Dead Sea Scrolls. That endeavor led to the 3-volume series providing *An Introduction to God*, the 8 volumes of *Yada Yahowah*, the 5 books encouraging *Observations*, 3 exploring *Babel*, 5 for *Questioning Paul*, now *Twistianity*, and then to the 3 volumes devoted to *Coming Home*. Throughout, Mr. Winn has been committed to providing amplified translations, which are not only more accurate and complete, they are readily verified. As a result, he has been afforded

thousands of unique insights into the words Yahowah inspired, many of which are unheralded and profound.

Beyond his books, Craig Winn has been interviewed as an expert on religion, politics, and current events on over 5,000 talk radio programs and has hosted 5,000 more, leaving a vast quantity of archived shows from Shattering Myths to Yada Yah Radio. He currently produces a live podcast every Friday evening, where he discusses insights gleaned from his translations.

Mr. Winn is not a theologian, nor is he associated with any religious or political institution. He does not accept donations or receive financial backing from anyone. Everything he has written is shared freely online. Even his 35 printed books are offered without royalty.

Craig has devoted his life to exploring Yahowah's revelations. He enjoys God's company and is enriched by the experience. If you have an open mind and a desire to learn, you will enjoy his translations and insights.

He encourages readers to share his translations and resulting conclusions, albeit with two important caveats: 1) You may not use them to promote any religious, political, or conspiratorial agenda. And 2) You may not use them to incite or engage in a violent act. When it comes to exposing errant and counterproductive ideas, wield words wisely.

You may contact Craig at [YadaYah.com](http://YadaYah.com). He enjoys constructive criticism and will engage with readers. But be forewarned: he is immune to religious idiocy and will not respond to threats or taunts. The [YadaYah.com](http://YadaYah.com) site provides links to his books, to Yada Yah Radio, to many of his audio archives, as well as to friends and forums.

Lastly, Craig has a bias and an agenda. He knows and respects Yahowah, and he has devoted his life to advancing God's primary objective: which is to call His people home.





# GOD DAMN RELIGION

## SNAKE

### Table of Contents:

|    |                         |   |     |
|----|-------------------------|---|-----|
| 1  | Muddled Message         | <i>Verses escape faster than a runaway camel.</i>     | 1   |
| 2  | At War with Religion    | <i>Fight and kill disbelievers.</i>                   | 21  |
| 3  | Ready to Die?           | <i>I have been made victorious with terror.</i>       | 97  |
| 4  | Pick Your Poison        | <i>I do what is better and expiate my oath.</i>       | 221 |
| 5  | Losing the Quran        | <i>Part of the Quran may be lost.</i>                 | 244 |
| 6  | Would You Believe?      | <i>The sun falls out of its chariot.</i>              | 328 |
| 7  | Satan's Manifesto       | <i>How many places have We destroyed?</i>             | 417 |
| 8  | Devil in the Details    | <i>By deceit, he misled them.</i>                     | 452 |
| 9  | Petulant Prophet        | <i>I have been given the keys of eloquent speech.</i> | 506 |
| 10 | I Don't Noah 'Bout This | <i>Africans would be enslaved by Arabs.</i>           | 539 |
| 11 | Reign of Tyrants        | <i>If a Muslim discards his religion, kill him.</i>   | 612 |
| 12 | Dishonest Abe           | <i>Abraham was tested by washing the rear.</i>        | 643 |
|    | Bibliography            |   | 779 |



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

1

Muddled Message

*'It is a bad thing some say, "I have forgotten a verse of the Quran."  
For truly, I was caused by Allah to forget it. So you must keep on  
reciting the Quran because it escapes faster than a runaway camel.'*  
*Bukhari:V6B61N550*

*God Damn Religion* is the best-documented, most accurate, complete, chronological, and contextual presentation of Islam's five oldest and most reliable scriptural sources ever written. In these volumes, you will see Islam as Muhammad lived it.

To reorder the Quran chronologically and set its surahs into the context of Muhammad's life, the five volumes of *God Damn Religion* were composed using Tabari's *Tarikh* | History and Ibn Ishaq's *Sirat Rasul Allah* | Life of the Messenger of Allah, along with al-Bukhari's and Muslim's topical Hadith collections. There is no better way to evaluate Islam's formative years, understand the Quran, or know why jihadists kill.

That said, this research does not paint an attractive picture. When the available evidence is evaluated thoroughly and systematically, the only rational conclusion is that Islam's lone voice was a ruthless terrorist, a relentless mass murderer, an accomplished thief, and a depraved slave trader. He was a serial rapist, misogynist, and pedophile – in addition to being an avowed liar. This may sound scandalous, but these facts are irrefutable.

If you are religious, and prefer faith to facts, you will not like the way this book was compiled. If you are a Progressive, and prefer political platitudes, this relentless pursuit of evidence and reason will be lost on you. And while that substantially narrows the readership, there is no reason to waste one another's time. This book was written for moral, open-minded, and rational people who want to understand why Muslims commit the vast majority of terrorist attacks. And most especially, it is my gift to Israel – since Islam has declared war against God's people.

I am going to tell you the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth, while also attempting to maintain a sense of morality and humor because the Islam of Muhammad, Allah, and the Quran is exceedingly dark and deadly, demented and demonic.

I do not share this irrefutable conclusion with you frivolously. In the aftermath of the first edition, then entitled *Prophet of Doom – Islam's Terrorist Dogma in Muhammad's Own Words*, I received thousands of death threats. With this comprehensive augmentation of that work, I'll endure thousands more. The fact is, no one has ever been this brutally honest about Islam and survived. And yet, with the very existence of Israel and the Jewish people at stake, it is worth the effort and risk. All I ask of you is to read what I have discovered.

However, there are limits to what can be known. While *God Damn Religion* is focused upon what the five oldest Islamic sources reveal about Muhammad and the first Muslims, we have no idea whether anything recorded one to two centuries after the fact and predicated upon hearsay actually occurred. Islam's non-prophet and his followers were illiterate and uneducated, universally immoral, ignorant, and irrational – and their hearsay reports from that time prove it. Even the Quran was communicated this way, passing from mouth to ear over four generations without anyone being able to write it down. The notion that

a perfect book, written by the Pen in heaven before the universe was created, was given to Muhammad is ludicrous – and in complete discord with the evidence.

As you are about to discover, the Quran is an insult to our intelligence. If it were not for the carnage it inspires, we'd simply laugh it out of existence.

Nonetheless, although there were no credible witnesses nor any historians present at the place and time of Islam's genesis, Muslims believe and act upon what has been handed down orally between 610 and 632 CE. They have nothing better. All other sources are considerably less reliable – as are the conflicting opinions and propaganda of imams and Islamic apologists over the years.

Therefore, while the citations and conclusions found in *God Damn Religion* are derived from the oldest and most reliable sources, they are highly suspect – especially the Quran. It is the worst book ever written. It was shamelessly plagiarized as Allah's Messenger paid rabbis to recite stories from the Babylonian Talmud, which he then twisted to suit his situation and agenda. The result is an ongoing temper tantrum – with non-prophet and un-god screaming at everyone while stamping their feet in the dust of Arabia.

Within this vile text, there are no intelligent transitions or cogent conclusions. Even the grammar is deficient. The Quran is a word salad comprised of immoral and irrational rants – all tossed together with rhyme but without reason.

You may be surprised to learn that no one knows for certain where these events initially occurred, other than it was not in the insignificant and isolated village of Mecca. None of the internal depictions are consistent with that location or topography, nor is the archeology. And all of the earliest qiblas, depicting the direction of prayer, point to Petra, not Mecca. So, while that ancient religious town is a much better fit for the ensuing stories, since Muslims have been conditioned into believing that Muhammad

grew up in Mecca and that the Ka'ba was there, we will play along to some extent, aware that it was not true.

Said another way, accurate intel on Muhammad and Allah, where he lived and was conceived, and what they said and did, is unknowable. However, it does not matter since religion is based upon faith, not facts; scriptures that are believed, and not histories that can be proven.

This is actually good news because it makes *God Damn Religion* irrefutable. The only way to challenge anything contained within these volumes is to discredit the oldest and most credible Islamic sources upon which it is based. However, should any of these Islamic citations be proven unreliable, then the basis of the faith disappears. And that, too, is a good thing since the Quran defines a good Muslim as a terrorist.

You may also find the following insights relevant. When augmenting and updating the research I undertook two decades ago, I decided to change the name of the book from *Prophet of Doom* to *God Damn Religion*. The subsequent volumes now bear the names: *Snake*, *Satanic*, *Submission*, *Slaughter*, and *Sunnah & Suraturun*. I did so because I have come to see religion as the greatest threat to human existence – its most beguiling and incapacitating.

I have presented a composite rendering of the 66 most popular and esteemed translations of the Quran (you will find a parallel presentation of these Qurans at IslamAwakened.com). However, since it is readily apparent that no one seems to know what “Allah” was trying to convey, they differ appreciably.

Therefore, the most responsible approach has been to present a consensus where possible and a more complete spectrum when interpretations are too varied to rely on a singular rendering. And in this regard, the most insightful approach to the Quranic text is to be literal, which can be accomplished using interlinears. The best of these is the

*Quran Word By Word* with translations by Muhammad Taqi-ud-Din al-Hilali and Muhammad Muhsin Khan. Their collaborative effort has been afforded the seal of approval from the University of Medina and is published by the King Fahd Complex for Printing of the Holy Quran – with ten million copies produced annually. The world’s most widely disseminated Quran is further enhanced by incorporating Sunnah from Al-Tabari – Islam’s earliest historian and Quran commentator. And while it provides the most accurate rendering, those who want to paint a revisionist picture of Islam, prefer sanitized paraphrases. But the more they whitewash their version of Islam, the further it is from the only Islam that matters – that of Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, and Sunnah.

Over the past two decades, two things have changed which affect what you are reading. First, after posting *Prophet of Doom* online and conducting 5,000 talk-radio interviews to promote its findings, young Muslims were in a quandary. In the face of what I was sharing, the “Islam is peaceful” and “jihad is a spiritual struggle” arguments were discredited. So, to make their religion appear acceptable, Muslims sanitized the text. They inserted “Allah” when the Quran read “*ilah*,” “*rabbi*,” “*Rahman*,” *al-Lahu*, and *al-Lahi*, to dispense with the realization that Allah was a come-lately, then they replaced “terror” with “awe” in Hadith translations of *ru’ba* | terror to disassociate their prophet from Islamic terrorism.

While they were at it, the Muslim Student Association at my alma mater did two additional things, one annoying, the other helpful. Since there was no consensus guiding the nomenclature of the Hadith, they rearranged their sanitized renderings under a different numbering system, making it slightly more difficult to verify my claims apart from using an online search engine. Then to counter the accusation that students of the Quran were deprived of translation aids, especially in comparison to the tools available to study the

Hebrew text of the Towrah, they began offering Arabic / English interlinears. These not only convey the words as they were originally written, they present a transliteration of the Arabic terms from which they are derived.

By doing the latter, they laid the Quran open to attack because the more we know, the worse it gets. These tools, and there are now many of them, impugn “Allah’s” credibility because they reveal in no uncertain terms that the text of the Quran is impoverished and delusional.

Had I taken the easier path to *God Damn Religion*, I would have copied and pasted from one of a variety of translations and left it at that, giving the erroneous impression that this one version was correct. Knowing otherwise, I invested the time required to compile a rendering that was far more complete and accurate than could be derived from any one interlinear or translation alone. And especially now, with the benefit of comparative English / Arabic presentations, I can provide a more literal rendering while still retaining the credibility provided by the most respected Arabic linguists and scholars.

This approach became essential when I began to notice the inappropriate introduction of Allah’s name into surahs originally credited to a nameless *ilah* | god, *rabbi* | lord, or Rahman during the first ten years of Islam. The problem was exacerbated when *al-Lahu* | the For-Him, *al-Lahi* | the To-Him, and *al-Laha* | the For-Her appeared thereafter.



The reasons for the change in nomenclature to *God Damn Religion* are many, including the fact that, after writing *Prophet of Doom*, I went on to compose a score of books disproving the Talmud and New Testament. That is

important because it demonstrates I am fair and hold all non-prophets to the same standard.

This is also relevant because the Quran seeks to garner the credibility it otherwise lacks by including twisted variations of Talmud stories, claiming that by using them, the Quran confirms Yahowah's *Towrah* | Guidance and the Christian Gospels – unaware that they are incompatible. I am among the few people who can prove that the texts of all three Abrahamic religions are untrue while upholding the Torah and Prophets.

Therefore, this contextual and chronological presentation of the Quran serves to denounce Christianity and Judaism, not just Islam. Moreover, as a surprise to many, Yahowah, the God of the *Towrah*, *Naby'*, *wa Mizmowr* | Teaching, Prophets, and Psalms, despises every religion because they all lie about Him. And since damn means to forsake and forego, *God Damn Religion* is an accurate reflection of Yahowah's assessment of these deceitful and destructive, deadly and damning, doctrines.

After writing *Prophet of Doom* in 2002, I became increasingly uncomfortable with the title because Muhammad was not a prophet, and his Day of Doom was not sufficiently known to properly describe the resulting research. I had originally chosen it based upon the realization that Muhammad only made one attempt at being a prophet, which was to predict the timing of this Day of Doom. So, while his verbal rants in the Quran and Sunnah would plague the world, as a prediction, he got the timing wrong by a thousand years.

That said, Allah is transfixed by his predicted Day of Doom, also known as the Day of Judgment and Resurrection. It represents the Islamic god's greatest achievement, fulfilling his promise to reanimate the decaying bones of everyone who has ever lived so that he can personally attend to their punishment in hell. And his

torments are gruesome and include scalding, burning, and mutilating humans forevermore.

As stated previously, after completing the original book, I have written many more, most of which are devoted to drawing valid conclusions and insights from my translations of the Dead Sea Scrolls. The website YadaYah.com has been created to present these books free of charge. And while the site impugns Judaism and Christianity, unlike Muslims, the followers of those religions are not typically destructive, bestial, or deadly.

However, since Muslims are easily enraged, and since they cannot refute anything stated within *God Damn Religion* without discrediting their own scriptures, they resort to attacking in two ways. These include Denial of Service attacks to bring the website down while also issuing death threats against me. And since I do not want to undermine your access to far more important books at YadaYah.com, I'm repositioning and augmenting what was *Prophet of Doom* as *God Damn Religion* so that it does not bring undue attention or hostile attacks. As a result, this update has been designed and composed to be consistent with the other 30 books I have written for your benefit.

Now for a confession. After the joy of being the first to discover many thousands of profound insights in the Towrah and Prophets, in addition to coming to understand Yahowah's Covenant and Invitations, while also gaining an appreciation for the lives and lyrics of the Messiah and Son of God (who is not the one the Quran or New Testament endorse), the last thing I wanted was to return to denouncing Islam. Muhammad was a deplorable individual, and the Quran is an appalling book.

But after watching the world respond to the inhuman terrorist attacks perpetrated by enraged Muslims against innocent and defenseless Jewish women and children, I could not shirk my responsibility. I was not only compelled



to explain what occurred, Yahowah would have it no other way. And the answer was to update and augment *Prophet of Doom* as *God Damn Religion*. It, along with *Yada Yahowah*, provides the lone antidote for the toxin which motivates Muslims to immorally and ignorantly chant: “From the River to the Sea, Palestine will be Free.” And to some extent, it may quiet the Progressives who foolishly coddle and support them.

I am not naïve. I realize that there is no hope for the overtly political on the right or left, or for the religious of any faith. No amount of evidence or reason, even from an unassailable source, can save them from themselves. The indoctrination runs too deep, especially for Progressives, Conspiratorialists, and Muslims – who are now the blight of the Earth.

While my animosity toward the venomous influence of Islam should be evident, the reason that I have also singled out Progressives and besmirched them more frequently than others along the political spectrum is that they are considerably more influential and dangerous. They have become so pervasive in the media and within academia that they have indoctrinated generations to such an extent the youth of the Western world seldom think, preferring to recklessly parrot erroneous political platitudes in mass gatherings. And they are overwhelmingly anti-Semitic, hypocritically throwing their support behind a religion whose values oppose their own.

My goal is to arm and embolden enough people with the truth to throttle the desires of Muslims and Progressive anti-Semites. We can also hold them accountable for the carnage they incite. That is a worthy endeavor.

Now for this word of advice. Come to know and understand Islam first and then engage by wielding words wisely. Do not resort to violence. Religions cannot be defeated with bullets or bombs. Stooping to their level only

muddies the water and makes a bad situation worse. Therefore, the answer isn't to kill Muslims or assault Progressives but, instead, to thwart them by countering what they believe using evidence and reason. They won't be able to process it, but you are not doing this for them. The truth will, instead, protect the innocent from them.

So please, do not rush off ill-prepared. You will do more harm than good. Do not use the knowledge gleaned from this book until you understand Islam better than the jihadists and their sympathizers. Also, before criticizing Islam, come to know Yahowah and become part of His Covenant Family. By having done so, you will risk nothing and gain everything.



Since it is obvious, I might as well say it. Islam is a caustic blend of regurgitated paganism and twisted Talmud stories. Muhammad, who claimed to be Allah's Messenger, conceived his religion by stealing most of his material. He did so to satiate his lust for power, sex, and money. He was a rapist, pedophile, and terrorist. His religion is a deadly plague. And if you think these conclusions are shocking, wait until you see the evidence – because it is overwhelming and irrefutable.

So that you are forearmed, the critics of this work will claim that *God Damn Religion* is offensive, racist, hatemongering, intolerant, and unnecessarily violent. I agree – but I didn't write those parts. They came directly from Islam's scriptures. If you don't like what Muhammad and Allah said, don't blame me. I'm just the messenger, a reporter, not a promoter.

Having gone down this road two decades ago explain the motivation behind the Islamic suicide bombings on

09.11.01, I am well versed on how the critics of these findings will respond. So, consider what follows a preemptive strike – a systematic refutation of their thoughtless slogans, erroneous claims, hateful taunts, and hollow laments over alleged victimization.

Over the past twenty years, Islamic apologists have postured the notion of cherry-picking, of selecting the worst of Islam to render an unfair verdict. That, of course, is implausible, considering the length of these volumes and the breadth of material they present. I leave no stone unturned. If I have erred, it is by providing too much evidence, not too little.

While it is a common refrain, the accusation that the Islamic scriptures were taken out of context to smear Muhammad and Allah is similarly incredulous. Over the course of the next 3,000 pages, I will quote from every surah in the Quran, and the vast majority will be presented in their entirety. But more than this, I put each verse into the context of Muhammad's life, quoting vociferously from the Sunnah as recorded by Bukhari, Muslim, Ishaq, and Tabari – Islam's earliest and most trusted sources. I even arrange all of this material chronologically.

Muslims, and the Progressives who support them, resort to ad hominem attacks and brutal threats because there is no informed or rational way to refute the evidence or conclusions presented throughout *God Damn Religion*. The sources cited are their most trusted translations of the earliest witnesses to the Quran and Sunnah – which collectively comprise Islam. And so, while individual Muslims may differ, Muhammad and Allah are as they painted themselves in their own words.

Although to be completely forthright, as you will discover, very little distinguishes Muhammad from Allah. They are similarly deceptive, egotistical, demented, and psychotic – a pair of intertwined serpents who chose terror

as their preferred tactic. One sought acclaim and the other to be worshiped as God.

I understand that this assessment may seem shocking since I'm disparaging the perceived god and acclaimed prophet of the world's second-largest religion. But rest assured, some 700 pages into this initial volume, after you have listened to their confessions, I will superimpose over them the symptoms of their psychosis.

Having received countless thousands of emails from irate Muslims, I am often called "Islamophobic." However, that is senseless in that it takes courage to expose and condemn a religion this prone to violence. For a thousand valid reasons, I am opposed to Islam, not afraid of it. This will become overwhelmingly obvious, as will my rationale.

I have been accused of being a profiteer, I suppose, for having exposed an extortionist. And yet, *Prophet of Doom* has been offered free online since it was written twenty years ago. The same is true today with *God Damn Religion*. I do not profit from the online or printed volumes and do not accept donations.

I am typically called "Jewish," but my DNA says otherwise. My mother's marital status is often called into question by the stalwarts of Islam, but I know better, and she has nothing to do with this.

Although I have consistently relied upon 66 popular and respected translations and interlinears of the Quran, some say that Allah's book is only understood by those who speak Arabic. Unknown to them, however, the Arabic alphabet is actually based upon Hebrew, as is the case with every significant word in the Quran – including *quran* | to read and recite and *allah* | to curse and lament.

While Muslims are beguiled into believing that the Quran is the word of God as the Pen wrote it at Allah's command before the universe was created, the writing

quality is so deficient it is anyone's guess as to what Allah was trying to say. As evidence of this, translations are not only radically divergent, they are incomprehensible without the translators' additions and explanations (which are inserted within parentheses). If you are rational, I'm confident that you will concur.

Several years after publishing *Prophet of Doom*, successfully promoting it on thousands of syndicated talk radio programs, surviving an international boycott, the hacking of the ProphetOfDoom.net website, a fatwah against my life, and countless death threats, an enterprising Muslim came up with an innovative approach. He changed Muhammad's citations as they were collected by Imam Bukhari in *The True Traditions* and then translated by Muhsin Khan. While he couldn't, of course, copyedit Muhammad in the original collection, or in the 1971 printed version published by Maktaba Dar-us-Salam, he was able to alter the only online presentation. It was hosted by my alma mater, the University of Southern California's Muslim Student Association (MSA). I used it to catalog the citations because it was well organized and, since it was online, Muhammad's words could be validated without having to purchase the printed version of the collection which was numbered differently.

This savvy Muslim's first alteration was the Hadith I cited most often since it was succinct and suitable for radio audiences. Using the MSA's nomenclature, it was Bukhari, Volume Four, Book Fifty-two, Number 220: **"I have been made victorious with terror [from *ru'ba*]."** He changed Muhammad's declaration from "terror" to "awe," doing the same throughout the entire online collection. And when the USC-MSA digital database was replicated by other universities in support of their flourishing MSA programs, Muslims were afforded a new tactic. They could alter the translations of Muhammad's most inflammatory testimony and claim I had cited it incorrectly. However, had they been

scholars, not zealots, they would have validated my citation by considering the use of *ru'ba* | terror in the Quran. For example, Allah says in *Quran 003.150* “And We will cast terror (*ru'ba*) into the hearts of the disbelievers.”

After a while, this approach became a feeding frenzy. Muslim apologists began using the highly sanitized Ahmed Ali paraphrase – *Al-Qur'an: A Contemporary Translation* – to counter my preference for a more literal and accurate rendering. Nonetheless, since the most verbatim, esteemed, trusted, popular, expressive, and expansive reading is found in *The Noble Quran* (copyright Maktaba Dar-us-Salam, King Fahad National Library, translated by Muhammad Muhsin Khan), my composite presentations favor it along with the more exacting *Quran Word By Word* interlinear. And should you be seeking verification, consider the 66 English translations of the Quran presented in parallel at [IslamAwakened.com](http://IslamAwakened.com).

The weakest arguments that will be brought against the evidence and conclusions presented throughout these five volumes are that a religion this popular cannot be this bad and that since most Muslims aren't terrorists, I must be mistaken. However, throughout history, the majority has seldom been right, and most terrorists are Muslims. Furthermore, the notion of judging a religion based upon a summary appraisal of its adherents isn't rational – while presenting its scriptures is irrefutable.

Predicting what he called the “Day of Doom,” often called “Judgment Day” or “the Day of Resurrection,” was the non-prophet's and un-god's most repeated attempt at prophecy. While it did not occur in 1100 CE as they foretold, it nonetheless came true. Muslims and infidels alike have been doomed by Islam since its inception.

That notwithstanding, to be accurate, we must acknowledge that while Muhammad is called a “prophet” by Muslims, even the Quran often concedes that he had no

prophetic credentials. More importantly, as we progress, we will apply Yahowah's Towrah standard to conclusively prove this point. Other than to have pilfered a collection of characters, all of whom were misappropriated and misrepresented in the Quran, Muhammad shares nothing in common with 'Abraham, Moseh, Dowd, or Yasha'yah.

The most common argument which will be deployed against *God Damn Religion* is to suggest that Islam and the Quran are no worse than Christianity and the Bible. And while that is not true, even if it were, the comparison would not negate any of my findings. Wrong is wrong, even when many things are wrong.

To this point, I am the only person on the planet who has also written volumes systematically proving that the Christian New Testament and Rabbinical Talmud are invalid. So, while they are all rotten, the Quran is much worse than the others. It is why there are few Christian or Jewish terrorists, while jihadists number in the millions.

After replying to tens of thousands of emails received from Muslims in the years following *Prophet of Doom*, I stopped responding fifteen years ago. Far too many came with death threats, and most were rife with profanity. They all lacked a cogent argument against the evidence I garnered from the Islamic sources. Not even the Islamic scholars I debated over the years could refute what I had written. The apologists tossed word salads of logical fallacies and emotional appeals – which were effective among the religious as well as Progressives.

I suspect, however, that reactions to *God Damn Religion* will be more polarizing because the world has changed appreciably. October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 was far more sadistic than the suicide bombings of September 11<sup>th</sup>, 2001, and the response these attacks has reflected that difference – with the intent of the demonstrations now being the annihilation of Jews and the elimination of Israel.

Therefore, I will encounter a more receptive audience among Jews and a more hostile response from Muslims, Progressives, and Conspiratorial Right-Wing Whackos (although I understand this isn't a technical term).

Recognizing that *God Damn Religion* is critical of Judaism and Christianity in addition to Islam while being dismissive of vocal anti-Semitic Progressives, the audience has been considerably thinned. And that is by intent. I am pursuing the truth on behalf of God's people, and I am not soliciting collaborators or followers.

I serve Yahowah, the God of 'Abraham, Yitschaq, and Ya'aqob, of Moseh and Dowd, of Yisra'el and Yahuwdym, which is why I share His testimony throughout this volume. This will annoy the religious and be uncomfortable for atheists and agnostics. But it is necessary because Allah claims to be the God of the Towrah (using the correct spelling of Torah) while at the same time contradicting God's Teaching and Guidance.

Be forewarned, since the motivation for the inhumanity perpetrated by Muslims raiding Israel found within the Quran and Sunnah are very dark and twisted, demented and demonic, I use sarcasm to lighten the mood. However, humorous cynicism is a dying art and requires an intelligent and moral audience – a rare commodity today.

The reason that I have returned to represent *Prophet of Doom* as *God Damn Religion* is predicated upon what occurred in Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. I watched Islam in action. Israeli babies were targeted and decapitated. Children were set on fire. Jewish women were not only gang raped, their genitals were mutilated during the attacks. The bellies of pregnant women were sliced open. And after killing 1,200 Jews, 240 more were tortured and then paraded before applauding crowds as trophies.

That was bad, but not the worst of it. I watched as the world reacted in favor of the terrorists and against their



victims. Large and boisterous crowds inverted reality. I'm here to hold them accountable.

Therefore, since I knew that the barbaric savagery on display on 07/10/23 was the result of Islam, as had been the case with the suicide bombings of 11/09/01, and since it was apparent that Hamas and al-Qaeda were symptoms of this plague, while the world celebrated this inhuman attack, I realized the truth must be told.



There is something else you should know. While the five volumes comprising *God Damn Religion* sit boldly on the shelf at [www.YadaYah.com](http://www.YadaYah.com), they represent only five of more than thirty books I have written over a score of years. And there is nothing remotely comparable to any of them.

I say this because, while there have been many who have attempted to translate the “Bible,” most have focused on the “New Testament” as opposed to the Hebrew text. As the first of its kind, I have produced an amplified translation of Yahowah’s testimony, an approach I invented to enhance understanding and encourage investigation. This is accomplished by sharing a Hebrew transliteration of the words the prophets wrote, along with a more complete assessment of each term’s meaning.

The translations presented within *Yada Yahowah* are keyed to reflect the Dead Sea Scrolls and are accompanied by explanations, insights, and conclusions. Unique among them is that God disdains Judaism in addition to Christianity and Islam. He is also apolitical.

There have been thousands of commentaries, but only one accompanies an original translation. As a result, I have been afforded thousands of unique insights into the word of God, including the proper pronunciation of Yahowah’s

(Y-aH-oW-aH) name. I am the first to present and explain the five conditions and five benefits of the Covenant as well as the first to correctly date and elucidate the purpose of Yahowah's seven annual Invitations. As a result of *Yada Yahowah*, readers recognize when the first three *Miqra'ey* | Invitations to Meet were fulfilled and when the final four will be celebrated – in addition to gaining an appreciation of how they complement the *Beryth* | Covenant Family.

*Yada Yahowah* is unparalleled in proving that there are three destinations awaiting human souls – not just heaven or hell. Nowhere else will you find that *Towrah* means “teaching and guidance, instruction and direction,” not “law,” or that there is no Hebrew word for “obey.” These books focus on God's disdain for faith in favor of knowing.

For the first time in three millennia, *Dowd* | David is presented as the Son of God, His Firstborn, our Messiah and King, in addition to the realization that he served as the *Zarowa'* | Sacrificial Lamb. I have demonstrated that every prophecy hijacked by Christians for their Christ correctly applies to Yahowah's Chosen One. Five volumes demonstrate that the entirety of the Christian New Testament is untrue, that Paul was the Plague of Death, and that Jesus Christ was an ill-advised religious replacement for the genuine article – *Dowd* | David. He is the Son of God and Messiah who fulfilled Pesach, Matsah, and Bikuwrym in 33 CE / year 4000 Yah. He, as Yisra'el's King, is returning to reconcile Yahuwdym with Yahowah on Yowm Kipurym at sunset in Yaruwshalaim, October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033.

Therefore, time is of the essence. A great deal will occur between now and this Family Reunion, much of it horrific, and God wants you to be prepared.

As a surprise to many, there are actually hundreds of prophecies pertaining to this mission heralding Dowd's return while calling Yahowah's people home. The many

thousands of insights provided would have been unachievable without the *Ruwach* | Spirit's contributions. For example, consider the fact that Psalm 22 has been available for 3,000 years, and yet, in all of that time, no one recognized something that should have been obvious to everyone. It was scribed in first person by Dowd because he personally endured Passover and UnYeasted Bread resulting in FirstFruits on behalf of his people.

This realization became evident when translating the first 30 *Mizmowr* | Psalms for *Coming Home*. The prophet articulated why he volunteered, and shared the reasons God allowed him to serve Yisra'el in this manner. As a result, the process Yahowah deployed for His Son to save us became evident. Collectively, these insights regarding who Dowd is, what he has done, and what he will soon accomplish represent the single most important discovery pursuant to God and life with Him in millennia.

There have been others who have made great strides in properly assessing Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, Hadith, and Islam – but nothing is comparable to *God Damn Religion*. Even the strategy of reordering the Quran chronologically and setting it into the context of Muhammad's life through the historical and biographical portraits painted by the oldest Islamic resources, is without precedent. Moreover, few have held the inventors of Islam accountable by comparing their nonsense to the testimony they plagiarized and bastardized. And no one has dared to impugn the motives of the perpetrators.

That said, my pejorative and mocking tone, even my unbridled confidence, will upset and offend some. Nonetheless, it is Yahowah's preference. It is the approach *'EliYah* | Elijah will bring when he arrives on Passover in 2030 along with a modern-day witness who will eviscerate religious and political advocates. If you are offended by this condescending approach, then you won't like Elijah any better than this book – and he will soon be humanity's

best and last hope. Muhammad and Allah, the Quran and Sunnah, are repulsive. And I'm not afraid to tell you so.

As we consider the vulgar nature of Muhammad and Allah, I hope you come to value righteous indignation to protect the victims of rape and pedophilia, mass murder and mutilation, sadistic terrorism, misogyny, and racism. And when such things are motivated and celebrated as a result of the testimony of Islam's snakes – a demented psychopath and demonic megalomaniac pretending to be prophet and god – it is essential that we display the compassion and courage needed to expose and condemn them on behalf of the innocent they would otherwise abuse.

Muslims have been played for fools. And while that is not easily resolved, Jews must know that Allah defines a good Muslim as a terrorist. They cannot accommodate them. Instead, they must protect themselves from them.

A year before it occurred, I predicted what transpired in Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, providing a written and oral record of my warning, explaining in great detail how it all would play out. And now, I am not only revealing the consequence of Israel's belated and counterproductive response but also stating that there will be a second phase – and the next one will be a hundredfold more extreme.

Twenty-two years ago, to prevent this from occurring, I explained how the onslaught of Islamic terrorism could be avoided without firing a shot, without killing anyone – without anyone else dying. Two decades later, since the world did not listen, two of those three resolutions are no longer applicable. Too much damage has been done in the interim. But the third is capable of changing the world and saving lives. By methodically and irrefutably excoriating Islam, we can protect God's people.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

2

At War with Religion

*Fight and kill disbelievers wherever you find them, take them captive, harass them, lie in wait, ambushing them using every strategy of war.*  
*Quran 9:5*

There are days that change our lives – and some that alter the course of human events. October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 was one of them. Whether you favor Jews or the so-called “Palestinians,” Hamas’ actions or Israel’s reactions, the macabre mutilation of children, the desecration and rape of women, the enslavement of the elderly, and the mass murder of over one thousand innocent people by sadistic savages screaming “Allahu Akbar” in service to their perceived god, galvanized the planet against the victims.

This harbinger of the demise of man, and wake-up call for Israelis, transpired for a litany of reasons, most of them political and religious. Earth is now populated by the amoral and immoral, the thoughtless and unthinking, who have been beguiled into believing that Jews are the problem, rather than the solution, to what ails humanity.

Once chosen by God to be the shining example on the hill, a light in a dark world, His heralds and prophets, Yisrael and Yahuwdym have surrendered their calling, muting a message we all need to hear before this holy war against God’s people explodes into global conflict and billions succumb to man’s madness.

If you are Jewish, you are aware that you are being targeted and abused everywhere on Earth. So, I must ask –

are you ready to die? It's not a threat but, instead, an assessment of where Muslims and their Progressive collaborators have taken the planet. The current isolation and demonizing of Jews in the wake of their massacre and subsequent defense is far more insidious, widespread, and entrenched than Kristallnacht on November 9<sup>th</sup>, 1938. The shrill sounds of broken glass and anti-Semitic diatribes should have sounded an alarm back then but, instead, it opened the door to the Holocaust and World War.

Unless something changes radically in the minds of men and women, October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 will ignite a greater conflagration. The dress rehearsal for the impending apocalypse will be repeated in Israel one hundredfold, with the ensuing religious war serving as the catalyst for a conflict that will claim billions of lives.

I do not state the obvious to be alarming, but to be forearming. I choose life and prefer truth. I am a herald for Yisrael and for the God who still loves His people. I am calling you home before our homes are shattered.

The present situation is dire, at least for all but a select few, because there are no longer any viable options, only desperate choices. The world is so inculcated with lies that the truth has never been less popular or unappealing.

The behavior of the Islamic terrorists on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, and that of the international protestors amassing in support of them, has become symbolic of how far humanity has fallen. Mankind has forfeited the ability to reason and to be moral. We are witnessing Hell on Earth. And this is just the beginning – a rough introduction to the horrors that will follow over the next decade. It will be the most catastrophic in human history – albeit with a glorious conclusion on October 7<sup>th</sup> in 2033.

So that you are aware, there once was a sane response, a lone voice calling out in the wilderness of words a score of years ago, but he was drowned out by the din of political

platitudes and religious rage. Back then, I explained that the only way to survive the otherwise inevitable plague of Islamic terrorism was to quarantine it, as one would do with any virulent disease. This meant leaving them alone. It was the only way to protect innocent life.

The rest of the world should not attempt to solve Islam's inability to live in peace among themselves or with others. Nor should Muslims be appeased, especially by giving them another state to manufacture additional terrorists while calling that grievous error a "solution." And we should not allow those carrying this plague to migrate into and infect non-Islamic nations because they bring the disease with them – and for it, there is no treatment. The ills of Islam must be quarantined.

Non-Muslims must stop enabling Islamic terrorism by continuing to purchase oil from Islamic fiefdoms. If the world refrained from invading their countries, stopped enriching them, and no longer appeased them, while isolating the religion to the places it has already ravaged, Muslims would be limited to bludgeoning one another with sticks and stones. That is sad, but it cannot be avoided.

And should someone protest that these measures are too extreme, even though they are nonlethal, nonviolent, and deserved, it is already obvious that by doing the opposite, rage is running rampant. The merciless are abusing the innocent who are now cowering in fear. The inferno was ignited in Arabia, torched the Middle East and Africa, and is currently smoldering in Europe and the New World. Whether trying to dampen the flames or fuel them, the planet's superpowers are on opposing sides and are being drawn into the last and most horrific war.

Two decades ago, I proposed a third response to thwart the onslaught of Islamic terrorism, and that was to expose and condemn the religion with words. Taking the first step, and leading the charge, I wrote *Prophet of Doom*. Back

then, it was as simple as 1) isolate Muslims in Islamic countries, 2) debilitate jihad economically, and 3) expose the religion's sadistic intent with evidence and reason.

It is too late for resolutions 1 and 2 to be effective. The cancer has metastasized. But there is still merit in the 3<sup>rd</sup> approach – especially for Israel and those interested in knowing Yahowah. Not only is the nation's survival dependent upon it, but so is the Messiah's return to fulfill *Kipurym* | Reconciliations in October 2033.

Disavowing religion is the first of five to seven steps, depending upon whether one is looking toward the *Beryth* | Covenant or *Miqra'ey* | Invitations, as they reconcile their relationship with God. And ultimately, that is Yisra'el's and the planet's only hope.

Throughout the books which comprise *Yada Yahowah*, and while speaking boldly on thousands of radio broadcasts, I predicted that the world's counterproductive response to 9.11.01 with the invasions of Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, and Libya, would make a bad situation worse. This led to the events of 10.07.23. I also addressed the inevitable consequence of the subsequent deprivation of liberty and livelihoods to thwart a virus, bankrupting nations and human character. A decade before the invasion, I warned those who would listen, that a proxy war fought by arming Ukrainians to battle against the nation with the most nuclear weapons, would backfire, leading to catastrophic economic and military consequences. I also foresaw how a new monetary alignment and reset, now known as BRICS, would undermine fiat currencies, beginning with the dollar, and cascade the world into chaos and anarchy. And now, I am predicting that Iran and Saudi Arabia, Russia and China, and a host of other belligerents, are maneuvering for the second phase of what will become a march of madness to the end of the world as we know it.



Today is no longer like yesterday, and tomorrow will be different and more unsettling. There is only one viable alternative, and you will find it at YadaYah.com.

Having studied the prophets, I know how calamitous the next decade will be for the inhabitants of this blue sphere spinning in space. For this reason, I have returned to update and augment what was *Prophet of Doom* and is now the five volumes of *God Damn Religion*. However, I am no longer writing to Muslims or Christians, neither Europeans nor Americans, but to Jews in Israel. And even then, the audience is narrowed by discounting those on the far left and far right, Progressives and Haredim. They are too far gone to listen, much less save.

Therefore, I have decided to forestall our journey of discovery into how Islam began 1,400 years ago so that we can discuss what it has become and what it has done. Its full potential is about to be unleashed. And while Islam has nothing to say about enhancing life, it has perfected hastening death.

I began composing my thoughts on these matters before the sun rose on that day of destiny. I was nearing the completion of a periodic update of the books you will find on the shelf at YadaYah.com when my wife entered my study shaking and in tears. The first images of enraged boys and young men entering Israel from Gaza were just beginning to appear on social media. It was surreal because, at that moment, I was retranslating Yahowah's remedy for Gaza as spoken through the prophet Zephaniah.

Over the next few days, I completed my review of volume five of *Observations*, entitled *Understanding*, where the following assessment appears. Then on Friday evening, just after sunset, I delivered this message on Yada Yah Radio. Now it seems appropriate to share it with you.

With a heavy heart, and having foregone sleep, I reached for one last gulp of coffee prior to sitting down before the microphone on my desk and reporting...

Considering the circumstances, I want to introduce myself and explain why I am addressing Israel. My name is Craig Winn. I have written 35 books under the banner of *Yada Yahowah*. Yada means to know, and Yahowah is God's one and only name. They are all free online and available without royalty in printed form. Along with them, you will find a transcript of this message.

Over the past two decades, I have served as an expert witness on the threat posed by Islamic terrorism, appearing on some 5,000 syndicated talk radio programs. Subsequently, I have produced another 5,000 radio programs and podcasts as a voice of reason to explain religion, politics, and world events, in addition to commenting on my first love, the Torah and Prophets.

My commitment to save Israel began twenty-two years ago, on *Taruw'ah* | Trumpets, the *Mow'ed* | Eternal Witness to the Restoring Testimony that Jews have replaced with the Babylonian New Year, Rosh Hashanah. It was the 19<sup>th</sup> of September 2001, 8 days after America's comparatively tepid version of the Islamic terrorist attack on Israel of October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. Yahowah, the God of 'Abraham, Yitschaq, and Ya'aqob, the inspiration behind the *Towrah*, *Naby'*, *wa Mizmowr* | Teaching, Prophets, and Psalms, asked me to devote the rest of my life to saving Jews from themselves and from those who hate them. On that day, I was tasked to begin where we are today, dealing with Islam, the deadliest and most destructive religion ever conceived. That same year, I flew to Israel and arranged meetings with Islamic Jihad, Hamas, and al-Qaeda.

Based upon what they told me while they were holding guns to my head, I returned to write *Tea with Terrorists: Who they Are, Why they Kill, and How to Stop Them*.

Thereafter, I wrote *Prophet of Doom – Islam’s Terrorist Dogma in Muhammad’s Own Words*. It was irrefutable because I used the oldest and most respected Hadith as they were arranged in the *Life of Allah’s Messenger* by Ibn Ishaq and the *History of Islam* by ‘al Tabari to rearrange the jumbled mess of the Quran chronologically.

In this way, I was able to set it into the context of Muhammad’s putrid life. Expanded and updated, even repositioned to protect and awaken Israel, *God Damn Religion* remains the best documented and completely accurate, the most thorough and comprehensive, contextual and chronological presentation of the Quran ever written. For having done so, I received thousands of death threats – not that it mattered, because I have protection vastly superior to the Iron Dome – Yahowah’s *mal’akym* | spiritual messengers and implements.

Four years later, beginning in 2005, I received a promotion and left the hellish experience of Islam behind, at least until now. In the interim, I have composed twenty-two books based upon my translations of the Dead Sea Scrolls, three additional on the Masoretic Text of Daniel and Ezekiel entitled *Babel*, which excoriate Judaism, and five more disproving the Christian New Testament by comparing its nonsense to the word of God as it appears in the Towrah and Prophets.

I am the only person to have done these four things, not only writing the most effective denouncement of Islam but also authoring volumes disproving Christianity and Judaism, while at the same time providing inspiring validations for Yahowah’s testimony. There are thousands of profound insights presented throughout *Yada Yahowah* which are revealed for the first time in 2,500 years. By reading *Yada Yahowah*, you will come to know God as He presented Himself to His people.

I share this with you – Yisra’el and Yahuwdym – because your God, Yahowah, asked me to do this for you. He then made it possible to discern what I am sharing with you. He did so because He wants to save you from yourselves and from your religious and political enemies at this time. The very survival of Israel, and the world at large, is hanging in the balance.

I am supremely confident that Yahowah will prevail. His message will resonate with a sufficient number of Israelis to spare a remnant of Jews, and perhaps as many gowym, before His return. It is why I am speaking with you at this time and in this way. However, sickened by what I’ve witnessed, I have not slept in days, so I am slow of mind and thick of tongue as I share this with you tonight. But perhaps that’s a good thing since Yisra’el’s most articulate orator – Moseh – complained similarly.

This time last week, I was engaged doing what I do every day, 12 hours a day, when on Saturday morning, the 7<sup>th</sup> of October, 2023, an hour before sunrise in the Caribbean, I witnessed Muslims from Gaza breaching the fence erected to keep them at bay. Excited, they were posting their rad adventure on their social media accounts.

At the time, I was contemplating Yahowah’s depiction of Gaza and His disgust with the so-called “Palestinians.” I had introduced His assessment with these words...

Of all the people cluttering this planet, the vile souls masquerading as Philistines while terrorizing Jews, are among my least favorite. The same is true with Yahowah – and He just so happens to be God.

**“Indeed (*ky*), Gaza (*‘Azah* – the fierce and forsaken, damned and destitute [the miniscule territory previously occupied by the Philistines and now by the so-called “Palestinians”]) will be (*hayah*) abandoned and rejected (*‘azab* – disassociated and deserted) and (*wa*) Ashkelon (*‘Ashqalown* – a pile of trash behind a gate of dung,**

speaking of worthless garbage and repulsive excrement [one of five cities previously inhabited by the Philistines]) **will approach** (*la*) **an uninhabitable wasteland** (*shamamah* – an appalling ruin clothed in horror).

**Ashdod** (*Ashdowd* – those who deal treacherously and are violently destructive, cruelly assaulting others as devastating thieves; from *shadad* – to sadistically despoil and brutally ruin [one of five cities previously held by the Philistines]) **will be driven out and expelled** (*garash* – removed and banished) **by midday** (*ba ha tsahorym*) **while** (*wa*) **Ekron** (*Eqrown* – the uprooted, cut off, and plucked away [another Philistine town]) **will be uprooted and tossed away** (*aqar* – will be pulled up by the roots, abandoned, and destroyed).” (*Tsephanyah* / Yahowah’s Treasures are Stored Up for Another Time / Zephaniah 2:4)

The names of these places are sufficient to explain what God thinks of the sorry souls occupying Gaza: fierce and forsaken, the damned and destitute, abandoned and rejected, a pile of trash behind a gate of dung, worthless garbage and repulsive excrement, those who deal treacherously and are violently destructive, whose assaults are cruel, and whose thievery is devastating, sadistically despoiling while brutally ruinous.

It could serve as the byline and mission statement of HAMAS and the PLO, of Al-Qaeda or ISIS – or any Islamic terrorist organization born out of the Muslim Brotherhood because they are all the same – including Hezbollah and Islamic Jihad. But rather than confiscating what does not belong to them, no matter how many heads they decapitate or suicide bombers who blow themselves to smithereens, no matter what name they have selected to obfuscate their true nature, Yahowah is going to depopulate them, adorning them in the horror they inspired. They will be uprooted and tossed away ten years to the day they did these horrible things.

Infected with the virulent pandemic of jihadist Islam, they have become a deadly plague for which there is no vaccine. Out of quarantine and allowed to migrate and breed, this disease is spreading and sickening the world.

It is why the neighboring Egyptians, Jordanians, Syrians, and Saudi Arabians are so inhospitable to them. While they all possess ample available land and resources, there has never been an invitation from any of their Muslim brothers to join them. They understand that the Fakestinians are unredeemable and serious trouble. They want nothing to do with them other than to use them as a spear in Israel's side.

God knows them as well. He sees them as toxic vipers who will strike and kill His people should they be allowed to live among them. So, mark your calendars because Yahowah will impose His One-State Solution ten years from this date – on Sukah in the 120<sup>th</sup> Yowbel. It will transpire on the Shabat of October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2033 as the sun sets one final time on the enemies of Yisra'el and Yahuwdym.

Yes, in just one decade, while celebrating the beginning of *Sukah* | Camping Out with God rather than the conclusion of the Miqra' in year 6000 Yah, the anguish will be over for a receptive remnant of Yisra'el. Yahowah is returning with the Messiah *Dowd* | David to celebrate the ultimate Family Reunion.

While I am anticipating a wonderful party on that day, I write these words more disgusted by the world's leadership than ever before. Yesterday evening as we considered Yahowah's intent regarding *Sukah* | Shelters on Yada Yah Radio, celebrating the 8<sup>th</sup> day of Camping Out with God, crazed militants from the Islamic terrorist organization Hamas were scheming with the theocrats in Iran to tear down the wall Israel had erected to keep them out. As the sun rose, bulldozers, which in saner hands are

tasked with construction, were deployed by Muslims to destroy the high-tech fence protecting Jews from them.

Teenage boys, along with some in their twenties, even early thirties, armed with religious hatred and automatic weapons, invaded the Promised Land. Most were on foot and unguided while others lined up to enter Israel on motorcycles and in pickup trucks. The scene, captured in celebratory selfies, was chaotic and uncoordinated, uncivilized and noticeably evil.

With surprisingly few there from the IDF to interrupt their party or impede their progress, this death cult of marauding militants flooded in unabated and proceeded to savagely murder 1,200 Jews in cold blood – a quarter of whom were kids attending a music festival. Forty children were either kidnapped or beheaded. They wounded 4,000 more, mostly in the streets and in their homes.

The images were akin to the Pogroms throughout Europe a century ago. Per capita, the carnage on this day was 6,000% worse for Israel's seven million Jews than the surprise attacks on Pearl Harbor in 1941 or the World Trade Center suicide bombings in 2001 were for America – although infinitely more personal and vicious by intent.

And yet, rather than garner the world's collective rage against a terrorist culture more inbred, pervasive, and inhuman than Al-Qaeda or ISIS, Boko Haram or the PLO, Hezbollah or the Taliban, China, Russia, Turkey, Egypt, Saudi Arabia, and the European Union, called for an end to hostilities and for the imposition of the Two-State Solution.

Rewarding terrorism in this way would be akin to giving the Japanese Imperial Navy Hawaii as a reward for their surprise attack and then appeasing Islamic Jihadists by offering them New York. It would be less sane than rewarding Hitler's growing aggression with Czechoslovakia, because at least Neville Chamberlain did so before the invasion of Poland, not after it. To call the

approach heralded by Muslims and Progressives immoral and insane would be too kind.

The Fakestinians kidnapped 250 Jews, mostly women and children. They beat some and raped others prior to hauling them back to their sewer of religious rage as if they were trophies. They would hold them as hostages, initially as human shields, which is standard operating procedure for these cowards who are famous for using their own women and children in this manner – even hospitals, mosques, and schools. But the premeditated intent of their human trafficking would be to trade the lives of the innocent people they had ruthlessly kidnapped for those of convicted terrorists.

Should you be moral and rational, the events of this day served as proof that the creation of a “Palestinian” State would be suicidal – akin to reopening Auschwitz.

As such, may the Yair Lapid of this world be remembered as the instigators of the opposition against Yisra’el. Benjamin Netanyahu, Galant, Smotrich, Ben-Gvir, and Deri, along with Halevi and Barnea all have blood on their hands for prioritizing politics and their careers over Israeli lives – and for their inaction.

Along these lines, there are many credible reports out of Israel that Netanyahu supported the ascension of Hamas in Gaza as a check on the PLO and as a way to influence the Palestinian Authority. It may be one of Bibi’s scatterbrained projects that got out of control. If so, shame on him. But he is a man who often trips on his own ego.

As painful as it is for me to accept and report, it appears that as a concession to the Haredi and religious factions of his coalition, Netanyahu ordered two of the three 800-soldier battalions assigned to protect the 60-kilometer border with Gaza to provide security for an Ultra-Orthodox Sukkot festival near the flashpoint town of Huwara. Located thirty miles north of Jerusalem, by



highway in military transports, it is an eight-hour drive from Huwara to Be’eri – the epicenter of the violence.

This past Friday, the BBC provided video evidence that religious Jews, after parading in the streets and deliberately antagonizing residents, tossing stones, and vandalizing shops and cars, were confronted by a rock-wielding Muslim boy who was shot and killed. The IDF acknowledges that it used “riot dispersal means to defuse the confrontation” around the Sukkah festival in Huwara – confirming their presence. Some 60 Muslims were treated for tear gas inhalation as the town was closed by the military on orders from the coalition.

While I have consistently railed against ultra-religious Israelis antagonizing Muslims, knowing that their violence was unacceptable and counterproductive, that was not the biggest failure on this day. The transfer of Israel’s Defense Forces away from the Gaza border left the 800 remaining IDF personnel vulnerable and overwhelmed – as was the case with the Jews living nearby who were abandoned.

I’m not one for speculation, but I have investigated this story and have affirmed that there was a large Sukkot festival near Huwara, that these religious Jews inappropriately provoked the local community, and that the IDF was there to protect the Ultra-Orthodox. This being the case, the IDF was out of position on October 7<sup>th</sup> because this day was observed outside Huwara as Sh’mini Atzeret and Simchat Torah – both of which are rabbinical corruptions of God’s message. To the extent that the IDF was understaffed where it mattered most, Judaism contributed to the carnage that followed.

If true, and the story is readily validated, Bibi must go, and along with him, the entire group of Haredi and Ultra-Orthodox MKs in his cabinet and coalition. That is not to pass blame. We all understand that they did not wield the knives that slit the children’s throats, they did not rape the

girls at the music festival, nor did they carry captives back to Gaza as trophies, but they did kidnap the IDF at the most inappropriate time. Their lives took precedence over the 1,800 murdered, captured, and critically maimed along the Gaza border. Moreover, Netanyahu chose to leave them there, even as his administration discussed credible reports out of Gaza that it was about to erupt violently.

The Muslims called their terrorist assault on God's people "Flood of Al-Aqsa," unaware that Yahowah used "flood" to predict the caustic influence of their invasion 2,700 years ago in *Yasha'yah* / Isaiah 17 and 18. In fact, it was after presenting these prophecies last year at this time that I predicted the events of this day, specifically explaining how there would be too many rockets for the Iron Dome to intercept and too many jihadists crossing the border to contain. I even foretold that they would infiltrate smaller border communities, where they would wreak havoc unopposed – with the IDF arriving with too little and too late to protect Israeli captives. These predictions were all duly recorded last year in the books that comprise *Yada Yahowah* and in Yada Yah Radio programs.

Like almost everything that comes out of the mouths of Muslims and the Progressives who coddle them, the truth was the opposite of their claims. But that did not stop the news media from parroting the lies of apartheid, occupation, colonialism, and oppression as justification for beheading Jews. It was hard to watch as anti-Semites the world over applauded, and Muslims celebrated, all duped by the myths they have promoted. Lying is essential to Islam, and not only are Muslims exceptionally good at it and susceptible to it, but Progressive ideology has systematically disabled the left's capacity to be honest as well. As a result, the vast majority of people are being stupefied and deliberately misinformed by those who are devoted to malignant ideologies.

For example, there is no such thing as a Palestinian – and there hasn't been for well over 2,300 years. Worse for the myth, even before the Philistines were exterminated by the Egyptians, Yisra'elites, Assyrians, Babylonians, and Greeks, they were known to be savage foreign invaders from Crete. They were so ruthless, so primitive, uncivilized, and cruel that even the empires that were built by slaves saw the Philistines as a liability. As a result, they annihilated them rather than enslaving them.

There is no occupation, at least not by Jews. To their detriment, and at the insistence of the Clinton Administration, Israel surrendered much of Judea and Samaria to the PLO, known today as the PA. Ignorant of that disaster, and how it had created a breeding ground for terrorists, at President George Bush's urging, Gaza was surrendered, literally abandoned, to be occupied by Israel's enemies. Those mistakes, along with the anticipation that the world would seek to destroy Israel's viability by continuing to encourage Islamic terrorists through the promotion of the "Two-State Solution," led to this day.

Believing that the regions they, themselves, were "occupying," and which were devoid of Jews, needed to be liberated to create a State named after an extinct group of barbarian invaders, to whom none of them were related, fundamentalist Muslims terrorized the indigenous people of the Land. Even worse, they were led to believe that Al-Aqsa was an Islamic holy site worthy of their protection rather than an assault on their intelligence and the credibility of their religion. In reality, the Mosque and Dome are trophies to religious rage, barbarian invasions, and political ignorance. Islamic claims on the Temple Mount and Jerusalem are born out of the most insane and immoral moments in Muhammad's putrid life.

Following the debacle of the Idol Indulgence and Satanic Statements, when Muhammad incorporated three pagan goddesses into his religion and then admitted he

spoke for Satan, Allah's non-prophet needed a diversion. So Muhammad championed the myth that while he was engaged in pedophilia with a six-year-old child, a winged donk-mule swooped out of the sky to fly him to the Temple in Jerusalem. There, he claims to have met with Jews who were long since dead. Dumb as the rock he promoted to god, he did not know that the Temple no longer existed or that it had been torn down by the Romans five hundred years before his journey into self-incrimination.

Not done embarrassing himself, Muhammad, back aboard his flying donk-mule, claims he leaped toward the Islamic Heaven, leaving a hoofie-print which the Dome of the Rock commemorates. Having not been bright enough to think through the consequence of his story, if it had been true, he was disclosing that Allah is found above Jerusalem, not Mecca.

Nonetheless, now airborne, his first stop along the way was Hell – which one has to pass to find Allah. There, he reported that the inhabitants were fire-farting infidels and naked women hung from meat hooks through their breasts. Their crime, according to Muhammad, was not capitulating gratefully to the Muslim men who had abused them. One would think that this would curtail Progressive support for the misogynist ideology. But stupid is as stupid believes. Life for them is a box of candy-coated toxins.

Considering the utter absurdity and gross immorality of the Islamic scriptural portrayal of the Night's Journey, to claim that the Temple Mount is an Islamic Holy Site, as Muslims and Progressives commonly insist, is to be willfully ignorant and chronically irrational. To fight over it and kill to protect it is to be a Muslim – deceived, destructive, and deadly.

As the foremost expert on Islam's corrupting influence, I watched in horror as Muslim boys ran through the toppled fence into Israel with the express intent of

raping, plundering, mutilating, incinerating, humiliating, desecrating, kidnapping, and killing Jews – the younger and more innocent and the older and feebler the better. The pictures that these savages shot on their cell phones showed that they were indoctrinated beyond hope, more evil than Nazis, with no respect for life, indiscriminately victimizing women and children. It was among the most depraved expressions of demonic behavior witnessed in millennia.

That said, it was a replay of what Muhammad and the first Muslims had done 1,400 years ago in Yathrib and in Khabar. Nothing had changed except some were on motor scooters rather than camels, and they wielded AK-47s and RPGs instead of swords. The result of each event in the life of Islam was unjustified, inhuman, and sadistic.

Predictably, with the help of thousands of coconspirators, including the illogical and amoral Progressives in politics, academia, and the media, Muslims went from celebrating the carnage they perpetrated and documented, to playing the victim card. Bred to lie, they denied the decapitations and mutilations, the gang rapes and burning children alive, and torturous kidnappings and mass murders. And then they cried that their innocent women and children, those who had raised the terrorists to hate and those these terrorists had raised to do the same, were unfairly dying at the hands of colonizers and oppressors who were occupying their land. I wanted to scream and vomit all at the same time.

Hamas-controlled shrews would post grossly inflated body counts, while inferring that their militant sons, now lying in graves of their own making, were innocent civilians, to advance the myth of genocide. To rid Gaza of terrorist tunnels, weapon depots, Hamas command centers, sniper perches, and boobytraps, the IDF would have to raze the enclave to the ground. The world would scream, but not at the perpetrators who had deliberately brought this on themselves but, instead, at those defending themselves

from them. The United Nations would side with the devil and become an accessory to the genocide of God's people.

Ten days after committing the crime of the millennium, these terrorists claimed that Israel murdered 500 innocent civilians and was committing war crimes by bombing a hospital, when they knew from the outset that one of their own rockets landed in the parking lot where it ignited a stockpile of munitions, killing the terrorists guarding it. Facts be damned, the leftist media and Muslim propagandists promptly condemned Israel for a crime the Islamic jihadists had perpetrated. Then on cue, legions of thoughtless zombies showed their rage by taking to the streets and assaulting Israeli and American embassies. Simply stated: the future is dismal and deadly for a world infected by this plague and too stupid to get out of its way.

The best and worst of what I witnessed on the morning of October 7, 2023, was the complete failure of the IDF to stem the tide of jihadists. Eight to sixteen agonizing hours after the breach, there was no one there to deflect the tide of terror – no one even to thwart the passage of captured Jews into Gaza. Not one of Israel's 48 serviceable Apache helicopter gunships, which should have arrived in five minutes, and which would have salvaged the day with minimal loss of Jewish life, were deployed.

As a result, Muslims massacred civilians in twenty-two communities and brutalized innocent Jews some fourteen miles into the narrow country over the course of three days. During their prolonged slaughter, the drama seemed to play out in slow motion without a coordinated national response.

And so, you may ask, what could be good about any of this? The answer is that my mission is to awaken Israel and the world to the horrors that will soon devastate those who remain estranged from Yahowah. While most are led to believe that they can trust their government, military, or

religion to protect them, complacency and recalcitrance, combined with the false perception that their lives will continue on as they have in the past, precludes the consideration of God's warning and appeal. Therefore, proof of impending calamity is now required to awaken a comatose world from its collective stupor.

As a result of the failure of the most revered institution in Israel to protect Jews, there will be a resulting degradation in confidence in a nation already torn apart between the secular and religious, the far left and far right, and by judicial reform in a country so at odds with itself, it cannot form a constitution. With this being Israel's new normal, and foreshadows a horrible nightmare destined to repeat itself over the next decade according to Yahowah's prophets, even spread worldwide, there is the hope that God's people – *Yahuwdym* | the Beloved of Yah – will finally stop relying upon their military, politicians, and religion. Perhaps this will serve as a catalyst, prompting a remnant to return to Yahowah after what has been a very turbulent 3,800-year estrangement – with only fleeting moments of respect.

Centuries before this day, Jewish rabbis in Yathrib helped create this deadly and demonic religion by reciting Talmud stories to an illiterate Muhammad for profit. They were then bastardized by Allah's Messenger, this mass-murdering terrorist, rapist, and pedophile, to create the Quran. Without them, 80% of the Quran vanishes, along with any semblance of its credibility. More incriminating still, when Muhammad claimed that the Babylonian Talmud stories the rabbis had recited to him came instead from Allah, and when he twisted them to serve his lust for possessions and power, they mocked him and threatened to expose him. To prevent this, the psychotic non-prophet silenced them by torturing and killing them. The massacre of these Jews was duly recorded in Muhammad's Quran. Concurrently, to justify sadistic behavior, the Quranic

diatribe instantly turned overtly anti-Semitic. A thousand Jews in Yathrib were beheaded, raped, or enslaved as a result. Nicely played, rabbis.

Israel, you are at war with yourselves and with your God. This is because the religions your ancestors created – Christianity, Judaism, and Islam – have made Jews vulnerable. It is also because you are unwilling to tell the truth about Yahowah or Islam.

What I shared with you at the beginning of this open letter to Israel, bears repeating: on Taruw'ah, September 19<sup>th</sup>, 2001, just eight days after the Islamic suicide bombings of 09.11.01, I began serving Yahowah and His people by exposing and condemning their religious foes. At the time, there wasn't a single Jew who celebrated Yahowah's name or who had accepted the conditions of the Covenant. Little by little, that has begun to change, with 0 becoming 100, and 100 becoming 1,000 as we grow until a remnant of God's People witness Yahowah's return with *Dowd* | David, the Messiah and Savior, the Firstborn of God, on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations in year 6000 Yah / 6:22 PM as the sun sets in Yaruwshalaim, October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033 – just ten years from now.

So, I ask God's People, will you be there on that day, celebrating life with Yahowah and your Messiah and King, *Dowd* | David? Or will you be among those appeasing Islam, tolerating Judaism, and relying upon Israeli intelligence and the IDF to save you from yourselves and from those who hate you?

Or, alternatively, Jews can continue to rely on the Mossad, Shin Bet, and IDF Intelligence Services. But if you do so, you may want to ask how it was possible for reporters at the Wall Street Journal to detail the elaborate planning between Iran, Hezbollah, and HAMAS in the weeks preceding the attack when Israeli intelligence either missed it or knowingly let it play out as planned.



How is it that Israeli intelligence managed to disregard the IRGC and HAMAS social media posts on Friday afternoon, justifying the impending assault, the warnings from Egypt, and their own surveillance videos of prior planning and resulting drills? The IDF had a twenty-page dossier on the planned invasion, replete with Quran quotes and detailed operational plans, which they also ignored.

And then we must ask why it took half a day for the government of Israel and the IDF to respond, considering that the Muslims breached the most high-tech impediment ever devised at sunrise, and then lingered to take selfies. Was it complete incompetence, dereliction of duty, or implied complicity? Since the very survival of Israel and the continued existence of the Jewish people is at stake, the implications are palpable.

For Israel, the nation's complicity in its own demise was reminiscent of Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbaal, the ruler of Tyre and Sidon, marrying the immoral and incompetent Israeli King Ahab to promote the worship of Baal and Asherah. But this time, 2,880 years removed from that religious invasion, there is no *'EliYah* | Elijah to sarcastically humiliate the constipated response of God's people. So why then and now are the most intellectually gifted people on Earth so easily deceived and complicit in their own demise? This should not have happened, and the consequence was the loss of precious lives and the fate of the people and nation. Israel, Jews, it's time for a self-assessment and to look around. The entire world is galvanized against you. And it is not all their fault. To some extent, you have brought this on yourselves.

While this story has not changed much since the Exodus, the final episode is just the beginning. Israel is playing a lose-lose game, one without any chance of success. There are only bad options as a result of ignorant and ineffectual leaders and a national obsession with all manner of things to the exclusion of Yahowah.

This predicament is a combination of three factors. First, 99.999% of Israelis are unwilling to acknowledge God's name, accept the conditions of the Covenant, or respond to His Invitations.

Second, Israelis are unwilling to explain or accept the truth about the myth of the "Palestinians" or why Muslims are committed to eradicating Jews. As such, they are flailing unsuccessfully at symptoms rather than the cause of the problem. Treat the symptoms – such as HAMAS and terrorism continues to spread. This plague is not only lethal, it was specifically designed to target Jews.

And third, most people hate Israel – mislabeling and condemning the grieving nation's every move, while upholding the lies promoted by its enemies, even rewarding the appalling behavior of the Islamic terrorists. The fact is, Islam has made Muslims much more deceptive than Jews. No one lies better than they, and for this they have Muhammad to thank. He made deception integral to his religion. Therefore, the internet is ablaze with immoral and ignorant hypocrites playing the victim card. It's role reversal before a clueless audience.

There is no longer a viable option regarding Gaza. HAMAS is a symptom of a much more ingrained and pervasive problem – Islam. Fortunately, should you be ignorant of this reality, you hold the truth in your hands. My case against Islam is irrefutable because *God Damn Religion* is upheld by the Islamic scriptures. I used Tabari's historical portrait of Islam's formation and Ishaq's biography of Allah's Messenger, the earliest and most credible Islamic scriptural sources of Sunnah, to reorder the Quran chronologically and set it into the context of Muhammad's despicable life.

Know your enemy. Come to understand that what happened today to kill 1,200 people, occurred 1,400 years ago in Yathrib and Khabar. The terrorists of October 7<sup>th</sup>,

2023 were no different than Muhammad's gaggle of goons plundering the Jews of Arabia.

According to the Quran, all good Muslims are terrorists. The proof, then and now, is ubiquitous and irrefutable. Denying this reality will lead to days far worse than today. And it will cloud the nation's judgment, such that its resources are squandered making a bad situation worse – as was the case with America's ill-fated and counterproductive missions into Afghanistan, Iraq, and Syria following 09.11.01.

You may be surprised to learn that *hamas* is a Hebrew word. It speaks of “violence, cruelty, and injustice perpetrated by those who are wrong. *Hamas*, also transliterated as *chamas*, first appears in the Towrah in *Bare'syth* / Genesis 6:11, where we are told...

**“Now (wa) the region (ha 'erets – the territory, area, and land) in God's ('elohym) presence (la paneh – from His perspective) was perverted and corrupt (shachath – ravaged, rotten, and ruined, devastated and destroyed, becoming a putrid and polluted slime pit of corruption, oppression, and decay with troubling lack of integrity).**

**Moreover (wa), the land (ha 'erets) was filled (male' – was replete and overflowing, satisfied and wholeheartedly in compliance) with violence, cruelty, and injustice (hamas – destructive and maiming influences, terrorism as a result of everyone being wrong or wronged, brutality, killing, thievery, plunder, ferocity, malice, oppression, and looting without moral restraint (often transliterated as *chamas*)).** (*Bare'syth* 6:11)

**God inspected (ra'ah – looked upon and observed) the area ('eth ha 'erets – the land), and behold (hineh – pay attention, look intently and see), it was ravaged and rotten (shachath – perverted and corrupt, devastated and destroyed, a putrid and polluted), because (ky) the entirety of the animalistic nature of humanity, including their**

**every proclamation** (*kol basar* – every public pronouncement of preachers perceived to be appealing), **was perverted and corrupting** (*shachath* – ravaged and rotten, putrid and polluted, slimy and depressing), **with their ways** (*‘eth derek huw’*) **superimposed upon** (*‘al* – all over) **the earth** (*ha ‘erets*). (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 6:12)

**So** (*wa*), **God** (*‘elohym*) **said** (*‘amar*) **to** (*la*) **Noach** (*Noach* – Guide and Leader, a trustworthy and reliable individual), **‘I am coming to pursue a time-constrained** (*bow’* – I will diligently and demonstrably in this location cause) **pruning, a cutting away and separating to place limits and restrictions** (*qets* – I am restraining and restricting, diminishing by placing limitations; from *qatsats* – to cut off part of an extremity by shearing, making a clear distinction that there are two separate and distinct methods) **on approaching My presence** (*la paneh ‘any* – concerning My personal existence and appearance) **for all mankind, including all of man’s proclamations** (*kol basar* – humanity’s animalistic nature as if he were entirely flesh, along with the public pronouncements of preachers which are perceived to be appealing) **because** (*ky*) **the earth** (*ha ‘erets*) **is filled** (*male’* – is overflowing and satisfied, wholeheartedly in agreement and preoccupied) **with violence, cruelty, and injustice** (*hamas* – terrorism as a result of everyone being wrong, maiming and malice, brutal killing, thievery and plunder, ferocious oppression, and looting without any moral restraint (also transliterated as *chamas*)) **because of** (*min* – as a result of) **their presence** (*paneh hem* – their existence and appearance).

**Therefore, look here and now** (*wa hineh*), **I will ravage their pit and destroy them and their perverse corruptions** (*‘any shachath hem* – I will devastate them, causing them to decay and decompose in this basin, wiping them out by laying waste to their oppressive and enslaving nature) **along with the ground within this region** (*‘eth ha ‘erets*).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 6:13)

Yahowah conveyed His appraisal of human depravity to explain why He decided to scour the region. In the process, He described the bloody birth of civilization and the effect of religious and political indoctrination. Of the two terms He selected to describe our fallen state, *shachath* | perverted and *hamas* | cruel, the latter proved prophetic.

The influence of *hamas* in Gaza has been to cause the region to *shachath* | decay and decompose as a putrid and polluted slime pit of corruption and oppression where captives are held against their will. They are perverse and immoral, with a troubling lack of integrity. The result is *hamas* | violent cruelty and injustice. They are *hamas* | ferocious terrorists brutally killing and wantonly plundering people while maiming them with malice – all without any moral restraint. This was God speaking to you, Israel. Are you listening?

Should you not be willing to consider what Yahowah has to say, how about a contemporary voice, that of Yossi Landau? His testimony as a leader of ZAKA, the rapid-response paramedic volunteers and search and rescue teams for the past 33 years, is credible. This week, his voice trembling, tears pouring through his beard, disclosed,

“We witnessed the mutilated bodies of a family killed during the Hamas terror attacks that had been bound together and brutally tortured.” On camera, he described the sadistic scene he found after entering a home at Kibbutz Be’eri. “I saw a father and a mother off to the side of their dining room. Their two children, a six-year-old girl and a seven-year-old boy, were positioned next to them. They were all on their knees on the floor with their hands tied behind their backs and heads bowed. Their bodies were tortured and then mutilated – one in front of the other.

I wanted to know if the children had been forced to watch their parents suffer first or if the mother and father were mocked as they endured that insult. And when I say

tortured, I mean to say that they were missing body parts. For example, their eyes were taken out. Fingers chopped off. All of this happened,” he said, continuing to fight back tears, “and still, they were not finished. In the middle of the room there was a table, and those terrorists, they were sitting and eating the Shabat meal that this family had prepared. They ate their meal while torturing their children. And then, after all this happened, at the end they all had a bullet.” Then these sadistic savages peed on the lifeless and dismembered bodies of those they had tortured to death.

Landau said he and his team saw evidence of torture and systematic genital mutilation and rape throughout Kibbutz Be’eri. Second only to attacking children at a music festival, the farming community was the epicenter of the October 7<sup>th</sup> Hamas invasion of southern Israel. It was there that they murdered and mutilated more than 100 men, women, and children. “We saw a naked and bound teenage girl who had been beheaded. More than twenty were set ablaze and burned alive. In one home, a pregnant mother was mutilated – with her unborn baby gouged out of her belly.” An infant was roasted alive in an oven.

Please follow this link for a visual assessment of what occurred: [Mapping the Massacres \(oct7map.com\)](https://oct7map.com).

I should not have to explain, but I will since Muslims and Progressives have lost their moral compass. The Islamic assault on Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup> ranks among the most depraved and cruel episodes in human history. And while there have been individual outcasts and malcontents who have become infamous for torturing and killing random victims, and while the Romans and Nazis tortured and murdered many more victims, this was an atrocity of an entirely different hue. After being prepared and inspired by their religious and political leaders, 2,500 enraged and bestial young men invaded a neighboring country intent on sadistically humiliating and torturing as many innocent

civilians as possible while the entire community celebrated the carnage their demons had perpetrated.

For this level of depravity to have affected so many people on such a massive scale to perpetrate crimes this cruel and heinous, only to receive jubilant support at home in Gaza and worldwide, condemning the victims while proclaiming that the terrorists were heroes, is an affirmation that Hell exists on Earth and that man's days are numbered. Most are no longer worth saving. They are not capable of being human and they are far worse than animals. They either torture and kill for their amusement – much like Allah is portrayed in the Quran – or they cry out in support of it.

Time and time again, Muslims have demonstrated that terrorism is their favorite tactic. The religion spawns terrorist organizations like the Boy Scouts encourage merit badges. But let's not confuse the symptoms for the disease. Hamas, Hezbollah, ISIS, Boko Haram, Islamic Jihad, the PLO, Fatah, the Muslim Brotherhood, IRGC, Houthis, and al-Qaeda are sadistic death cults to be sure, but they aren't the problem – Islam is.

For example, even if it were possible to eliminate every Hamas leader, activist, supporter, and militant, in a year's time, Muslims would congregate under a new regime and continue to kill. It's like trying to cure cancer with an aspirin and a pair of toenail clippers.

So, let's take a moment and consider what Allah and Muhammad have to say about terrorism and martyrdom, fighting and jihad. Let's see if the outcome and the command are in sync.

***Quran 005:033* “The punishment for those who oppose Allah and his Prophet and make mischief in the land, is to murder them, crucify them, or cut off a hand and a foot on opposite sides...their doom is dreadful. They will not escape the fire.”**

*Quran 005:037* “The disbelievers will long to get out of the fire, but never will they get out - theirs will be an enduring torture.”

*Tabari VIII:122* & *Ishaq:515* “The Prophet gave orders concerning Kinanah [the leader of a Jewish farming community Muhammad had exiled from Yathrib] to Zubayr, saying, ‘Torture him until you root out and extract what he has. So Zubayr kindled a fire on Kinanah’s chest, twirling it with his stick until Kinanah was near death. Then the Messenger gave him to Maslamah, who beheaded him.’ Then after making his wife watch the first Muslims torture and kill her son, Muhammad enslaved her and repeatedly raped her.

*Quran 009:005* “When the sacred forbidden months for fighting are past, fight and kill the disbelievers wherever you find them, take them captive, torture them, and lie in wait and ambush them using every stratagem of war.”

*Ishaq:550* “The Muslims met them with their swords. They cut through many arms and skulls. Only confused cries and groans could be heard over our roars and snarling.”

*Ishaq:595* “The Apostle said, ‘Get him away from me and cut off his tongue.’”

*Ishaq:316* “Following Badr [Muhammad’s first terrorist raid where he robbed a caravan of merchants from his own tribe], Muhammad sent a number of raiders with orders to capture some of the Meccans and burn them alive.”

*Tabari VII:113* & *Ishaq:387* “When Muhammad saw Hamzah he said, ‘If Allah gives me victory over the Quraysh at any time, I will mutilate thirty of their men!’ When the Muslims saw the rage of the Prophet they said, ‘By Allah, if we are victorious, we will mutilate them as no Arab has ever mutilated anybody.’”

*Quran 008:012* “Your Lord inspired the angels with the message, ‘I will terrorize the unbelievers. Therefore, smite them on their necks and every joint and incapacitate them. Strike off their heads and cut off each of their fingers and toes.’”

This is the man, his god, their book, the resulting religion, and the reason behind October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. This realization is so vital to Israel’s survival that I will present



the 8<sup>th</sup> surah in its entirety before we leave the next chapter. It is well past time the world became aware of what it is up against, what it has invited into its midst.

The Quran's message is that good Muslims fight, kill, and die in Allah's Cause, which is the subjugation of enslavement of non-Muslims and the annihilation of Jews. This directive is pervasive throughout the Quran.

Since the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 33<sup>rd</sup> surahs are convincing in this regard, let's consider what al-Lahu, more commonly known as Allah, has to say...

*Quran 003.001* "Alif, Lam, Mim. (These letters are one of the miracles of the Quran and none but Allah knows their meanings.)

*Quran 003.002* *Al-Lahu* | the For-Him! *La ilaha ila huwa* | No God but Him. The Ever-Living, the Sustainer of existence.

*Quran 003.003* He revealed to you the Book in truth confirming that which (was) before it and He revealed the *Taurat* | Towrah / Torah and the *Injeel* | Euangelion / Good News / Gospel."

As al-Lahu will demonstrate by revealing his delusional and demonic nature, he is no more God than camel spit. Those who know better, realize that God's one and only name is Yahowah.

The Quran was not a book but, instead, a mean-spirited, plagiarized, repetitive, contradictory, and toxic rant. Ten centuries would come and go before the hearsay reports of illiterate hooligans were committed to writing.

The Towrah is from Yahowah, and it was inspired and written in His name. It is in every way the antithesis of the Quran. Opposites are not the same. Yahowah is not al-Lahu. God's words are not confirmed by Satan's diatribes.

"Injeel" is a crude corruption of the Greek *euangelion* which is a compound of *eu* and *angelos*, meaning good messenger or positive message. This term has been corrupted to "Gospels." However, while the Greek text was better written and more cleverly conceived, it seeks to

annul and replace Yahowah, the Towrah, the Covenant, the Messiah, and Yisra'el, so it could not have been inspired by the same author – making Al-Lahu a liar.

As we proceed, these citations of the Quran are comprised by compiling the most common renderings found among the 66 different English translations at my disposal while most closely adhering to *The Noble Quran's* interlinear, entitled *Quran Word By Word*. As such, any term or phrase in parentheses was added by an Arabic scholar to either correct or explain the text.

*Quran 003.004* “From before guidance for the mankind, (He) revealed the Criterion. Lo! Those who disbelieve in the verses, signs, and proofs (of) al-Lahi, for them (is) a severe and painful punishment. And al-Lahu All-Mighty, fully capable of revenge.”

Allah and Muhammad convey the “Criterion” of what it means to be a Muslim. And those who claim differently are misrepresenting Islam. And lo, never forget, Allah is the most severe of punishers and he relishes revenge.

Allah not only admits to being a destructive force, abetting the demise of humankind, he promotes his prior brutality as a means to engender faith.

*Quran 003.137* “Lo, many similar situations were faced by those who have passed away before you. So travel through the earth, and see what was the demise of those who disbelieved.

*Quran 003.138* This (the Quran) is a declaration for men, a guidance and an admonition for the Godfearing.”

Then, speaking of combat, losing the battle, but getting back up to fight again, Allah says...

*Quran 003.139* “So, do not become weak (against your enemy), nor despair, and you will be superior if you are true believers.

*Quran 003.140* If you have suffered an injury and have been wounded, be sure they are also injured and suffer similar wounds. And so are the days, We give to men by turns, that al-Lahu makes evident that He may test those who believe and take *shuhadaa* |

martyrs from among you. And al-Lahu does not love the *zalimun* | disbelievers, polytheists, and wrong-doers.”

Allah is fishing for martyrs. While it requires sustaining and inflicting serious injury, while everyone has to take turns, and while even the mentally incapacitated have to pass a test, believers can apply by killing disbelievers because Allah does not like them.

In Islam, salvation comes to jihadists drenched in the blood of those they have slaughtered. It is by killing, that Muslims punch their tickets to Paradise. The perfect Muslim is destructive...

*Quran 003.141* “This is so that al-Lahu may perfect the believers and destroy the unbelievers.

*Quran 003.142* Or, do you think that you will enter Paradise before al-Lahu tests to ascertain those among you who have *jihad* | fought, striving hard and who have proven that they are steadfast?

*Quran 003.143* And certainly, you wanted to die, previously wishing for death (martyrdom in battle) before you witnessed and experienced it. Now you have seen it openly with your own eyes.”

As we just heard, and will continue to discover, Islam is a death cult. Unable to give Muslims a reason to live, Allah gave them a reason to die. Too bad it isn’t alone.

But it does remind me of the old Beach Boy’s song. Remember...*Let’s go dyin’ now. Everybody’s learning how. Come on and jihad with me.*

And yet with all of the seriousness of a jihadist in heat, the true test of Islam is that once you’ve witnessed death, once you have experienced it, can you not only keep the faith, but celebrate the carnage? Because in Islam, everyone dies. But since that was Satan’s intent, at least Al-Lahu is appreciative...

*Quran 003.144* “*Muhammadun* | Muhammad is no more than a messenger! And lo, messenger have passed away before him. So what if he dies or is killed! Will you then turn back on your heels

and go away (as disbelievers)? And whoever retreats and turns back on his heels, not the least harm or hurt will he do to al-Lahi. Al-Lahu will only reward the appreciative.

*Quran 003.145* And never does a soul die except by the permission of al-Lahi. (It is a) determined decree. And whoever desires the reward of the world, We will give him it. And whoever desired the reward of the hereafter, We will give that reward to our appreciative ones.”

Since one-hundred-billion souls have come and gone over the long run of homo-Sapiens, this must mean that al-Lahi has written a mountain of death decrees. I wonder why, then, he couldn't manage to write the Quran before Muhammad's death.

With Yahowah, His *naby'* | prophets foretell and explain the future. With al-Lahi, they destroy it. With Yahowah, His *naby'* excoriate the religious while Allah loves them.

*Quran 003.146* “And many a prophet fought (in Allah's Cause). And along with him large bands of *ribbiy* | religious leaders. But they never lost heart and did not become weak on account of what befell them in the Way of al-Lahi. They were never weakened or disgraced, and they never gave in. Al-Lahu loves the steadfast.

*Quran 003.147* And there were no words except that they said, ‘Rabbi, forgive our sins and excuses in our affairs and make our feet firm, giving us victory over people who do not believe.’”

Jewish rabbis left an indelible mark on Islam. Allah's title is *Rabbi* | my Lord, and the religious leaders are *ribbiy*.

There is to be no excuse in Islam for fighting. So Muslims will fight to the death or to victory. They are told to never give in and never retreat. So they will die because they obey the vicious voice of the Quran.

*Quran 003.149* “O you who believe, if you obey, those who disbelieve will retreat and you will not retreat as losers.”

*Quran 003.150* “And We will cast *ru'ba* | terror into the hearts of the disbelievers because they associated partners, friends, and

coworkers with Il-Lahi, which is contrary to what He sent down under His authority. So their refuge (will be) the Fire – the evil and wretched abode of the disbelievers.”

It is as clear as the ink on this page – Muslims terrorize because Allah was a terrorist. Those who believe anything contrary to this destructive diatribe, or who ascribe anything to Allah apart from the Quran, are dispatched to the wretched abode of fire. I don’t suppose that squares with the Moderate Muslim Modality of apologists and Progressives. Nonetheless, the promise of Islam is death...

*Quran 003.151* “And with certainty, al-Lahu fulfilled His promise to you when you were killing them with His permission until you lost courage and you fell into a dispute concerning the order, and you disobeyed the command after what He had shown that you love it. Among you are those who desire the world and among you are those who desire the hereafter. So then, He diverted you from them so that He may test you. And surely, He forgives you. And al-Lahu, the Bounty Possessor for believers.”

This is reminiscent of October 7<sup>th</sup> and the aftermath in Gaza. Muslims were keen on killing Jews, even celebrated their dismemberment and death. But they weren’t as excited by the prospect of being held accountable and quickly played the victim card.

Second only to the Lord, himself, *ha Satan* | the Adversary plays the most invasive and compelling role in the Quran. And that is because Satan is the side of Allah that the Lord of Delusions wants to both deploy and deny. That is why this slip-up is quickly forgiven...

*Quran 003.155* “Lo! Verily, those who retreated among you that day met the two forces and *al-Shaytan* | the Adversary, Satan, made them slip up from what they had earned so surely, al-Lahu forgave them.

*Quran 003.156* O you who believe! Be not like those who disbelieve, the infidel hypocrites, and who say to their brethren when they travel in the earth or go out to fight, ‘If they had stayed with us, they would not have died or been killed.’ So, al-Lahu makes

it a cause of regret in their hearts. It is al-Lahu that gives life and causes death- the all-seer of what you do.

*Quran 003.157* And if you are killed or die in the Way of al-Lahi, forgiveness and mercy from al-Lahi are far better than all that they amass.

*Quran 003.158* And whether you die, or are killed, verily, unto Allah you shall be gathered.”

*Die, Muslim, die. It is the duty of Allah’s slaves. But before you go, be sure to steal something.*

*Quran 003.161* “It is not for any Prophet to embezzle a part of *ghulul* | booty, illegally withholding the spoils of war. And whosoever deceives his companions as regards the booty, he shall bring forth on the Day of Resurrection that which he took (illegally). Then every person shall be paid in full what he has earned, and they shall not be dealt with unjustly.”

In Islam, stealing is lawful and good, as Israel no doubt noted during the recent Islamic terrorist raid. But it isn’t good for the non-prophet to steal what was stolen from the stealers. But if he does, it’s no big deal because they will all square up once they reach the raunchy brothel in the sky.

In this next statement, there is the propensity among Muslim translators to render *al-jam’ani* | the two hosts as more formidable, such as “two armies.” However, that would be inaccurate since Muhammad’s Muslims only terrorized civilian targets and never tangled with anyone’s military – not even a militia. And in this particular case, the terrorists were thumped by some aging merchants.

This is what was witnessed on October 7<sup>th</sup> 2023. The Islamic militants were all huffy and heroic when gunning down and raping little girls, old ladies, and babies. But when the IDF came, they ran and hid under the dresses of their women and among the toys of their children.

*Quran 003.166* “And what you suffered (of the disaster) and struck you on the day of the two hosts as forces met, was by the permission of al-Lahi, in order that He might test the believers.”

For a religion which appeals to those with IQs in the sub-70 range, who are as ignorant as they are immoral, there are a lot of tests. And wonder who is grading them because it is clear, without them, Allah wouldn't know a Muslim from a date palm.

But this we know for sure; Allah is mandating fighting to the death. This is the furthest thing from a spiritual struggle. Further, those being tested are Muslims, and the purpose is to weed out and discharge the peaceful ones.

*Quran 003.167* “And that He might test and make evident who are the hypocrites, it was said to them, ‘Come, *qatilu* | fight in the Way of al-Lahi or defend.’ They said, ‘Had we known that fighting was taking place, and knew how to fight, we would certainly have followed you.’ They were that day, nearer to disbelief than to faith, saying with their mouths what was not in their hearts. And al-Lahu has full knowledge of what they conceal.

*Quran 003.168* (They are) the ones who said about their killed brethren while they themselves sat (at home), ‘If only they had listened to us, they would not have been killed.’ Say, ‘Avert death from your own selves, if you speak the truth.’

*Quran 003.169* Think not of those who are killed in the Way of Allah as dead. Nay, they are alive, with their *Rabbi* | Lord, and they have provision,

*Quran 003.170* Rejoicing in what al-Lahu has bestowed upon them of His Bounty. And they receive good tidings about those who have not yet joined them, but are left behind (not yet martyred) that on them no fear shall come, nor shall they grieve.”

There are two reasons why Muslims are continually commanded to fight in Allah's Cause. First, as Satan, Allah is as competent as your average reptile. He needs Muslims to kill for him since he cannot do it himself. And second, Satan created Islam to dispense with humanity – to subjugate and kill everyone.

For example, if Muslims were to prevail and kill all non-Muslims on the planet, disposing of some six billion

souls, the following day they would start killing one another until there were none.

But not to worry. According to the un-god, who isn't able to kill without the help of jihadists, he has promised to bring them back to life. However, since killing is easy and reviving is difficult, it would be unwise to count on this reversal of fortune.

When religions tell the faithful to suffer and die in this life for a reward in the next, believers are being defrauded. It has never happened, and it will never occur. But without this bogus bill, there is no Islam. The same is true with donations to the religious establishment, by the way.

*Quran 003.172* “Those who answered (the Call of) Lillahi and the *Rasuli* | Messenger after being wounded; for those of them who did good deeds and feared, there is a great reward.

*Quran 003.173* Those who said to them the people, ‘Verily, the people certainly gathered against you, so fear them.’ But it increased them (in) Faith, and they said, ‘Al-Lahu sufficient for us and best disposer of affairs.’”

This is typical of the Quran. Neither of the belligerents have been named. The place, time, and circumstances associated with this call to arms and to one's death have not been disclosed. And this is because al-Lahu isn't a fan of context or chronology – much less, literacy. Intelligible sentences are not his strong suit. (The previous statement is from the *Quran Word By Word Translation*.)

Returning to the most important character in the Quran after the *Rabbi* and the *Rasul*, we reencounter *al-Shaitan*.

*Quran 003.175* “Only *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary, Satan, frightens his *auliya*’ | supporters and friends, so fear them not, but fear Me, if you are believers.”

Since *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary and al-Lahu both induce compliance through fear, since they both insist on amassing fighters, and since they share the same agenda,



and share speaking roles throughout the Quran, what distinguishes them?

Also, since it is important to properly convey just how inarticulate this Rabbi actually was, here is another literal, word-for-word rendering of the Kill for Me or I Torture You surah...

***Quran 003.176*** “And not grieve you those who hastily rush in disbelief. Lo! Verily, they never will harm the For-Her anything intends the For-Him that not He will set for them any portion in the hereafter. And for them a great tormenting punishment.

***Quran 003.177*** Lo! Verily, those who purchased disbelief with the faith never will they harm the For-Her anything and for them a punishment painful.

***Quran 003.178*** And not think those who disbelieved that We give respite to them good for themselves (i.e. that Our postponing of their punishment is good for them). Only We postpone to them so that they may increase sins and for them a humiliating punishment and disgracing torment.”

When al-Laha claims that he is unfazed by the refusal of some Muslims to fight, he’s lying. The same is true of his excuse for postponing their punishment. To prevail in his plan to be worshiped as God, Satan has to discourage Yahowah from returning as planned on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations in 2033 / year 6000 Yah. And for that to occur, every Jew on Earth must either capitulate to Allah or die. Since Allah can do nothing on his own, he must convince Muslims to murder Jews for him, while at the same time moving the goalposts on his Day of Doom, since he cannot bring it about either. But time runs out ten years to the day of the October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 massacre – a Shabat in 2033 and the beginning rather than the end of *Sukah* | Camping Out with God.

Therefore, since Jews are still alive and free, Allah must explain away the delay in subjugating and annihilating them...

*Quran 003.196* “Let not the freedom of movement and strutting about of those who disbelieve in the land deceive you.

*Quran 003.197* (It is) a trifling, short-lived enjoyment, then their abode (will be) hell, a wretched bed and resting place.”

*Quran 003.199* “Lo! Verily, among the People (of) the Book (are those) who believe in il-Lahi and what was revealed to you, and what was revealed to them, humbling themselves in submission and subjugation to *Lillahi* | the God.

They do not sell, bartering away, the Verses of al-Lahi for a small price and trifling gain. For them, their reward is with their *Rabbi* | Lord. Lo! Verily, al-Laha (is) swift (in settling) the account.”

Allah is losing. Even after having scored a sadistic victory over Jews, even after turning the world against God’s people, even in light of his plans to orchestrate a terrorist attack one hundred times more devastating against Israel, Satan is running out of time. Therefore, *Quran 003.199* is essential to appreciating Satan’s campaign to subjugate the Jews that Muslims fail to kill over the decade he has remaining. He must prevent their return to Yahowah.

The un-god was incapable of providing any proof that he was other than Satan, so he had his non-prophet purchase religious citations from the rabbis in Petra and Yathrib. Then, the Rabbi of Regurgitation claimed that he had been the God who had initially revealed them. However, proving otherwise, he twisted them to suit his demonic agenda and Muhammad’s pathetic situation. Therefore, the rabbis who had provided them, not only mocked the non-prophet over their charade, but when Muhammad stopped paying his bills, they threatened to expose him. To preclude that from occurring, the impoverished, illiterate, and immoral non-prophet, with his un-god’s blessing, decided to kill them. But now, we are getting slightly ahead of our story.

We rejoin this same theme in the 33<sup>rd</sup> surah, *Al-Ahzaab* | The Clans, revealed in 628 CE in central Arabia. It extolls

the merits of fighting one's neighbors should they disavow Islamic terrorism. It lambasts peaceful Muslims and demonstrates Allah's disgust for these hypocrites. It says that by renouncing violent Islam, moderate Muslims are hellbound. As Allah's slaves, they are not allowed to renege on their oath to wage war against all mankind.

In keeping with this theme, after inspiring Muslims to fear hell more than fear dying fighting for Islam, the 33<sup>rd</sup> surah of the Quran abruptly transitions to targeting Jews. Allah supports and rewards stealing Jewish homes, property, women, and children while snuffing out the lives of Jewish men. Dead men tell no tales.

This portion of the 33<sup>rd</sup> surah closes by putting all Muslims on notice that they have no say in this or any other matter – including Allah's unambiguous and undeniable command to terrorize, plunder, enslave, and annihilate God's people. For those who support the Fakestinians, who lie for them, who accommodate them and exonerate them, and who seek to reward them at the expense of Jews, advocating a State for them, Islam has played you for a fool. And since pleading ignorance isn't an alibi, those who side with Muslims against Israel are complicit in the crime of genocide.

*Quran 033.001* “O *al-nabiy* | Prophet, fear al-Laha, and do not obey *al-kafir* | the disbelievers or *al-munafiq* | wrongdoers and hypocrites. Lo! Verily, al-Laha (is) All-Knower, All-Wise.”

Therefore, Muslims are not allowed to pledge their allegiance to any un-Islamic or even moderate-Muslim institution, creed, or nation. Muslims are driven by fear and a false sense of superiority to lash out against the world.

*Quran 033.002* “And follow what is inspired to you from your *Rabbi* | Lord. Lo! Verily, al-Laha is all-aware of what you do.

*Quran 033.003* Then put you trust in al-Lahi. And Il-Lahi is sufficient (as) disposer of affairs.”

The Quran is exceedingly dark, deadly, and demented, even dimwitted and demonic. To be inspired by it is to become similarly diabolical and malignant.

Since the voice of the Quran was incapable of doing much of anything, Allah garnered credibility by claiming to be the God of the “Bible.” He then used carrot-and-stick to incite Muslims, pleading with them to fight for him.

***Quran 033.007*** “When We took from the Prophets their pledge and from you and from *Nuh* | Noah and *Ibrahim* | ‘Abraham and *Musa* | Moseh and ‘*Iesa* | ‘Jesus,’ son of Maryam, and we took a strong oath and pledge from them,

***Quran 033.008*** That He may ask the truthful about their truth. And He has prepared for the disbelievers a painful torment and grievous punishment.”

Noah, ‘Abraham, and Moseh responded to Yahowah and engaged accordingly. As for ‘*Iesa* | Jesus, he’s a mythological character similar to Odysseus and Dionysus. And yet, since he was worshiped as the god of the many Christians surrounding Muhammad, he was fair game.

The threat of painful punishment is not only for Allah’s entertainment; it is the fate predestined for all disbelievers and moderate-Muslims. Second only to the 400 iterations of the Never-Ending Argument, Pain and Punishment is the Quran’s most foreboding theme.

Moving deeper into the surah, the approaching “forces” were lightly armed members of Muhammad’s extended family and former friends who had grown weary of the non-prophet terrorizing them. They had come to hold the first Muslims accountable for armed robbery, kidnapping, and murder. However, as this narrative indicates, during their only defensive “battle,” Muhammad’s Muslims were terrified, so Allah allegedly helped out with some hot air and blowing sand.

As is his custom, Allah is expecting Muslims to have read the Hadith to know what he’s talking about.

Otherwise, this is a fish out of water – kind of like creation. Nonetheless, as we progress through Muhammad's despicable life, we will discover that his brothers and sisters from Petra had had more than enough of the non-prophet's shenanigans. He had robbed, raped, terrorized, and murdered them so many times that they sought to end the torment by killing the little snake. Unfortunately, he slithered away, but not before Allah could claim credit for the hole in the sand that stumped his adversaries.

However, somehow, those who were stymied by a line drawn in the sand, managed to come upon the first Muslims from above and below, as if they had rockets and had built tunnels like Hamas. This shook Allah's jihadists to the core of their faith. They had always been the tormentors, and not the tormented.

***Quran 033.009*** O you who believe! Remember the favor of al-Lahi upon you when there came to you hosts, and We sent upon them a wind and forces that you saw not. And al-Lahu is All Seer of what you do.

***Quran 033.010*** When they came upon you from above you and from below you, and when the eyes grew wild and the hearts reached the throats, and you were harboring doubts and assumptions about Il-Lahi!

***Quran 033.011*** There, the believers were tried and shaken with a mighty shaking.

***Quran 033.012*** When the hypocrites and those who were filled with doubts and in whose hearts is a disease said, 'The promise of al-Lahu and His Messenger to us is only a deceitful delusion.'

***Quran 033.013*** And when a party of them said, 'O people of Yathrib! (There is) no stand for you. So turn back.' And a group of them sought permission (from) the Prophet, saying, 'Lo! Our homes (are) exposed,' when they (were) not exposed. They wished but to flee.

***Quran 033.014*** If they had entered upon them from its sides (of the city) and they had been exhorted to *al-fitnah* | the treachery of

renouncing Islam, they surely would have done it. They would only have hesitated a little.”

Therefore, a Muslim is considered a diseased hypocrite if they question the Quran, ceases to obey Muhammad, or flees from fighting. A peaceful Muslim who refuses to kill for Allah is deemed to have renounced Islam and is seen as a traitor to the faith.

The sworn oath being referenced is the Pledge of al-Aqabah. The vow that day was to wage war on all mankind on behalf of Allah and his Messenger. It occurred en route to Yathrib six years prior to the recital of this surah.

*Quran 033.015* “And certainly they had already made a sworn oath to al-Laha that they would not turn their backs (to the foe). And is an oath to al-Lahi to be questioned?

*Quran 033.016* Say, ‘Never will fleeing benefit you if you flee from death or slaughter. And then you will not be allowed to enjoy but a little.’”

This pertained to the only defensive battle ever fought by Muhammad’s Muslims. They were the terrorists, not the terrorized. And even then, the armed civilians from Petra, Muhammad’s hometown, were there to stop Muhammad from plundering them. The non-prophet’s kin were actually there to defend themselves from Islam. But it did not go well. Muhammad retreated and ran like a startled snake for cover. His followers did the same. And in the end, the clans from Petra thought that they had killed their tormentor and they returned home. But that is not the story the Pen wanted to write fourteen billion years ago.

There is more to Islam, and to being a Muslim, than vowing that the Snake who slithered out of the Garden and into the Desert is God and that the psychopath who had become a sexual pervert and mass-murdering terrorist, was his Messenger. To be a Muslim is to be a slave to Allah, to prostrate oneself to him, and to worship Satan as if he were

God. To be a Muslim is to follow Muhammad's orders and example, as conveyed in the Sunnah comprised of Hadith.

As a result, Muslims act like the savages who terrorized and tortured, gang raped and sadistically mutilated, kidnapped and murdered Jewish men, women, and children on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. Muslims cannot wince at death or recoil at slaughter. Terror is part and parcel of their religion. Allah says so.

***Quran 033.017*** "Say, 'Who is it that can protect you from al-Lahi if He intends to harm you or intends a mercy on you? And they will not find, besides al-Lahi, for themselves any *wali* | protector or supporter nor any helper.'"

I will. Allah is no match for me or anyone who serves alongside Yahowah. If you take the time to read *Yada Yahowah*, you will be protected.

***Quran 033.018*** "Lo! Verily, al-Lahu knows those among you who hinder (to keep from fighting in Allah's Cause), and who say to their brethren, 'Come here towards us,' while they do not show up for battle except a few."

It should now be obvious that all good Muslims are bad people because they fight in Allah's Cause. So, let it be known that Allah disdains moderate Muslims who are timid belligerents. Muslims either fight to the death killing for Allah, or their lives are negated. And this is because Allah is inept. He's no less irritating but no more menacing than a mosquito. If he cannot beguile a Muslim into murdering for him, nothing happens.

***Quran 033.019*** "(They are) unwilling to assist you. But when fear comes, you will see them looking to you, their eyes revolving like one who faints over death. But when the fear departs, they smite you with sharp tongues.

Begrudging and niggardly towards, and only covetous of the good that comes to you, they are not believers. So al-Lahu made their deeds futile. And that is easy for al-Lahi.

***Quran 033.020*** They think the clans have not withdrawn. And if the allies should come, they would wish they were in the deserts among the Bedouins, seeking news about you (from a safe distance). And if they were among you, they would hardly fight at all.”

Allah demands everything from a Muslim – from their freewill to the soul, their wealth and their lives. There is no being stingy and holding out on the Snake. It is not enough to join the riotous processions and cheer on Allah’s terrorists from afar. Good Muslims kill.

As for Muhammad, no one was worse. In a world rife with misogynists, rapists, pedophiles, mass murderers and terrorists, liars and thieves, psychopaths and sadists, Muhammad was guilty of all of this and much more. He claimed to speak for God and ordered people to follow his appalling and abhorrent example...

***Quran 033.021*** “Lo! Verily, you have a noble paradigm and a good example for everyone to follow in the Messenger of al-Lahi for him who hopes in al-Laha and the Last Day and remembers al-Laha much.

***Quran 033.022*** And when the believers saw the confederates, they said, ‘This is what al-Lahu promised us and His Messenger. And al-Lahu and His Messenger spoke the truth.’ And it did not increase them except in faith and submission.”

The allied clans were nothing more than a collection of Christians, monotheistic Arab converts to Judaism, and pagan Arabs from Muhammad’s hometown. As his former neighbors and extended family, they were the first to hear the Quran and knew Muhammad better than anyone today. And yet, 99.9% of the earliest witnesses to Islam not only rejected Muhammad and his Quran, they correctly assessed that he was a demon-possessed fraud, forging the Quran by incorporating the stories of other people.

On this day, they had come to stop Muhammad from robbing, kidnapping, and killing them during his raids. There was no army, just frustrated civilians who were



finally standing up against Islam's propensity to terrorize them. They had tried appeasements, and they had failed.

So that you are up to speed on the terminology, Al-Lahu, al-Lahi, and al-Laha mean "the For-Him," "the To-Him," and "the For-Her," but represent Allah. The Last Day is the Day of Doom when disbelievers are bodily resurrected and then tortured by the Islamic despot posing as god. The Messenger was Muhammad. And he was a good example for those who prefer role models who are psychopaths and narcissists, rapists and pedophiles, misogynists and slave traders, thieves and sadists. Submission is Islam. The promise was to wage war against all mankind.

*Quran 033.023* "Among the believers (are) men (who) have been true (to) what they promised al-Laha. And among them (is he) who has fulfilled his vow and among them (is he) who awaits. And they will not alter any alteration,

*Quran 033.024* That al-Lahu may reward the truthful for their truth and punish the hypocrites, disbelievers, and wrong-doers if He wants or turn in mercy to them. Lo! Verily, al-Laha is Oft-Forgiving, *Rahman* | Merciful."

Again, the vow is to kill anyone and everyone for Allah. On this Muslim mandate, there will be no remittance or variation. It is Islam.

A disbeliever is anyone who does not surrender to Allah and Muhammad as a slave, prostrating themselves to them, while venerating them as prophet and god when neither are true. Also, while Allah was capricious, do not let the "oft-forgiving" fool you. This Snake postures himself as Hell's Warden and the Lord of Punishments. He isn't forgiving anyone and he knows nothing of mercy.

When we consider the history of this moment, the aligned clans were not driven back. They thought they had succeeded and had taught Muhammad a lesson. So, they went back home. Allah's participation that day was limited

to a tempest and whirling dervish – also known as blowing sand in the desert. Over the 23 years that the Quran was being revealed, it was al-Lahu’s only miracle.

*Quran 033.025* “Al-Lahu turned back the unbelievers in their rage. They did not obtain any good or advantage. Al-Lahu sufficed (for) the believers (in) the battle. Al-Lahu is Strong, All-Mighty.”

That is to say, they failed to recapture what these Muslims had stolen from them. And then they disengaged before the job was done.

With Muhammad’s former neighbors and extended family headed back home, the non-prophet, in lockstep with and encouraged by his un-god, turned a covetous eye to the Jews who had called Yathrib home for the past one thousand years. Muhammad and Allah would set the example good Muslims emulated on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. And this is the reason that after 22 years I have returned to update and augment *Prophet of Doom as God Damn Religion*. Rather than blame Muhammad for being a terrorist and mass murderer, a rapist and thief, Allah blamed the Jews for the attack...

*Quran 033.026* “And He brought down those who backed them among the People of the Scripture Book from their strongholds, and cast *ru’ba* | terror into their hearts, so that a group (of them) you killed, and a group (of them) you enslaved as captives.

*Quran 033.027* And He caused you to inherit their land and their houses and their wealth, and land you had not trodden. Al-Lahu is on every thing All-Powerful.”

The People of the Book are Jews. This terrorist massacre took place in Yathrib, the largest and most prosperous city in Arabia at the time. Three-quarters of the inhabitants were of Jewish descent, and they had made the desert bloom. What they had built was worth stealing.

More importantly, they had the goods on Muhammad. They knew the source of his recitals wasn’t Allah because they had recited their Talmud to him.

Since the last name mentioned in the 25<sup>th</sup> verse is the All-Strong and All-Mighty al-Lahu, it is Allah who is claiming credit for attacking Jewish families in their homes, pulling them out into the streets, and terrorizing them. Muhammad and the first Muslims are then praised for killing the men and enslaving the women and children. Their intent was to silence Islam's critics and steal Jewish land and property. Sound familiar?

And while the Quran didn't mention the systematic rape and humiliation of Jewish women, or the mutilation of Jewish men on this day, the Hadith does. This was the blueprint for October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. And that would make Islam responsible and relegate Hamas to a symptom.

Muhammad brought the last of the Jewish tribes in Yathrib into the town square after having exiled the other two from what had been the city. Then in front of their mothers, wives, and children, Islam's prophet had his goons, the first Muslims, slowly sever every man's and boy's head, tossing them into a ditch in the middle of town. He and his savages raped the women and little girls. Anyone left alive, they enslaved, many hundreds, if not thousands of them. It was a prelude to 10.07.23 set up as a spectacle for the entertainment of Muhammad and the Muslims.

This is Islam. The man. The god. The book. The religion.

Based upon what was just revealed, and appears next, all good Muslims are terrorists. Their mission is the subjugation and annihilation of Jews. There is no other way to interpret Islam. To suggest that this religion can be moderated, to infer that jihadists are extremists instead of fundamentalists, is to deceive. Islam cannot be reformed, controlled, accommodated, tolerated, or appeased.

***Quran 033.036*** "It is not for a believing man or a believing woman, when al-Lahu and His Messenger has [sic] decided and

decreed a matter, that for them, there should be no choice in their affairs. And whoever disobeys al-Laha and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed into manifest error.”

The Quran attests that all good Muslims are terrorists. Further, all peaceful, non-violent Muslims are hypocrites and cease to be Muslims from Allah’s perspective – which is all that matters in Islam. In addition, while every Muslim must fight everybody, the primary targets are Jews. Muslims are told to steal their homes, property, and land, exterminating Jewish men while enslaving their women and children.

This is not an extremist interpretation of Islam. It is Islam. There is no other Islam.

*Quran 033.038* “There is no constraint or blame on the Prophet in that which al-Lahu has imposed and made legal for him. That has been the way of al-Lahi with those who have passed away before. The command of al-Lahi is a decree determined as destiny.”

In Muhammad’s warped way, he somehow saw this sadistic episode as the perfect opportunity to torment his harem. So, the parts of the 33<sup>rd</sup> surah that I have omitted dealt with badgering them – which is a peculiar thing for the Pen to have scribed on the perfect tablet. Evidently, there were some people who thought pedophilia, rape, and incest were unbecoming.

Now that you know the truth, it is time to recognize the Progressives and Muslims decrying Jews while appealing to the religious culture that raised and indoctrinated, trained and equipped, Islamic terrorists are enemy combatants and coconspirators. The media has become more propagandist than journalistic.

As I have shared, even if the IDF could do the impossible after failing to be responsible, and eliminate every HAMAS leader and militant, there would be ten more created for every martyr. It is impossible to prevail against a religious ideology with bullets and bombs –

unless that bomb is nuclear and destroys everything. But that's untenable. Not only would the radioactive fallout poison Israel, but the world's response to the deaths of over a million people would be the strangulation of Israel.

As Israel invades Gaza and attempts to eliminate HAMAS by killing its leadership and militants, more soldiers will be killed in the process than the Muslims murdered on October 7<sup>th</sup>. And to what avail? Muslims will remain to repeat the cycle. And all the while, Israel will be isolated and demonized while Jews become prey.

Out of the ashes of Al-Qaeda, ISIS emerged. They were worse. Then after the destruction of ISIS, Hezbollah gained strength such that they are poised to bludgeon Israel. After the fall of HAMAS, another name will be chosen to represent an even more zealous assemblage of jihadists. Kill them all, and there will be all the more of them. It is the magic of religion and the nature of martyrdom. This is the truth, and deep down, you know it.

Frankly, while HAMAS exists, they would rather rape, torture, and kill the captives than hand them over to Israel. It is already happening. Women were paraded naked and bleeding in the streets, and soldiers were beheaded after enduring the humiliation of being caged like animals. The depraved and irrational nature of this enemy makes it all but impossible to rescue them or to prevent this from recurring. And when Jews trade innocent civilians for convicted terrorists, the only assurance is that there will be more kidnapping and terrorism.

Reality states that Israel and the other forty nations from which the captives hailed, including America, China, and Russia, lost them because the leadership was ill-prepared and equipped to protect them. People have shirked their individual and collective responsibilities. Awash in political correctness, otherwise responsible people no longer realize that, when properly directed and

expressed, hate is compassionate and necessary. To discourage this from reoccurring, men and women must direct their righteous indignation against those who perpetrate and celebrate the decapitation of children and the gang rape of young girls, kidnapping and mass murder – including the religion that inspires these hideous attacks against innocent young lives.

Unfortunately for Israel, a population of Muslims armed to the teeth and hoping to die for the glory of the faith cannot be invaded or occupied at an acceptable or sustainable price. And trading innocent captives for convicted criminals will have the same result as what Biden wrought on Israel a month ago when he exchanged Iranian terrorists and the promise of some six billion dollars for a handful of American tourists.

To be fair, initially after the massacre, President Joe Biden transitioned from rhetoric in opposition to Israel to its most articulate and impassioned supporter. Although, all is not what it seems when dealing with a Progressive administration. America's support will come with a boatload of conciliatory concessions which will exacerbate Israel's dire dilemma.

I am convinced that Crown Prince Mohammed bin Salman has a knife against Biden's neck and that this psychopath is holding the senile American president hostage over the fate of petrodollars and reserve currency status. As a result of many prior miscalculations, America's choice is either to become a vassal of the Muslim Kingdom or shrivel up and die in the ensuing catastrophic economic collapse.

Knowing that America has not fired a shot in the defense of Israel, and yet has spilled its coin and shed its blood protecting Saudi Arabia, that the U.S. is bankrupt, and that this administration craves the dismemberment of Israel through the imposition of the Two-State Solution,

October 7<sup>th</sup> set the pieces in place for this eventuality. After all, why do you suppose China trumped the United States by normalizing relations between Iran and Saudi Arabia and then watched as Iran made normalization between the Saudis and Israel impossible? Why was Secretary of State Antony Blinken allowed to participate in Israel's War Cabinet meeting, where he gave directives to constrain the IDF, immediately following a meeting in Saudi Arabia with MBS? Consider yourself forewarned.

Recognizing that Israel will invade Gaza, realize that it will trigger an inevitable second phase of the Iranian, Hezbollah, HAMAS, and Islamic Jihad plan, with a far more massive aerial assault followed by one with a hundred times more militants, all better armed – flooding in from the north, east, south, and west. As a direct consequence of America's misguided fiascos in Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, and Libya, the assault will likely include Libyans, Jordanians, Syrians, Saudi Arabians, Iranians, Iraqis, Lebanese, and Turkish Muslims.

With America's carriers sitting offshore, it may be a delayed reaction, giving Iran more time to equip its proxies, but it is inevitable. Since 5,000 rockets and half that many jihadists wreaked such a savage blow, they are cognizant of what would occur when they up the ante a hundredfold.

It breaks my heart to say this, but we know it is true considering the deep-seated rage and overbearing arrogance of Muslims. If Israel opted not to invade Gaza, Israelis would be forced to cower in fear, knowing that this was the first of many such attacks. Their days would be numbered, their lives constantly at risk. And when they invade, it will result in an avalanche of hate cascading upon them from all directions. Lose-lose.

Those who are informed and rational realize that Mohammed Diab Ibrahim Masri, nicknamed *Deif* | the

Guest, the man who served as the “mastermind” behind the appalling events of October 7<sup>th</sup> as the commander of Izz ad-Din al-Qassam Brigades of reprobates, is the most popular political and religious figure among the Fakestinians. And HAMAS (*Harakat al-Muqawamah al-Isamiyyah* | Islamic Resistance Movement) holds a 90% approval rating among the neighboring Muslim militants – with the remaining 10% favoring the other Fakestinian terrorist organization, the PLO’s Fatah.

As a result, recognizing that the perpetrators of his hellish plot were mostly civilians, they were sponsored and celebrated by other immoral civilians in Gaza. Women’s wombs are terrorist factories and children are jihadists in training. When bloodied and beaten Jews were dragged through their streets, these same women and children gathered in great numbers and applauded. Almost everyone in Gaza is complicit in this crime which was perpetrated by their sons at the behest of their elected officials. The task of separating HAMAS from Fakestinians is as futile as removing the caustic influence of Islam from those intoxicated by it.

I’m sorry to say it, but facts are facts. A young viper becomes an adult viper. It does not become pussy cat. Baby Muslims grow up to be jihadist-age Muslims. And as we learned, Muslims are bred to kill.

Clearly, Israel is justified in no longer supplying the mass-murdering rapists, thieves, and pedophiles who perpetrated these heinous crimes with electricity, water, fuel, or food. Supplies are confiscated by HAMAS anyway. But of course, since the victims were Jew and the perpetrators Muslims, Israel will be condemned for not feeding and fueling the aspirations of those seeking to annihilate them.

It is also appropriate for Israel to raze their homes – just as they would the families of much less ruthless



terrorists. But do so smartly. Promise to resupply these things just as soon as every captive is returned safely to Israel and every member of Hamas walks out into the open, no longer hiding among their women and children. Tell the Muslims that you will stop attacking Gaza when every Hamas jihadist and supporter – tens of thousands of them – moves out of the populated areas and into the open terrain that Jews abandoned in the north of the Gaza Strip where they can fight as if they were men. Offer to engage them there, giving each martyr an express ticket to Allah’s brothel. Win-win.

At the same time, Israel must fight the public perception war that it is losing badly. No matter the pain, the autopsy and crime scene photos and descriptions of every murdered and mutilated Jew must be shown – all of them – along with a narrative of what occurred, showing photos of the jihadists who committed these crimes. Simultaneously, establish a photographic tribute online for all who lost their lives to these demons. While this will be both anguishing and therapeutic for friends and family, it must be done. It is the only way their stolen lives will contribute to a better future for God’s people.

I have and will continue to devote and risk my life in support of Yahuwdaym and Yisra’el, while at the same time openly exposing and condemning the pathetic religions and political platitudes that would denigrate and destroy them – Islam, Christianity, and Judaism, as well as Progressives. Thirty-five books, 10,000 radio programs, and thousands of death threats testify to my unwavering commitment – as does the 91<sup>st</sup> *Mizmowr* | Psalm.

Sadly, there isn’t the leadership in Israel to do what must be done to survive. I say this because no one is willing to denounce the outright deception of a state of “Palestine” or the myth that there is a “Palestinian people.” Both lies must be bluntly and boldly rebuked to avoid the imposition of the “Two-State Solution.” Then it should become illegal

for anyone in Israel to use either misnomer. It is the plague of Hadrian revisited. The myths of Palestine and the notion of coexistence with Muslims are the most destructive and deadly for Israel. Fail in this regard and the myth will prevail, and Israel will be lost.

Second, Muhammad's absurd lie regarding his Fabled Flight to the non-existent Temple to meet with long-deceased Jews en route to the Islamic Heaven by way of its Hell must be explained and repudiated. Since it was Muhammad's response to his Satanic Statements, the truth is so devastating to the Quran's credibility that it becomes suicidal for Muslims to persist in their claims.

Both buildings, the Dome of the Rock and Al-Aqsa Mosque were initially constructed as trophies, validating Allahu Akbar – that Allah was Greater than Yahowah. They emerged as the world was ravaged by the first Muslims – as they killed a third of the world's population from India to Africa. Both blights on the Temple Mount must be razed, with no trace of them left to inspire greater jihad. It should have been done in 1967. Learn and live.

In this regard, if I were leading Israel, the evening of October 7<sup>th</sup>, I would announce that Muslims had 24 hours to return all 230 captives and the heads, attached or severed, of the 230 Muslim leaders most responsible for what occurred, or I would remove the Dome of the Rock and al-Aqsa Mosque from the Temple Mount. Should they not comply, the following day I would begin forcibly removing Muslims from Gaza, Judea, and Samaria by escorting them to the Sinai, Jordan, and Syria. The U.N., Progressives, Arabs, Americans, Europeans, Russians, and the Chinese would scream, but that's unavoidable no matter how Israel responds. This is the only actual solution. It is better for Israel and less lethal. While inaccurate, the complaint will be either apartheid or genocide.

Third, *God Damn Religion* should be read by every Israeli. Consider it my gift to God's people – one inspired by the God of 'Abraham, Yitschaq, and Ya'aqob. Know the truth, tell the truth, and start responding rationally to the threat of the most lethal and anti-Semitic pandemic to infect humankind. The enemy is Islam.

Fourth, to survive, the enemy within must be exposed and constrained – Judaism. Yahowah hates it more than Islam, more even than Christianity's Plague of Death. Judaism has done more to impoverish Jews and separate them from their God than all other foes combined. Judaism is not just a parasite; it is on the cusp of killing the nation from within. Being Jewish is an ethnicity, not a religion. Seventy percent of Israelis know that I am right in this realization – although not to this extent because they are not as well-informed.

Fifth, while people ought to be free to be stupid and believe the abominable myths of Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Conspiracy, and Progressive ideology, they are not free to act on them to the detriment of Israel and Jews. To appreciate the nation's current plight, Israel needs to be cognizant of how their forefathers behaved during the Exodus and then become mindful of the examples set by Moseh, Yahowsha', Caleb, Shamuw'el, Dowd, Chazaqyah, and 'ElYah. It is only when an enlightened and receptive, anti-religious remnant of Yisra'el returns and is prepared to meet Yahowah that there will be peace in the Land. On this, we have Yahowah's promise – and He has never been wrong nor failed to do as He has vowed.

Should you be among those interested in living forever in God's company, come to know Him as He is and not how the religious have slandered Him. Should you want to become part of His Family and inherit the universe, accept the five conditions of the *Beryth* | Covenant. Should you want to be emancipated and enlightened, enriched and empowered, read *Yada Yahowah's* presentation of God's

promises pursuant to the *Migra'ey* | Invitations to be Called Out and Meet. If you want to be safe, accept *Dowd* | David as your Messiah and Savior. Consider these insights, and countless more, a gift of life and love to Yahuwadm. All 30 volumes are free at YadaYah.com.

Your other option is to reject this advice and continue as you have in the past, expecting a different result. Invade Gaza or not. Speak truthfully about the myths of Palestine or give them a State from which to terrorize you. Address the root cause of Islamic terrorism or remain in denial as they slit more throats. Believe the rabbis, and at least you'll be dressed for your own funeral.

For those who might rebuff my warning with an ad hominem assault, demeaning me by suggesting that it isn't realistic to declare war on a religion of nearly two billion people, I would remind you that they declared war on you 1,400 years ago. There have been countless days like today and more to come if you don't face reality. Showing compassion to the merciless damns the innocent.

For those who would seek to appease Muslims by allowing them to control your Temple Mount, with these appalling trophies scarring the Jerusalem skyline, and with their own territories carved out of Israel, I would ask you to consider how well that approach has worked in the past. Oslo comes to mind as does the surrender of Gaza. Who wants to be the next and last Neville Chamberlain?

Should you choose to reject my olive branch from God because I have dared criticize the cult of Judaism, ask yourselves why condemning the Jewish propensity to be religious is the dominant theme of Yahowah's prophets. Why has life been so degrading and dehumanizing for Jews if Judaism is beneficial? Why are the most religious also the least intelligent, least productive, and least willing to fight for Israel's survival? Why are they parasites? Was Israel comatose on this day because the rabbis added their

own embellishment of the Miqra' of Sukah with a 9<sup>th</sup> day and then turned the Shabbat into the least productive and observant time of the week?

Israel, I have offered the best news possible, but not the worst – and unfortunately, it is inevitable. While Israel can and will be saved through another Hezekiah awakening, with the complete elimination of religion and return to Yahowah, His Towrah, Miqra'ey, and Beryth – this reward is only for those willing to accept God's magnanimous offer. However, for those who choose to rebuff your religious enemies by continuing to use the weapons of war, I have very bad news.

Apart from another Hezekiah declaration on behalf of the Towrah and against religion, it is inevitable that Muslims will terrorize Israel as never before – far worse than was witnessed on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. As a result of the choices and concessions Israel has made and will make, many at the insistence of the United States and Europe, the nation has become indefensible.

Whether it is next week or next year, over the next decade, according to Yahowah's prophets, particularly Yasha'yah, Israel will be overwhelmed by a flood of Islamic terrorists. Rather than 2,500 jihadists infiltrating the Promised Land, as was the case this week, next time with Iran's participation through Hezbollah, Islamic Jihad, Hamas, and its occupation of Iraq, Syria, and Lebanon, there will be 100 times more Muslims being Muslims in their pursuit of Jews. And rather than 2,000 rockets initially and 20 powered paragliders, Israel should expect 200,000 rockets, missiles, and drones.

As I foretold a year ago, the Islamic terrorists surrounding Israel will deploy the same strategy. They will overwhelm the Iron Dome with a greater aerial assault than it was designed to handle, thereby raining fire into every Israeli city. Simultaneously, this coordinated force will

overwhelm the smaller and more vulnerable communities with an onslaught of jihadists. And this time, they will invade with sufficient numbers and weapons to hold entire communities hostage, leaving Israel with the impossible choice between capitulation or annihilation.

There is nothing the IDF can do to stop this from occurring. With its jets, tanks, and advanced weaponry, it is well-suited to prevail in the last war, as is the case with most militaries. Should there be another Yom Kippur or Six-Day War against hostile nations and their militaries, they would prevail. But that is not the imminent danger.

Israel, October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 is your future and fate if you do not listen and respond appropriately. Iran now knows for certain that it can play the crazed jihadist card under the cover of fire from the sky. And as the IDF strategizes on how to stop the effects of a couple of thousand crude rockets, a few bulldozers, paragliders, and a few thousand jihadists on foot and bikes, Iran, flush with money and on the cusp of a bomb, is planning the final solution.

At the very least, it will be a hundredfold what God's people endured this past Sabbath. And worse than before, the government and IDF will be paralyzed as Jews are raped, plundered, and annihilated. Please don't let this happen to you.

No one cares more about Jews, but like Yahowah, I know your history and, therefore, your propensity to choose poorly and antagonize the Almighty. And so, I have devoted my life to bringing you to your senses – to helping you return to Yahowah, His *Towrah* | Teaching and Guidance, His *Mow'edym* | Eternal Witnesses to the Restoring Testimony, and His *Beryth* | Covenant Family. It is time to embrace *Dowd* | David, Yahowah's Firstborn and your *Mashyach* | Messiah, *Melek* | King, and *Yasha'* | Savior as the *Zarowa'* | Sacrificial Lamb before his return

on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations in the Yowbel year of 6000 Yah / sunset, October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033.

The books on the shelf at YadaYah.com – *An Introduction to God, Yada Yahowah, Observations, Coming Home, Babel*, and *Twistianity*, in addition to *God Damn Religion*, are available and free for this purpose.

That said, no one knows Islam or hates Islamic jihadists more than I have come to despise them. I understand Muhammad and Allah, the Quran and Hadith better than any of those who are inspiring them to jihad. Awakening you and others to this reality is why I am updating and enhancing *God Damn Religion*.

I know who they are, why they kill, and how to stop them, putting me in the unique position to offer these insights to you. And this, along with a newfound awareness of Yahowah, will save your country and life.

One last thought before we return to the testimony of the prophet, Zephaniah. I have witnessed the righteous rage Israel has brought upon Gaza. And I have no sympathy for the Muslims dying there, recognizing what they have sponsored and done. I watched as tens of thousands, including women and children, celebrated the terrorist acts their sons and fathers perpetrated on defenseless Jews. They are not innocent, and in this war, all of the Islamic belligerents are civilians, as even children are given guns and taught to hate and kill.

Nonetheless, the pictures of tears, fake and real, will hasten the next phase of this war. Rather than ridding the world of Islamic terrorists, Israel is now manufacturing them in far greater numbers than they are eliminating.

This is what Yahowah had His prophet write about the enemy who lives in your midst – the Fakestinians...

**“Woe** (*howy* – alas this warning of impending doom) **to those who inhabit these places** (*yashab* – who have

established their dwelling place, settled in, and occupy), **those who are wickedly offensive, engaging in boisterous religious parades in the region along the sea** (*chebel ha yam* – the destructive belligerents along the anguishing seacoast), **you nation of Cretans and Philistines** (*gowy Karethy* – gentiles who cut a deadly and destructive covenant). **The Word** (*dabar* – the message) of **Yahowah** (*Yahowah* – the proper pronunciation of YaHoWaH as *‘elowah* | God instructed in His *Towrah* | Guidance regarding His *hayah* | existence and your *shalowm* | restoration) **is against you** (*‘al ‘atem*) **Kan’an | Canaan** (*Kan’an* – subjugated and humbled, brought down and subdued), **you in the land** (*‘erets*) **of the Palishty | the Philistines** (*Palishty* – fearsome terrorizing invaders whose name was usurped by the so-called Palestinians).

**I will destroy you** (*wa ‘abad ‘atah* – I will exterminate you, blotting you out so that you vanish) **such that there will be no inhabitants remaining** (*min ‘ayn yashab* – because it will be unoccupied).” (*Tsephanyah* / Yahowah’s Treasures are Stored Up for Another Time / Zephaniah 2:5)

It is such an odd thing. These worthless Islamic terrorists have fraudulently bequeathed upon themselves a name that is only known through Yahowah’s *Towrah*, *Naby’*, *wa Mizmowr* | Teaching, Prophets, and Psalms. There is no mention of the reprehensible Philistines anywhere else, including the Quran. Therefore, if God’s testimony is reliable, they are foreign invaders who have no claim to the land.

However, if Yahowah’s testimony is unreliable, there is no such thing as a Palestinian or a place called Palestine – no matter how many morons they convince or how loudly they scream. The realization that this deceptive and delusional myth has been popularized to the point it has become universally accepted, demonstrates just how far mankind has fallen.



But let us be clear on this point: God has not been deceived. He recognizes the so-called Palestinians for what they are: unproductive and belligerent, Satan-worshipping and anti-Semitic, foreign invaders and terrorists.

To make His home a safe and joyous place to live, He will eradicate these irritating pests. Gaza is exactly as Yahowah's words describe it nearly three thousand years ago. But what it is, is not what it will be.

**“And (wa) the wickedly offensive governmental district which sponsored boisterous religious parades along the seacoast (*chebel ha yam* – the territory of destructive belligerents bordering along the expanse of the sea) shall become (*hayah*) beautiful pastures with meadows for shepherds to graze their sheep (*nawah karah ra'ah*) along with (wa) folds for their flocks (*gaderah tso'n*).”** (*Tsephanyah* / Yahowah's Treasures are Stored Up for Another Time / Zephaniah 2:6)

The land best known for irresponsible parents turning their children into terrorists will have a higher calling. It will be used to graze the sheep of Yahuwdah. The homes of terrorists shall be as barns for their animals...

**“Then (wa) this region (*chebel*) shall be for (*hayah la*) the remnant (*sha'eryth* – the remaining descendants) of the house (*beyth* – of the family and household) of Yahuwdah (*Yahuwdah* – the Beloved of Yah who are Related to Yah), on which (*'al hem*) they shall care for their sheep (*ra'ah* – working as shepherds) in the houses (*ba beyth*) of Ashkelon (*'Ashqalown* – the pile of trash behind the gate of dung, the worthless garbage and repulsive stench) in which they shall lie down to rest in the evening (*rabats ba ha 'ereb*). For surely (*ky*), Yahowah (*Yahowah* – based upon *'elowah's* | God's *towrah* | guidance on His *hayah* | existence), their God (*'elohym hem*), will be mindful of them (*paqad hem* – will take them into account and will lead them), returning and**

**restoring** (*shuwb*) **their possessions** (*shabuwth hem* – their assets and fortunes after them having been captured, controlled, and oppressed, imprisoned in another country).” (*Tsephanyah* / Yahowah’s Treasures are Stored Up for Another Time / Zephaniah 2:7)

They were and He did. In the greatest transformation in human history, Jews, or more correctly, Yahuwdym, rose out of the ashes of the Third Reich to live among the open pastures of the Promised Land. The Muslims who had sought to have them exterminated rather than allow them to return home will be wiped off the face of the Earth instead. Fair is fair. They will reap what they have sown.

There are so many reassuring truths reverberating throughout this prophecy, let’s consider a few. First, there is no room for Replacement Theology. Yahuwdym are Yahowah’s Beloved. God remains mindful of the Chosen People and has not switched His loyalties toward Gentile Christians or Muslims.

Yahowah made a promise to ‘Abraham and He’s going to keep it. This is the fulfillment of the vow to restore the Covenant. Father and His Son are returning to protect their Family – Yahuwdah! This reunion will occur on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations.

Second, to express genuine love, we must follow God’s example and appreciate who, what, why, and how to hate. Protecting those we love necessitates learning to use our minds and words to thwart their most lethal and imminent threats to innocent lives.

And third, Yahowah’s witness can be trusted because His testimony is filled with powerful and wide-ranging prophecies such as this. Here, He predicted that those who had once harassed His people would reappear out of an ether of lies to terrorize them once again. He foretold that the race known as Jews would be held in captivity, and yet that they would return to a land fraught with peril.

God predicted that the rotting rubbish in Gaza would need to be terraformed to be habitable. He even foretold that the realm of the so-called Palestinians would be known as a “governmental district,” that the people living there would have a propensity for “marching in boisterous religious parades,” and that their stated issue with Yisra’el would be over their “borders.” God was right.

Yahowah stored this insightful treasure up for His children to find long ago. It not only breaks my heart that they have neglected it, but that the words He chose are so loving, tender, joyful, and compelling, even compassionate and reassuring. I’m grafted into Yisra’el, and I’m moved to tears. What about those of you for whom this promise was made, for those whom this Land was given?

As the one Yahowah has called to contribute to the *Nes* | Banner being raised on Israel’s behalf, open your eyes and your mind and consider...

**“All of (*kol* – the entirety of) you who inhabit (*yashab* – those who live upon) this perverted Earth (*tebel* – the habitable parts of the confused world which is in the process of destroying itself; from *ta’* and *bel* – the chamber of the Lord), and also (*wa*) those who remain and dwell in (*shakan* – who abide, having settled in) the Land (‘*erets* – the region or material realm (a metaphor for Yisra’el)), when (*ka* – accordingly and as soon as, even by association and simultaneously when) the *Nes* | Sign and Banner, the means to effectively gain the people’s attention, to communicate with them such that all can be rallied to the point of action, drawing them together so that they engage in a productive manner, all by conveying important information conspicuously within the community (*nes* – sign and banner; from *neses* – to raise) is lifted up (*nasa’* – is raised and respected, is picked up and accepted (scribed using the qal infinitive construct which serves as a verbal noun to literally and emphatically demonstrate God’s intent)) and shown on high from**

**above** (*harym* – appearing above all, upon the mount and mountains, from *harar* – to emerge, appear, loom, show, and reveal from up above), **its purpose will be for you all to become perceptive** (*ra'ah* – its intent will be to provide insights and understanding for all of you who literally and continually observe and consider the witness, gaining a perspective by paying attention so as to understand (scribed in the qal stem, imperfect conjugation, and jussive mood – a third-person expression of volition (and thus addressing the purpose of the *nes*) for all of those who are genuinely observant with benefits unfolding over time)).

**And also** (*wa*) **when** (*ka* – accordingly as soon as, by association and simultaneously as) **the Showphar** (*showphar* – trumpet comprised of a ram's horn used for signaling which is symbolic of the purpose of *Yowm Taruw'ah* – issuing a warning about opposing Yah while conveying the benefits of Yah's offering; from *shaphar* – to be bright, pleasing, and beautiful) **sounds** (*taqa'* – is blown, conveying the signal by making a blast encouraging listeners to join together, to make a pledge, and then depart (the qal infinitive intensifies the importance of this action using a particularly descriptive verbal noun)), **listen** (*shama'* – consistently, actually, continually, and genuinely hear the sound, receive the message, and pay attention to the invitation and summons (qal imperfect))!" (*Yasha'yah* / Salvation is from Yahowah / Isaiah 18:3)

This witness is being addressed to Yahowah's people, designating them by where they have settled. It is for every Yisra'elite living anywhere in the corrupt world of man. *Tebel* speaks of the "inhabited places of the Earth which are confused and perverted." As a compound of *ta'* and *bel*, it is the "Lord's realm" – and as we have learned, *Ba'al* | Lord is Satan's name and title.

The prophecy is for those who remain and dwell in the Land, and thus for those who have survived the Islamic tsunami into Yisra'el. This distinction is important because

the estranged are being called home to Yisra'el, while those already in the Promised Land are being called to God's Home, and thus into the Covenant. More to the point: those living in Yisra'el need to accommodate and accept the massive influx of Yahuwdym that will be arriving from the United States and the rest of the world. The population of Yisra'el may double by 2030 if the message on the *Nes* | Sign is heeded. As rough as life for Jews is becoming in Israel, it will become far worse elsewhere.

As we have already discovered, a time is coming when Yahowah is going to lift up and prominently display a *Nes* / Sign and Banner to accomplish this very thing. His plan was detailed earlier in *Yasha'yah* / Isaiah throughout the 11<sup>th</sup> chapter. And so now you will find the words depicted upon this *Nes* may be among those written throughout *Yada Yahowah, An Introduction to God, Observations, and Coming Home*. And while they all point the way toward reconciliation, even *Babel, Twistianity, and God Damn Religion* are helpful because they demonstrate the many ways humankind has gone astray.

I take comfort in knowing that every word found therein represents a devoted and honest attempt to accurately and comprehensively translate Yahowah's words and then comment on them in a manner designed to convey insights and encourage thoughtful contemplation. Furthermore, Yahowah wants the individual translating and compiling the *Nes* to be *yada'* | known such that His people *ra'ah* | look at and pay attention to what he has written for their benefit. The *Nes* is Yahowah's, making it consistent with the message of Moseh, Shamuw'el, Dowd, and Yasha'yah.

Based upon Yah's propensity to work through men rather than dictate to them, His *Choter* | Secondary Branch and Sucker emerging from the fallen stump, has risen to this occasion and is scribing God's message. The *Nes* | Sign he is composing is based on Yahowah's prophetic

testimony. The conclusions and insights are from the *Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr*. With the help of Yahowah's Seven Spirits, this report is being readied for God's people at this time.

Israel is enduring the opening salvo of the Zephaniah and Isaiah prophecies – not because God ordained it, but because He wanted His people to be aware and prepared for the consequence of marauding Muslims. And while he is an advocate for the survival of Yisra'el, his pronouncements are still largely ignored by those who prefer politics and religion to a relationship with Yahowah.

This is not without precedent. Over the long history of Yisra'el, Jews have acted antagonistically toward God. Today, the overtly religious and secular have become traitorous and have turned against their own people. The shrill voices of Progressive Jews in America condemning Israel while praising the Fakestinians is the most ignorant and immoral, utterly insane diatribe I can recall. I am certain that both Dowd and Yahowah are committed to holding them accountable for the grievous harm they have done to those He loves.

And now, while initially hiding in their parasitic hovels, Haredim have come out of their dens, some waving Palestinian flags. As stupid as they are, perhaps it is nothing more than the black stripe coordinating with their morbid outfits. Perhaps it is professional courtesy since they worship the same god. Maybe, stupid likes company.

Fortunately, there is a better option on this day of soul-searching and death when the very survival of Israel is on trial, and when most of the world has turned against Jews. In the face of darker and deadlier days to come, Yahowah has brought forth this beacon of light, His Herald, to show the way home – to life eternal with Yahowah – and to a time and place without religion or the terror it inspires.

God's timing, of course, has been perfect, as has been His execution of this plan. While I did not appreciate His rationale at the time, it was wise of Him to begin this mission by exposing and condemning Islam. As a result of that long journey into the corrupt crevices of the religion, I am prepared to speak against the curse that is currently plaguing God's people.

Immediately after this long journey into the darkness of Islam, I began to translate Yahowah's testimony from the oldest extant sources. Soon, thereafter, I learned how to properly pronounce Yahowah's name. We discovered the five conditions of the Covenant along with the Family's five benefits. This led to appreciating how they were enabled through God's seven annual Invitations to be Called Out and Meet. From there, we came to properly assess Yahowah's timeline from the Garden to His return so that His people would know where they had been, where they are going, and when this would all occur. Along the way, we witnessed the obvious – the most prominent theme in the Towrah and among the Prophets – Yahowah's disdain for Yisra'el's propensity to be religious.

Shortly thereafter, compiling *Questioning Paul*, now revised and renamed *Twistianity*, proved emphatically and irrefutably that the Christian New Testament wasn't just a fable akin to the myths of Odysseus and Dionysus, but also that its every word was in conflict with Yahowah's testimony. More importantly, especially for Jews, we became aware that Peter and Paul plundered the accolades and accomplishments of Dowd | David to create the myth of Jesus Christ. This is where the diabolical plague of Replacement Theology began. It is the same concept Muhammad would run with and trip over.

Seven years ago, I was introduced to an exceptionally inspiring Yahuwd who fulfilled the intent of Chawah, even Sarah, Leah, and Ruth in my life. As we sailed away from America five years ago to a writer's paradise in the midst

of the Caribbean Sea, she insisted that we rebrand and rewrite every book, such that they focus entirely on the awakening and restoration of Yisra'el and Yahuw'dym. The result of three years of retranslating and rewriting has led to what you see on the bookshelf at [www.YadaYah.com](http://www.YadaYah.com). This wealth of information has become a shining beacon in a dark world – Yahowah's *Nes* | Sign for His people.

As if a character in the final act of God's story, when returning to complete the third volume of *Coming Home*, I was led to the greatest discovery of my life – of any life since Moseh and Dowd. From the Mizmowr, we came to understand why the Messiah volunteered to serve as the Passover Lamb on behalf of his Father. Once seen from Yahowah's perspective, we can appreciate why He accepted and supported His Son's decision.

The *Mizmowr* | Psalms reflect the reason they were written, with Dowd starring as the Chosen One, God's Firstborn Son, the anointed Messiah and King, who was also our Savior as the *Zarowa'* | Sacrificial Lamb. In them, we see why the 22<sup>nd</sup> Mizmowr was written in first person to prophetically present the ordeal Dowd would endure of crucifixion as the *Pesach* 'Ayil | Passover Lamb.

Through the Mizmowr, especially the 88<sup>th</sup> and 89<sup>th</sup> Psalms, we come to understand how our guilt was placed upon Dowd's soul on the '*etsem qodesh chag miqra*' of *Matsah* | UnYeasted Bread, and carried into She'owl, where it was deposited, never to be seen again. Dowd would become the Firstborn of Yahowah when celebrating *Bikuwrym* | Firstborn Children. He even made *Shabuw'ah* | the Promise of Seven Shabat possible so that Yahowah could remove the Covenant Family before Islam's final assault on Israel.

For the benefit of the God of 'Abraham, on *Taruw'ah* | Trumpets 22 years ago, this mission began to Herald the Messiah's and Zarowa's return on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day



of Reconciliations in the Yowbel year of 6000 Yah / the first day of a new week as the sun finally sets on the religious and political chaos of man, 6:22 PM, October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033. And now it is time to proclaim the news: Dowd is God's Firstborn, the Messiah and King who came to serve as the Passover Lamb and is returning to enable the Day of Reconciliations by anointing the *Kaporeth* | Mercy Seat of the Ark of the Covenant.

Eight months into the final comprehensive rewrite of Yahowah's *Nes*, having rewritten the first three volumes of *Coming Home*, the newly added books on *Babel* excoriating Judaism, all three volumes of *An Introduction to God*, eight books of *Yada Yahowah*, it was halfway through the fifth volume of *Observations* that I found myself retranslating Yahowah's most poignant prophetic remarks regarding the ultimate destruction of Gaza. It was a Shabat, October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023.

And there I was, someone Yahowah had prepared to tell the entire story of this day to His people. It had all led to this moment. I knew what Yisra'el and the world needed to hear, and realized that it would be the antithesis of what everyone else would be saying. Yahowah had devoted an entire chapter of *Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah to the appointment and empowerment of His *Choter* | Secondary Branch and sucker off of the fallen stump that had been Yisra'el so that Yada would become known and deployable at this time.

Unique among men, as is God's custom, like Moseh before him, the Choter would be well versed on the enemy opposing God's people. He would also be a reflection of Dowd, a passionate, articulate, intellectually astute, and courageous student of the Towrah who fell in love with Yahowah. The Choter would partner with these great Zarowa' by sowing their seeds such that they would take root and grow at this time, producing a productive harvest of saved souls.

While I have never seen myself in the company of these men, other than as one of their many beneficiaries, with the unprecedented benefit of Yahowah's Seven Spirits, even the lowliest of branches can bear abundant fruit. This is why Yahowah inspired Solomon to speak of the *Nakry* | Observant Foreigner during the dedication of Yahowah's Home atop Mount *Mowryah* | Moriah. This is God's plan, it is being fulfilled as He foretold, and He was not shy about telling His people about this.

Should you want to become more familiar with how we – you and I – came to this place at Yahowah's direction, please consider the *Why You, Why Me* chapter in the opening volume of *An Introduction to God – Dabarym* | Words. Alternatively, if your preference is to discount the many hundreds of prophecies pertaining to Yada serving as Dowd's Herald and Yahowah's Witness to Yisra'el at this time, I invite you to make an informed decision, which can most readily be accomplished by reading the *Yada Yahowah* series. If you can disprove its findings, most all of them, using evidence and reason and without resorting to either contradictory citations from the rabbis or ad hominem attacks, then you'll prove yourself smarter than God and worthy of this moment. If not, and if your mind is open, you'll benefit from them.

Should you be neither overtly religious nor moronically progressive, open both to God and to reason, then you will find the means to survive and thrive – even among the loud drone of religious rhetoric and political platitudes. It is your choice, your time, your soul. And it should now be obvious that the alternative is dismal.

As everything begins to disintegrate around you, Israel, and as the world turns against you, this is actually your greatest opportunity. What follows is *Shalomoh's* | Solomon's commencement address to the Children of Yisra'el upon the completion of Yahowah's Home, more commonly known as the "First Temple." In the midst of the

preeminent Sermon on the Mount, Solomon, after speaking of his father, Dowd, foretold...

**“So therefore** (*wa gam* – also and in addition), **regarding someone else, the observant and discerning foreigner from a different ethnicity and geographic location who will come to understand** (*ha nakry* – someone from a different place and culture, speaking a different language, who, having paid attention will comprehend and respond; from *nakar* – someone who, by being attentive and astute will come to be acquainted, recognize, and acknowledge something which deserves our highest regard and respect), **who, to show the way to the benefits of the relationship** (*‘asher* – who, to reveal the correct and restrictive path to walk to get the most out of life) **is not of your people** (*lo’ min ‘am ‘atah*), **this Yisra’el** (*Yisra’el huw’*), **he will come** (*wa bow’* – he will arrive and enter the scene) **from a distant country in a distant time** (*min ‘erets rachowq* – out of a land a great distance from Yisra’el and following a long interval of time) **for the express purpose of being a witness and providing answers regarding** (*lama’an* – for the sake of responding and replying to, providing testimony as a witness with the express intent and purpose of revealing) **Your** (*‘atah* – Yahowah’s) **surprisingly important** (*ha gadowl* – tremendously empowering and distinguished, growth-promoting and magnifying, and astonishingly great) **name** (*shem* – personal and proper designation, renown, and reputation), **the influence of Your Hand** (*wa yad ‘atah* – Your ability to accomplish the mission, especially Your *yad*, the first letter in Your name, which pictographically displays an open hand reaching down and out, defines Your role in our lives, denoting Your ability to engage and accomplish the task at hand), **along with the Chazaq | Powerful and Passionate Individual who is Prepared to Lead** (*ha chazaq* – the very strong and influential person with a fighting spirit who is ready and able to protect his people from those who would otherwise

seek to harm them, the one who is intensely prepared and resolutely capable of encouraging, repairing, and defending his extended family, the one who embodies the right character, appropriate status, and speaking ability to govern appropriately with a firm and strong hand who clearly knows how to lead in the proper direction) **as (wa) the Zarowa'** | **Protective Shepherd and Sacrificial Lamb** (*zarowa' huw'* – the prevailing and effective nature, the strength, resolve, and overall ability of this remarkably important and impactful individual of action who, as a leader and fighter is engaged as a shepherd among his sheep, who is fruitful in his ways, accomplishing the mission, especially when sowing the seeds of truth while denoting and advancing the purpose of the arm of God, of His shepherd and sacrificial lamb) **whom You have extended** (*'atah ha natah* – through whom You have stretched and reached out).

**When (wa) he arrives on the scene and chooses to pursue this** (*bow'* – when he comes, bearing these associations, wanting to clarify the proper direction toward the ultimate goal which is to enter and be included (qal perfect consecutive – literally and genuinely, during this moment in time, and of his own volition)), **then (wa) he will help interested parties reconcile their relationship by providing those who exercise good judgment with the information and justifications needed to make a correct and reasoned decision** (*palal* – he will intervene in the relationship by providing an accurate assessment, enabling thoughtful individuals to come to an agreement, and by foreseeing future events he will provide persuasive arguments which are assured to deliver the expected results) **regarding this familial relationship** (*'el ha beyth ha zeh* – pertaining to and concerning God's home and family). (*Dabarym ha Yowmym* / 2<sup>nd</sup> Chronicles 6:32)

**When you hear it out of the heavens, coming from the atmosphere** (*wa 'atah shama' min ha shamaym* –

listen to what comes out of the spiritual realm by way of the sky (from radio waves and especially satellite-based broadband internet connections, perhaps)) **within the location where you live** (*min makown yashab 'atah* – within the place you are located and dwell), **then** (*wa*) **engage and act accordingly, doing everything** (*'asah ka kol* – under the auspices of freewill, endeavor to expend the considerable effort required to receive all the benefits, doing everything consistent with the example and pattern he has set (qal perfect consecutive)) **which, to show the way** (*'asher* – that, to reveal the proper path to get the most out of life and receive the benefits associated with the relationship), **the Nakry | Observant Foreigner from a different ethnicity and geographic location who understands** (*ha nakry* – this man from a different place and culture, speaking a different language who is uniquely discerning) **has invited you to read** (*qara' 'el 'atah* – has proclaimed and offered to you about God, has recited to you, summoning you to it, calling you out to meet with and be welcomed by God (qal imperfect)), **for the express purpose of being a witness, who provides answers such that** (*lama'an* – for the sake of responding, providing testimony with the express intent and purpose of revelation such that) **all peoples of the Earth** (*kol 'am ha 'erets* – everyone, every family and nation of the material realm) **will have a genuine and ongoing opportunity to become familiar with Yada', to know, acknowledge, accept, and understand** (*yada'* – will be shown and find, becoming aware of Yada' and familiar with as a result of the revelation and have the means to comprehend (qal imperfect)) **Your name** (*'eth shem 'atah* – therefore, Your proper designation and actual reputation), **coming to respect and revere You** (*wa la yare' 'eth 'atah* – once revitalized, approach Your awesome nature) **simultaneously along with** (*ka* – concurrently with) **Your people** (*'am 'atah*), **Yisra'el** (*Yisra'el* – Individuals who Struggle and Wrestle or Engage and Endure with God).

**And also, so that** (*wa la*) **they may know** (*yada'* – they might acknowledge, accept, and understand) **that, truthfully** (*ky* – assuredly), **Your family and this house** (*'al ha beyth ha zeh* – that Your home), **which to reveal the correct path to walk to give life meaning that** (*'asher* – to show the way to benefit from the relationship) **I have built for the family** (*banah* – I [Shalomoh] have constructed for the generations, for the son and the son's son), **are designated and called** (*qara'* – is summoned and received, proclaimed and appointed, and especially called out and welcomed) **by Your name** (*shem 'atah* – by Your proper designation).” (*Dabarym ha Yowmym* / Words of the Days / 2<sup>nd</sup> Chronicles 6:33)

Yahowah wants Yisra'el to listen to Him and to come home. And not finding a Yahuwd who was willing to engage, God stooped to using a *gowy*. Nonetheless, He is obviously pleased with what we have accomplished on His people's behalf with *Yada Yahowah* – or He would not have conveyed these prophecies to draw your attention to it. So, what is your response? After all, it is a fair question since Yahowah has asked you to listen and to reply.

I have one last thought before we return to the condemnation of Muhammad and Allah, the Quran and Sunnah, Islam and Jihad in *God Damn Religion*. It is important that you know that America's counterproductive meddling in the Muslim Middle East has had several unforeseen consequences.

By giving Iraq and Syria to Iran, it doomed Israel. The American invasions in 2001 and 2002, which I vociferously opposed from the beginning, divided the world's superpowers, with Russia and China favoring Iran and the US and Europe opposing the Shiite theocracy. We see this with China and Russia issuing scathing indictments against Israel rather than HAMAS, which is an Iranian proxy, in the aftermath of the October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 massacre.

Adding to the fog of war, and errant perceptions, Joe Biden's oratory in support of Israel has been outstanding – far better than any of Netanyahu's speeches. And initially, he and his administration have said and done all of the right things. But it is a Trojan Horse. Things are not as they appear. And it will all come crashing down as the Fakestinian casualties mount and the world screams – particularly Saudi Arabia – because MBS has it within his power to eviscerate America's economy. All that is needed now is for Iran to pull the Hezbollah trigger following Israel's invasion of Gaza and a panicked world will impose the final solution on the few on behalf of the many.

Plotting behind the scenes, the Biden Administration is scheming to provide Saudi Arabia with advanced weaponry, a defense treaty where American lives are pledged to defend Saudi Arabians against any foe, along with nuclear capabilities. It is all under the guise of normalization with Israel, which will include the Biden Administration's pet project: the imposition of a Palestinian State with its capital in Jerusalem.

This is occurring because the US financial sanctions on Russia backfired. As a result, over 150 nations want to replace the dollar as the world's reserve currency – a move that will cripple the United States. And the one man who can make that so or delay the inevitable – MBS – is using his black ooze as leverage. And he just so happens to be a murderous psychopath – albeit a clever and rich one.

America's ill-fated military incursions in the Middle East created such chaos that millions of Muslims fled to Europe, taking their vile religion with them. They are fanning the flames of anti-Semitism. In the week following HAMAS's Holocaust, three European countries felt the sting of Islamic terrorism with lives lost.

To appease Muslims, and cover her bloody footprints and millions of lost civilian lives, America is now the most

aggressive advocate of the Two-State Solution – something Yahowah openly opposes on moral, rational, and defensive grounds. This problem is so egregious that Yahowah devoted the 18<sup>th</sup> chapter of *Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah to exposing and condemning America's malfeasance.





*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

3

Ready to Die?

*I have been made victorious with terror.*  
*Bukhari:V4B52N220*

I am different than most people. I actually care about what is right and wrong, good and bad. Truth matters. I am judgmental and prefer love to rape, raising children to pedophilia, and earning a living rather than stealing what belongs to others. I avow freedom and respect women's rights. I prefer life to death. I disdain terrorism. I would prefer to know rather than believe. And I have the courage to pursue the truth and the compassion to share it. I have an affinity for evidence and reason, rhetoric and logic. These attributes will guide our steps as we proceed.

Enough about me, I have some questions for you. Would you risk your life to save others?

Suppose you found irrefutable proof that the scriptures of an immensely popular religion ordered the faithful to terrorize and plunder the world. Would you ignore this evidence, or would you share it? Would it make any difference to you if thousands were dying as a direct result of what you read?

Suppose you discovered that the most prominent themes within these scriptures focused upon pain and punishment, thievery and violence, intolerance and war, rape and the debasement of women – would you sound an alarm? What if there was proof that millions of women were being deprived of their basic rights, many bought and

sold as slaves, and that countless millions were having their genitals mutilated as a result, would that matter?

What if this religion was supported by a manifesto dictated by the regime's founder, wherein there was overwhelming evidence that he was a sexual predator, a mass murderer, and a terrorist – would you have the courage and character to criticize him? What if the oldest and most credible documents revealed that this cult leader motivated his mercenaries to murder and mayhem by allowing them to keep the majority of what they had stolen in his god's name – including their victim's homes and possessions, even taking their women and children as slaves? Would that be sufficiently concerning to risk being criticized for telling others about it?

All right, no more hypotheticals. I'm going to share the message of a third surah, this one in its entirety, because it is as undeniable as a sword to the neck. In all of the annals of human mythology, the following Quranic outburst is among the most grotesquely immoral and reprehensible diatribes ever attributed to a god.

The 8<sup>th</sup> surah of the Quran, *Al-Anfall* | **The Spoils of War**, was revealed in the first or second year of the Islamic Era, in AH 1 or AH 2. It is relevant because prior to it, Islam had been a colossal failure in its birthplace. After it, Muslims would flood out of Arabia and plunder the world.

At the time, as few as one in a thousand of Muhammad's former friends and extended family members believed him and accepted his recitals as worthy of their attention. As a result, the nasty Never-Ending Argument between them is slathered all over the text of the first 100 surahs. It memorializes the contentiousness between the people who knew Muhammad best and the non-prophet of Islam. They called him a demon-possessed fraud who had plagiarized his recitals. And they were right.

Since he had lost the War of Words, Muhammad lusted for the day he could use swords to stem the recriminating tide. So, Islam's non-prophet threatened to slaughter his own people if they didn't relent.

Seeking to appease him, and forestall the threat, the Quraysh bribed Muhammad, offering him a decedent smorgasbord of women, money, and acclaim. The non-prophet accepted the deal by disavowing monotheism and becoming a polytheist. He immediately memorialized Petra's competing rock goddesses, al-Lat, al-Uzza, and Manat, in the Quran to demonstrate his accommodation, affirming that Muhammad sought personal gratification and self-entitlement over religious responsibility.

Shortly thereafter, with the strong-arms of Islam left out of the deal, they complained about the renunciation of monotheism. The fear of losing the protection of those who had intervened for him and against the verbal attacks of his neighbors, Muhammad disavowed the bargain he had made. This, of course, proved that he could not be trusted.

Making matters worse, while seeking to justify his non-prophet's horrendous self-indulgence, Allah revealed that all of his messengers spoke for Satan. It had been obvious, especially to those who heard the Quran's mean-spirited and demonic vibe directly from Muhammad's lips but, nonetheless, it was a shocking admission.

Now mocked mercilessly, the Devil's Advocate needed to escape the torrid avalanche of rebuke he had brought upon himself. So Muhammad began hallucinating and dreamt that a flying donk-mule arrived to fly him to a non-existent furthest mosque in an undisclosed city where he led long-deceased Jewish leaders in prostration prayers. Then, capitalizing on the change in venue, Muhammad reboarded the flying donk-mule and leapt toward Allah by entering hell. Long story short, when he awoke the next morning and attempted to restore the now tainted luster of

his prophet-ship, he was jeered all the more. According to the Hadith, at the time, all but a few renounced Islam, leaving the religion in tatters.

Allah was ever ready to offer a situational recital to shore up his messenger's credibility problem. So, Satan confirmed the fairytale of the Night's Journey in the Quran – making the situation worse, as had the Satanic Verses.

Tumbling out of control, and on the ropes, Muhammad snuck out of town under the cover of darkness and began the Hijrah of Shame. Along the way, he met with some pagans from Yathrib and, together, they pledged to fulfill Muhammad's need for revenge by promising to slaughter his kin. And for Allah, they vowed to wage war against all mankind. It was called the Pledge of Aqabah. It was at that moment, the first day of the first year of the Islamic Era, the Terrorist Manifesto that became Islam was born.

While I have shared all of this in summary fashion, when we return to this point in the chronology, you will be confronted with irrefutable Quran and Hadith citations to affirm every word of it. But for now, this background is necessary to appreciate what occurred next.

Violence isn't cheap. Like today's terrorists, the first Muslims needed money... *Tabari VII:29* & *Ishaq:289* **"The Apostle heard that Abu Sufyan [a Quraysh merchant] was coming from Syria with a large Quraysh caravan containing their money and their merchandise. He was accompanied by only thirty men."**

These men, comprised of Muhammad's former friends and extended family, were going about their lives, working to make a living. It was something Muslims were unwilling to do. They were merchants, not militants. So, Islam was about to rob them.

Not one to miss an opportunity to get rich... *Ishaq:289* **"Muhammad summoned the Muslims and said, 'This is the Quraysh caravan containing their property. Go out and attack it. Perhaps Allah will give it to us as prey.'"**

While it was putting the cart before the camel, Allah announced that he was ready to endorse armed robbery... *Ishaq:288* “Allah divided the booty stolen from the first caravan after he made spoils permissible. He gave four-fifths to those He had allowed to take it and one-fifth to His Apostle.”

The motivation was grand larceny, not religious sanctity... *Tabari VII:29* “Abu Sufyan and the horsemen of the Quraysh were returning from Syria following the coastal road. When Allah’s Apostle heard about them he called his companions together and told them of the wealth they had with them and the fewness of their numbers. The Muslims set out with no other object than Sufyan and the men with him. They did not think that this raid would be anything other than easy booty.”

These armed raiders wanted to rob their former friends and family. The non-prophet’s sole motivation was piracy, not piety. So, let’s not pretend that Muhammad was a prophet when he demonstrated otherwise. He was en route to becoming the world’s most infamous sand pirate.

As further proof that this attack, which would become known as the Badr raid, was an act of terrorism, another Hadith reports:

*Bukhari:V5B59N702* “Allah did not admonish anyone who had not participated in the Ghazwa [terrorist raid] of Badr, for in fact, Allah’s Apostle had only gone out in search of the Quraysh caravan so that he could rob it.

But Allah arranged for the Muslims and their enemy to meet by surprise. I was at the Aqabah Pledge [to wage war against all mankind] with Allah’s Apostle when we gave our lives in submission, but the Badr battle is more popular amongst the people. I was never stronger or wealthier than I was when I followed the Prophet on a Ghazwa.”

That pretty much sums up what Islam had become and would remain. This is the Islam of October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. It is Muhammad’s version of Islam. It is Allah’s Islam. It is the Islam of the Quran and of the Sunnah. It is the only Islam.

Even though Muhammad and Allah were at cross purposes at the outset of their first of many terrorist raids, both non-prophet and un-god would get what they craved. Therefore, the recital celebrating the carnage presents a unified front.

There is no way to properly prepare for what follows. This is arguably the most important surah in the Quran, and yet, it is warmongering and unrelenting. It is as immoral as it is diabolical.

*Quran 008.001* “They ask you about the spoils of war. Say, ‘The spoils of war (are) for Lillahi and the Rasuli. So fear al-Laha and adjust everything between you to obey al-Laha and His *Rasul* | Messenger if you are believers.’

*Quran 008.002* The believers, to the exclusion of all else, are those when al-Lahu is mentioned, feel fear (in) their hearts. When His Verses are recited to them, they increase them in faith. And upon their Lord they put their trust.

*Quran 008.003* Those who constantly perform the obligatory prostration prayer, and out of what We have provide them, they spend,

*Quran 008.004* Those are the true believers. For them, are ranks and grades with their *Rabbi* | Lord and a pardon with a generous provision.

*Quran 008.005* As your Rabbi brought you out from your home in truth (to fight) while, lo, verily, some believers averse to it.

*Quran 008.006* They dispute and argue with you concerning the truth after what was made clear as if they were driven to death with their eyes wide open.”

The 8<sup>th</sup> surah was revealed immediately after the Islamic terrorist raid on the Quraysh caravan. While previously, the dissension had been between a score of Muslims and thousands of disbelievers in Petra, the citizens in Yathrib didn’t much care one way or the other. But Islam remained continuous because the initial converts to the terrorist adaptation of Islam realized that assault,

armed robbery, kidnapping, and murder were wrong. So now, to silence the moral voice of the religion, and to validate the emerging Terrorist Manifesto, Allah revealed a new, and different “truth” – in silver and swords we trust.

Muslims were not to get all huffy over some spilled blood. In fact, with Islam’s New Testament, blood would be the new baptism, and with it, a generous pardon. All of the other rules would still apply: lots of prostrations and obey the Rabbi and his Rasul.

Moving on to the raid itself, the Quran affirms that Muhammad wanted to steal while Allah was looking to slaughter. So, they combined interests and did both. And in death, the disbelievers would be invalidated.

If the non-prophet and un-god couldn’t win the argument on its merits, they would annihilate the opposition. Then to make stealing and murder seem sanctimonious, Satan said that there were a thousand invisible demons helping out. It was the gospel truth, the happy tidings of Islam’s resurrection. *Let not your heart be troubled. Stealing is now lawful and good and killing is a religious rite.*

*Quran 008.007* “And when al-Lahu promised you one of the two groups for you, you wanted the other, (the) unarmed one. But the one which was armed would be for you because al-Lahu intended to prove and justify the truth by His word and cut off the roots of the disbelievers,

*Quran 008.008* That He might justify the truth and prove false the falsehood, even if the disbelievers disliked it.

*Quran 008.009* When you were seeking the help (of) your Lord and He answered you. Lo! Verily, I am going to reinforce you with a thousand of *al-malaikati* | the angels, one after another.

*Quran 008.010* And (it was) not made (by) al-Lahu other than good tidings and so that your hearts might be at rest with it. And (there is) no victory except from al-Lahi. Indeed, al-Laha (is) All-Mighty, All-Wise.”

He was now the Lord of Terror and Rabbi of Revenge. It was a promotion of sorts since, in the previous 100 surahs, he had been Hell's Warden, lording over painful punishments. I suppose even snakes need to get out from time to time, stretch their scales, and kill something.

However, to believe and follow a demented deity, consciences would have to be anesthetized...

***Quran 008.011*** “When He covered you with the slumber as a security from Him (an inner calm and reassurance), and He caused water (rain) to descend on you from the sky, to cleanse and purify you with it, and to remove from you the *nij'za* | stigma of whispering rumors and innuendos of malfeasance of *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary, Satan, and to strengthen your hearts, and make your feet firm with it.”

Amazing but true – in this passage Satan has morals while Allah is trying to wash away the stigma of thievery and murder. Apart from Islam, Arabs recognized that killing family and friends and stealing from them was wrong. Therefore, an altered sense of awareness assuaged their souls while the rain eliminated the bloodstains, scrubbing the scene of the crime. Then this Quran recital served to reassure these marauding murderers that they were on the right side of the new religious order.

Sure, it was dastardly and demonic to have a wannabe god sponsor a killing spree, but even that was resolved in the minds of believers by this devilish deity demeaning Satan's morality. Allah was now less moral than his Satanic alter ego – and had admitted it. The consciences of the last of the moral Muslims were denounced as being Satanic whispers. So, keeping in mind that Satan was a member of *al-malakati* | the spiritual envoys, we read...

***Quran 008.012*** “(Remember) when your *Rabbuka* | Lord inspired *al-malakati* | the angels, ‘I am with you, so keep firm those who believed. I will cast *al-ru'ba* | terror into the hearts of those who have disbelieved. So strike them over the necks, and smite over all their fingers and toes.



*Quran 008.013* That (is) because they opposed al-Laha and His Rasul. And whoever opposes al-Laha and His Rasul, then lo, al-Laha (is) severe in penalty and punishment.’

*Quran 008.014* That. ‘So taste it. And that for the disbelieving infidels (is the) punishment (of) the Fire.’”

One of the reasons I have transliterated the Arabic basis for “angel” is that its meaning is derived from the Hebrew. And while it is routinely rendered “angel” in Quran translations, that is inaccurate. *Mal’ak* describes a “spiritual messenger, an envoy, or an implement.” By contrast, “angel” is a transliteration of the Greek word *angelos*, meaning “message or messenger.” One cannot rationally translate Hebrew terms incorporated into the Quranic text with a transliteration of Greek terminology because it conveys an inappropriate connotation. To the uninformed, angels are good and Godly. But as I’ve mentioned, Satan was a *mal’ak*, as are the demons serving with him. As spiritual implements, they can be a force for good or evil, depending upon who is directing them.

In this case, the *malakati* were reinforcing the resolve of terrorists while the chief *malak* was terrorizing disbelievers. And what the Lord of Terror was orchestrating was mutilation and decapitation – the very things Islamic jihadists did to defenseless Jewish women and children in Israel. Slicing off a person’s fingers and toes, all of them one at a time, prior to cutting off their head, is designed to inflict maximum agony while demonstrating that the sadist not only enjoys inflicting pain, but there is nothing their victim can do to stop it.

Allah is, therefore, admitting that he is a sadist. The Islamic god reinforces his masochistic nature by claiming throughout the Quran to shackle disbelievers in Hell so that he can torment them at his pleasure. This is what God would be like if God were Satan. This is the god of Islam.

In this next segment of scriptures from hell, we find Allah ordering Muslims to continually pursue infidels...

***Quran 008.015*** “O you who believe! When you meet those who kafar | disbelieve (infidels) advancing, then (do) not turn the backs to them.

***Quran 008.016*** And whoever turns his back to them on such a day – unless it be a stratagem of war, or to retreat to a troop (of his own), has indeed incurred the wrath from al-Lahi. And his abode (will be) Hell, and worst and most wretched destination.”

Infidels are to be pursued, mutilated, and decapitated. It is Allah’s uncompromising and unrelenting directive. And should a Muslim prefer negotiation, accommodation, or peace, the wannabe god of Islam not only hates these moderate apostates, his intent is to torture them in hell.

The message was clear – wield the sword over the necks of infidels or incur the wrath of Allah and roast in hell. There would be no retreat from the command of Allah.

Unbeknown to most, the Lord of the Quran has an inferiority complex, so he must not only demand unwavering capitulation but also take credit for everything. The civilian merchants who were slaughtered in revenge for mocking the messenger were all murdered by Muslim militants. Nonetheless, Allah would have his jihadists believe that he was responsible. And if a Muslim marauder doesn’t believe him, if his observations and experiences recall otherwise, then they have failed the test and it’s off to the fire.

***Quran 008.017*** “You killed them not, but al-Lahu killed them. And you did not cast (terror) or throw when you did throw or cast, but al-Laha threw, that He might test the believers by a righteous trial and great favor from Him. Verily, al-Laha is All-Hearer, All-Knower.

***Quran 008.018*** That and that, al-Laha weakens and renders vain (the) plan of the kafir | disbelievers.”

Islam requires cognitive dissonance. There is a constant disconnect between reality and the recitals. All evidence is contrary to the Quran's claims.

These murderous Muslims knew what they had done. Since there was still a modicum of morality in them, their fleeting sense of decency needed to be expunged and washed away, Allah told them to deny reality and believe otherwise. Sure, Allah is Satan, but let's all pretend he's God. It's obvious that the Quran was the most diabolical non-book ever recited, but let's claim it's perfect.

As for weakening the plans of the disbelievers, they had intended to earn an honest living, which was incompatible with the new Islamic mantra. So, Allah disincentivized work by authorizing stealing and human trafficking.

Sure, that was bad, but it's about to get worse. After having been immoral and delusional, Allah gets petty. The Quraysh had grown weary of constant haranguing over the Day of Doom. They had been told that the sky was going to fall, that the mountains were going to run away, and that they were going to appear before Allah to be roasted alive. After being threatened a hundred times with the same painful punishment, they said, "Put up or shut up," or words to that effect. So, while the sky hadn't fallen, the mountains weren't moved, and this was only a slice of hell on earth, Allah insisted that by slicing some necks and severing fingers and toes, he had delivered on his threat.

***Quran 008.019*** "You prayed for victory and judgement, now has the judgement has come unto you. So if you cease and desist, it will be better for you. But if you return or revoke, We will return and revoke. And never will it avail. Your forces are nothing, even if numerous. And that, al-Laha with the believers.

***Quran 008.020*** O you who believe! Obey al-Laha and His Rasul. And do not turn away from him while you hear.

*Quran 008.021* And (do) not be like those who say, ‘We heard,’ while they hear not.

*Quran 008.022* Lo! Verily, the vilest and worst of the creatures as beasts near the sight of al-Lahi (are) the deaf, the dumb, those who have no sense.

*Quran 008.023* And had al-Lahu found any good in them, surely He would have made them listen. And if He had made them hear, surely they would have turned away while shunning, and shying away.

*Quran 008.024* O you who believe, respond to Lillahi and His Rasul when he calls you to what gives you life. And know that al-Laha *yahulu* | comes between a man and his heart and that to Him you will be gathered.”

Twenty years ago, when I started listening to Yahowah, I came to respect and love him. As a result, I chose to benefit from His guidance and engage in His Covenant, making my life valuable to God. But with al-Laha and his Rasul, humankind is a vile beast. Even when forced to listen, they shy away, shunning what they hear. Unable, or at least unwilling, to recognize that it is the inferiority and immorality of their message that men and women are rejecting, the un-god foists an *ad hominem* attack and calls humankind deaf, dumb, and senseless.

The Lord of Death then claims that to live, Muslims must respond to him, which necessitates killing. And should they not be tempted, then al-Laha reminds them that he is severe in punishment.

*Quran 008.025* “And fear a trial, tumult, and temptation, which will not afflict or affect those who *zalamu* | disbelieve, deny, and do wrong among you exclusively. And know that al-Laha (is) severe (in) the penalty and punishment.”

While this says that the temptation will not affect disbelievers and, thus, only afflict Muslims, I suspect al-Laha was fang-tied. He meant the use of exclusively to serve as a double negative, rendering the statement: “And beware of that temptation which does not befall only those among

you who are disbelievers to the exclusion of others who know that god is severe in punishment.” I am not sure that’s better, but there is very little we can do because, unlike Yahowah, Allah is an impoverished communicator.

As I mentioned previously, a Hadith will acknowledge that, following Disbelievers Disbelieving, Swearing to Slaughter, Pagan Indulgences, Satanic Admissions, and the Flight of Fancy, only a few weak Muslims remained in Muhammad’s wavering flock. Their predicament was self-inflicted, but nonetheless, in revisionist mode, the believers were helpless and quivering in fear that they might be killed before killing, so Allah claims to have provided all of the things they had been afforded by the Jews in Yathrib and had just stolen...

*Quran 008.026* “And remember when you (were) few (and) deemed weak, even helpless, in the land, fearing that the men might do away with you, then He sheltered you and strengthened you with His help and provided the good things so that you may be thankful.

*Quran 008.027* O you who believe! Do not betray al-Laha and His Rasul, nor betray your *amanat* | things entrusted to you, and all the duties which were ordained while you know.

*Quran 008.028* And know that your wealth and children are a trial. And that al-Laha, with Him, (is) a great reward.

*Quran 008.029* O you who believe! If you obey and fear al-Laha, He will grant you *Furqan* | criterion (to judge between right and wrong) and *Makhrāj* | making a way for you to get out of your evil deeds, expiating your sins, and forgive you. And al-Lahu is the Owner of the Great Bounty.

*Quran 008.030* And (remember) when the disbelievers plotted against you that they might restrain you, or to kill you, or to get you out, they were plotting and al-Lahu too was plotting, and al-Lahu is the Best of the Schemers.”

The message was that Muslims dare not betray the Lord who made stealing lawful and good and who sought to kill. They must not spare their children either, for they are tomorrow’s jihadists. Al-Laha would have his slaves

believe that if they sacrifice their lives, they will be rewarded for being better Muslims than parents. And from his lips to their reality and ours.

Obeys and fear, kill and steal would be the new Criteria. Doing good would be redefined. This would lead to a novel way to expiate one's sins. So, I supposed Allah is abrogating his prior claim to have confirmed the Towrah.

Satan's scheme was trifold. First, he wanted to shed his skin and eschew the Adversary title so that he might be perceived as God. Second, he wanted to silence the voices of reason, starting with Yahowah's prophets such that there would be no retort to his recitals. And third, he wanted to either subjugate or slaughter humankind, hoping that God would grow to disavow the planet and leave it to the Devil. And considering his success, Satan is the Best of Schemers.

Christianity and its New Testament, Judaism and the Talmud, contributed mightily toward that end, but it wasn't enough. And while Islam would prevail in turning men into mass murderers, and would enslave the dimwitted by the millions and billions, smart people continued to interfere, saying things like this about the Quran...

***Quran 008.031*** "And when Our Verses (of the Quran) are recited to them, they say, 'Indeed, we have listened and if we wanted to, we could say the like of this. This is nothing but the tales of former people.

***Quran 008.032*** And when they said, 'Al-Lahuma, if this was this, it the truth of from you, then rain down stones on us from the sky or bring on us a painful torment."

It is unlikely they said the former and implausible anyone would have said the latter. But such is the Quran.

While the Hadith has been explicit, showing the history of Ka'aba custodianship, al-Lahu wanted to claim the somewhat lucrative pagan scam on behalf of his messenger. And even though Muhammad and Muslims

would continue to perform the rituals the same way, their benefactors had it all wrong.

*Quran 008.033* “But not is al-Lahu that He punishes them while you are among them, and not is al-Lahu the One Who punishes them while they seek forgiveness.

*Quran 008.034* But what for them that not punish them Al-Lahu while they hinder from *al-masjidi* | the mosque *al-haram* | forbidden while not they are its guardians. Not its guardian except the ones who fear, but most of them do not know.

*Quran 008.035* Their *salat* | obligatory prostration prayer at the House was nothing but whistling and clapping. So taste the punishment because you used to disbelieve.

*Quran 008.036* Lo! Verily, those who disbelieve spend their wealth to hinder from the Way of al-Lahi. So, they continue to spend it, but it will become an anguish for them. Then they will be overcome. And those who disbelieve will be gathered unto Hell,

*Quran 008.037* In order that al-Lahu may distinguish the wicked (disbelievers) from the good (believers of Islamic Monotheism and doers of righteous deeds), and put some of the wicked on others, and heap them all together and cast them into Hell. Those! They are the losers.

*Quran 008.038* Say to those who have disbelieved, if they cease and desist, will be forgiven for them what verily is past. But if they return, then, verily, then examples of those (punished) before them have already preceded.”

What we will soon discover is that Allah was promising to punish everyone who rejected him beginning with their resurrection on the Day of Doom. So the “while you were there” and “them seeking forgiveness” mantra is inconsistent with the previous Quran recitals.

Further, as mentioned, according to a long list of Hadith, many of which we will review, the Quraysh were the custodians of the “House,” which is another name for the pagan rock pile known as the Ka’aba. Almost all of the religious rites associated with it were in vogue long before

Islam was invented, including calling the surrounding area a mosque where prostration prayers were mandated.

There is no question that Allah intends to roast all disbelievers in Hell, but the idea of heaping them one on top of the other is a bit crude, even for Islam's god. And as for relenting, according to many other surahs, this is not allowed. That said, in the 38<sup>th</sup> verse, Allah is inferring that since he previously terrorized and destroyed an untold number of mythical people and places, his prior destructive behaviors would come to haunt the disbelievers.

This brings us to one of the most disturbing verses in the Quran. It is advocating genocide...

*Quran 008.039* "And fight them until there is no more *fitnah* | disbelief by worshipping others, and the religion, all of it, will all be for Lillahi (in the whole of the world).

But if they cease and desist (worshipping others besides Allah), then, lo, al-Laha is All-Seer of what they do.

*Quran 008.040* And if they turn away, then know that al-Laha, your protector, (is) the Protector Excellent, and the Helper Extraordinaire."

Muslims are commanded by their god in the Quran to fight and kill all non-Muslims until the only religion is Islam. Period. No ifs or buts about it. The war only ends if the disbelievers become Muslims.

So long as this verse remains in the Quran, Islam isn't salvageable. It cannot be endured or appeased. It must be exposed and condemned, quarantined, or expunged.

Now, back to the business of religion...

*Quran 008.041* "And know that whatever you attain as war-booty, verily one-fifth of it is assigned to Lillahi and to the *Rasul*, and to the near relations (of Muhammad), (and also) the orphans [like Muhammad], and the needy and the wayfarer [also addressing Muhammad], if you have believe in il-Lahi and in that which We



sent down to Our slave on the Day of Criterion when the two forces met (the battle of Badr). And al-Lahu on every thing All-Powerful.

*Quran 008.042* When you (Muslims) were on the near side of the valley, and they on the farther side, and the caravan on the ground lower than you, even if you had made a mutual appointment to meet, you would certainly have failed in the appointment, but (you met) that al-Lahu might accomplish a matter already ordained.

That those who were to be destroyed (for rejecting the Faith) might be destroyed after a clear sign, and those who were to live (believers) might live after a clear proof. And surely, al-Laha is All-Hearer, All-Knower.

*Quran 008.043* When al-Lahu showed them in your dream as few, if He had shown them to you as many, you would surely have been discouraged, and you would surely have disputed in the matter. But al-Laha saved (you). All-Knower of what is in the breasts.

*Quran 008.044* And when you met (the disbelievers on the Day of the battle of Badr), He showed them to you as few in your eyes and He made you as few in their eyes, so that al-Lahu might accomplish a matter already ordained and destined. And to al-Lahi return the matters.”

Should anyone reading this believe that Muhammad was an honorable and moral man and that Allah might be God, think again. The non-prophet was only interested in an easy score – the maximum plunder with the least amount of effort or risk. The un-god wanted believers to murder their relatives and neighbors in an act of revenge to validate his religion.

It was proof that Islam is a criminal enterprise. I find that unacceptable, which is one of many reasons I oppose the Quran and religion. How about you?

*Quran 008.045* “O believers! When you meet *fi-atan* | a party, faction or force, whether a community or a group, take a firm stand against them and remember al-Laha much (with tongue and mind), so that you may be successful.

*Quran 008.046* “And obey al-Laha and His Messenger, and do not dispute (with one another) lest you lose courage and your strength depart, and you falter. And be steadfast. Surely, al-Laha is with those who are persevere.”

The un-god preferred muscle to mouths, bite to bark...

*Quran 008.047* “And be not like those who come out of their homes boastfully, showing off to the people, while hindering (them) from the Way of al-Lahi. Al-Lahu is encircling and encompassing, enclosing upon, all they do.”

Not only has Allah plotted and predestined this entire affair to promote himself, he has instilled his hooligans with an overriding sense of superiority. And now, because he is attributing all of this to Satan, at the very least they are in the same neighborhood, working together, and toward the same end. Moreover, should we distinguish between them, both the un-god and Adversary have the ear of Muslims. The only point of departure appears to be ethical. Satan does not want to be associated with armed robbery and murder while Allah’s all over it like Muhammad on a six-year-old.

*Quran 008.048* “And when *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary, Satan made their deeds seem *zayyana* | appealing, attractive, and alluring, good, fair, and right to them and he said, ‘No man can *ghaliba* | overcome or defeat you today (of the battle of Badr), and verily, I am *jarun lakum* | with you and for you, among you and alongside, as an ally.’

But when the two forces came in sight, he turned on his heels and ran away. He said ‘Verily, I am *barion* | free of you, not responsible, and I guiltless in this matter. Verily! I see what you do not perceive. Verily! I fear al-Laha. And al-Lahu is severe in punishment.’”

It isn’t often that we find that the morality of a wannabe god is called into question by the Devil. Nonetheless, that is how this reads. Satan balked at what Allah envisioned.

*Quran 008.049* “When the hypocrites and those in whose hearts was a disease of disbelief said, ‘These people are deluded and deceived by their religion.’ But whoever puts trust in al-Lahi, then verily, al-Laha (is) Mighty, Wise.”

When we read *Mizmowr* | Psalms like the 91<sup>st</sup>, we discover that Yahowah deploys His *mal’ak* | spiritual messengers to protect those He loves. Al-Laha wants to use them to abuse people. Turns out, his *mal’ak* are similarly sadistic. And since they are responding to Allah’s orders, wouldn’t this next statement infer that he is Satan?

*Quran 008.050* “And if you could see when al-malaikatu | the angels take away the souls of those who disbelieve, they beat their faces and strike their backs, ‘Taste the punishment of burning in *al-Hariqi* | the blazing Fire.’

*Quran 008.051* That is for what your hands sent forth. And, lo, verily, al-Laha is not unjust to His slaves.”

As a warning to Muslims, al-Laha is addressing those he is tormenting in the Fire as *lil-abidi* | his slaves. Turns out, submitting to the Devil is a bad idea. Who knew?

Lacking credibility born of impotence, Satan feels compelled to claim credit for those who were never under his purview. And even then, he cannot even steal such stories without flubbing them.

In reality, prior to the Exodus, Pharaoh’s people were neither rejecters nor disbelievers. Their opinions and their religious beliefs were not questioned. And neither they nor Pharaoh Thutmose III were seized or punished.

*Quran 008.052* “Similar to the way (of the) people (of) Fir’aun (Pharaoh), and of those before them. They rejected and disbelieved the *ayat* | proofs, verses, and signs of al-Lahi, so al-Lahu seized them, punishing them for their sins. Verily, al-Laha is Strong, Powerful, and Severe in retribution.”

If al-Lahu were one-billionth as strong or severe as he protests, planet Earth would go poof and life would be no more. That has been his goal since the beginning.

If this next statement were true, then the Quran wouldn't be filled with so many contradictions that it required al-Laha to explain how to abrogate them. Further, the notion of God hearing and knowing everything humans throughout the ages have thought, said, and done would make the job miserable to the point of intolerable.

*Quran 008.053* “That (is) because al-Laha is not One who changes. A favor which He had bestowed on a people until they change what (is) in themselves. And, lo, verily, al-Laha (is) All-Hearing, All-Knowing.”

Repeating a lie makes it irritating, not true. The Egyptians, as in the people of Pharaoh, did not deny and they were not destroyed. Further, the only people who drowned were a regiment of Pharaoh's army and that was Yahowah's doing to protect His people, not Al-Laha's. And it had nothing to do with what they believed.

*Quran 008.054* “Like (the) way (of) people (of) Firaun, and those who from before them, they denied (the) signs (of) their Lord so We destroyed them for their sins and We drowned (the) people (of) Firaun and (they) all were disbelievers (polytheists, wrong-doers, etc.).”

Al-Lahi is thin-skinned and wee-brained. So the Serpent is caught in a catch-22. He isn't clever enough to make a convincing case that he is God, and so those who retained freewill, and rejected him, are being threatened. He will risk everything on this ploy, becoming as desperate as he was frustrated. All he can do is bluster and berate.

As we progress through the final score of pronouncements in this, the Surah of Death, I will strive to give full expression to the text, reflecting the insights revealed throughout the array of interlinears and translations available to us. I don't want anyone bereft of Allah's appraisal. And as we venture deeper into this inverted realm, remember that if there is a parenthetical such as “(are)” or “(tanks, planes, missiles, and artillery),” they are supplemental to the recital but deemed necessary

by the translators to resolve grammatical omissions or to convey the intended meaning.

*Quran 008.055* “Lo! Verily, (the) worst of beastly creatures before al-Lahi (are) those who disbelieve, and they (will) never believe.

*Quran 008.056* “Those who you made ahadtta | a covenant, vowed an oath, and agreed to a pledge, but they break their covenant, violate their oath and pledge in every time. And they (do) not fear.”

Al-Lahi is a very simple creature, an uncomplicated beast. Believe and die, or don't believe and die. It matters not so long as everyone dies, with believers killing disbelievers and then themselves to the point of extinction.

Therefore, his covenant, the one that the apostates violated, was the Pledge of Aqabah where they vowed to wage war against all mankind. Those who, in a bout of conscience, deemed it immoral to engage in armed robbery, kidnapping, and murder, and decided not to terrorize their former friends and family, are now the most vile of creatures in the Beast's eyes.

And while this is a preposterous position, it is made even more so by the realization that al-Lahi insists that former believers will never believe and that vows are never upheld. Then why bother?

Al-Lahi's solution to both problems is more fear. It was so Machiavellian of him.

What follows, while unprecedented in religion, was common among empires. There were some exceptions, such as Cyrus the Great, but for the most part, kings and emperors were grotesquely savage in their assaults. It wasn't just about winning battles but about being so brutal and cruel that the victims would not dare revolt.

*Quran 008.057* “So when you fight them and if you gain control and dominance over them in *al-harb* | the battle and war,

**strike fear in them, and punish them severely in order to make an example of them. Frighten them off and disperse (those) who (are) behind and support them, so that they may learn a lesson and be deterred.”**

Today, this approach would be held as a war crime – unless, of course, it was perpetrated by Muslims against Jews, under which circumstances, those defending themselves would be the criminals.

Although this is how wars have been fought and empires have been imposed, the difference here is substantial because this was written in what was perceived to be a religious text. And so, rather than condemning it, as is the proper response, the savagery it inspires and authorizes is tolerated, accepted, and respected. It is the insanity of the unthinking mind.

Those who would advance the immoral, irrational, and suicidal notion of rewarding the approach delineated in the Quran and carried out by jihadists, with the prize Muslims seek on behalf of their anti-Semitic Lord, offering them a State carved out of Israel, are either unaware of the contents of the 8<sup>th</sup> surah, or they don’t give a \$#!+. And among such immoral ignoramuses would be almost every Progressive, Socialist, Communist, and Fascist on Earth – and, of course, most Christians and Muslims. It is as if they aren’t smart enough to recognize that those who seek to annihilate Jews today, will turn on Christians tomorrow, and then on atheists, agnostics, and themselves.

***Quran 008.058 “If you fear treachery or see signs of disloyalty from any people, including allies, then you may disregard and renounce your treaty with them and retaliate by breaking it off. Lo, al-Laha dislikes the treacherous.”***

Al-Laha just announced that an agreement of any kind, written or oral, political or religious, economic or militaristic, with a Muslim isn’t worth the breath or ink to convey it. In fact, it is counterproductive because it provides a false sense of security. All Israel must do to

appreciate this reality is consider the result of Oslo or the withdrawal from Gaza.

According to al-Laha, agreements are not only renounceable and revocable, but they are also the means to retaliation and treachery. For in the end, the Lord of War wants nothing less than total capitulation. And that is only possible when all hope is lost.

***Quran 008.059*** “And (let) not those who disbelieve think that they (can) prevail, out-perform, or escape (from the punishment). Verily, they will never be able to defend themselves (from Allah’s punishment).”

Thankfully, it’s not true. The best way to prevail is to reach out to Yahowah, accept the Beryth, and attend the Miqra’ey. By doing so, Allah’s slavish militants are incapacitated. For the rest of humanity, this is your fate...

***Quran 008.060*** “And make ready against them whatever force and firepower you can muster, every obtainable transport of military equipment you can mobilize, including war mounts (tanks, planes, missiles, and artillery) (to) threaten and terrify (the) enemy of al-Lahi and your enemy, and others besides whom you (may) not know (but) whom al-Lahu does know.

And whatever you spend in the Cause (of) al-Lahi shall be fully repaid to you, and you (will) not be treated unjustly.”

This is the message of the 8<sup>th</sup> surah. It is the result of the Pledge of War. The fact that it is allowed to persist is a consequence of treating Islam as a religion rather than as a terrorist manifesto.

Islam is not going to reform or moderate itself. Since the Quran is Islam, nothing will change. It was conceived to annihilate humankind. Muslims will continue to arm themselves and justify jihad until there is no one left to plunder or kill. So, should you be the last victim, please be responsible and turn out the lights on the human experience.

Mankind survived the beasts of Rome, Roman Catholicism, and the Third Reich, but not Islam. While not capable of destroying the world on its own, oil and nonsense have led to alliances which would bring humanity to its knees if not curtailed by God, Himself.

In Islam, peace is synonymous with capitulation, and it is as enduring as a man's life ebbs with a knife at his throat. The people of the lands to be subjugated by the Devil and his advocates do not need to attack Muslims to be attacked by them. They are justified in fighting if someone is suspected of disavowing Islam. And it doesn't take much since Muslims are almost universally conspiratorial and dimwitted.

*Quran 008.061* “And if they incline to peace, then you incline to it. And put (your) trust in al-Lahi. Indeed, He (is) All-Hearer, All-Knower.

*Quran 008.062* But if they intend to deceive you, then surely, al-Lahu is sufficient for you. He (is) the One Who supported you with His help and with the believers by giving you followers.”

Imagine that. Satan is telling those he has deceived that the people he hasn't managed to bewilder are those who intend to beguile.

What follows is exceedingly important. According to the Quran, Muslims are of like mind, feelings, and intent. Therefore, someone who advocates peace cannot be a Muslim.

*Quran 008.063* “And (as for the believers), He has attuned their hearts, uniting them. If you (had) spent whatever (is) in all the earth, you (could) not (have) attuned, united, or bound their hearts, but al-Laha (has) united and bound them. Indeed, He (is) All-Mighty, All-Wise.

*Quran 008.064* O Prophet, Sufficient for you (is) al-Lahu and whoever follows you of the believers.”

Let there be no mistake – Islam is a call to arms.



*Quran 008.065* “O Prophet! Inspire and motivate, urging the believers to *al-qital* | the fight (conquering fear of death). If (there) are twenty steadfast amongst you, they will (or might) overcome two hundred, and if (there) are a hundred they will (or might) overcome a thousand of those who disbelieve, because they (the disbelievers) (are) a people without intelligence, comprehension, or understanding.”

Here a “prophet” is a proponent of unmitigated war, not someone who predicts the future. And we know that because al-Lahu’s claims have proven unreliable. In fact, just the opposite is true. In battles today between Muslims and non-Muslims the ratios are inverted. Rather than twenty overcoming two hundred, more typically, a hundred Muslims fall for every non-Muslim combatant.

Since al-Lahu’s promise has proven invalid, why haven’t Muslims held their wannabe god’s feet to the fire? He has disqualified himself as someone who can be trusted.

But alas, Satan has a cure for that, too. Projecting the universal stupidity of Muslims on everyone else, it’s the non-Muslims who lack intelligence. After all, they don’t understand the incomprehensible Quran.

Evidently knowing that he was all spit and no substance, al-Lahu immediately downgraded his estimate from ten-to-one to two-to-one...

*Quran 008.066* “Now al-Lahu (has) lightened your (task), for He knows that (there) is weakness in you. So if (there) are among you a hundred steadfast persons, they shall overcome and vanquish two hundred, and if (there) are a thousand of you, they shall overcome two thousand with (the) permission (of) al-Lahi. Al-Lahu (is) with the steadfast and persistent.”

The weaknesses common to Muslims are exposure to Islam, Allah, Muhammad, and the Quran. For these things, the toxin is so debilitating that there is no cure. In the annals of human history, one would have to look long and hard to find something this contrary to human decency....

*Quran 008.067* “Is not for a *nabiy* | Prophet that should be *lahu* | for him *arsa* | captives [literally: nocturnal travelers] until *yuth’kh* | he has made a great slaughter in the land.

*Turiduna* | you desire *al-dun’ya* | the world’s *arada* | commodities [literally: wants and desires] but *al-Lahu yuridu* | wants and desires *al-akhirata* | the hereafter [literally: the last or end]. And *al-Lahu azizun* | all-mighty [literally: strong], *hakimun* | wise.”

This affirms that Muhammad was a vicious and immoral sand pirate. It means that he slaughtered his kin, former neighbors, and extended family members. He didn’t just kill merchants; he was merciless. Muhammad was unrestrained while murdering civilians. It also means that he engaged in and profited from human trafficking, kidnapping for ransom, and slavery. He not only did these things for money, not for his religion but, also, he did so with his god’s approval. Even worse, Allah presents Muhammad as the ideal paradigm, as the perfect role model for Muslims to follow.

On October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, Muslims did both concurrently. As good Muslims, following Muhammad’s example, and believing in the Quran, they massacred and kidnapped simultaneously. Multitasking, they also tried to conquer and subdue the land of Israel. It was a Quranic symphony of sour notes – a funeral dirge for the human race.

To be a good Muslim: massacre with maximum carnage while deploying all available weaponry. Kidnap for ransom or slavery. This is Islam according to Muhammad, Allah, the Sunnah, and the Quran. They concur, and there is no dissenting voice in matters of jihad.

The 67<sup>th</sup> verse continues with this dual indictment...

*Quran 008.067* “You desire (the) goods and possessions of this world (i.e. the money of ransom), but *al-Lahu* desires the Hereafter. And *al-Lahu* (is) All-Mighty, All-Wise.”

That is true enough for both of them. Men like Muhammad crave things while demons like al-Lahu want nothing of this life or of the material world. Satan wants it to all go away, humans included, leaving him to gloat and strut about alone.

This is the intent of the Day of Doom, for which Satan longs. At that moment he anticipates eliminating the stars, sun, moon, sky, mountains, and earth, even life, past and present. Fortunately, he lacks the power and authority to do any of these things. And it is he who will be dispatched, never to be heard again, on this day.

As we examine the first 90 surahs chronologically, we will discover that the Lord of the Quran is fixated on the notion of tormenting humankind and inflicting the most horrendous punishments conceivable. It is the reason for his threatened Day of Resurrection because he needs to reconstitute dead bodies to inflict the tortures he envisions.

Hell's Warden is tempted to torment his "prophet."

***Quran 008.068*** "Were it not for a previous ordainment from al-Lahi and predetermined, indeed, a severe punishment, an awful doom, (would) have befallen you for what you took."

Once upon a time before Islam, slaughtering, pillaging, and enslaving were considered immoral, even reprehensible, but al-Laha fixed all of that. He is most merciful to the most merciless.

***Quran 008.069*** "So enjoy and eat what you took as lawful booty (and) good plunder. And fear al-Laha. Lo! Verily, al-Laha (is) Oft-Forgiving, Most-Merciful."

So, how are you enjoying Islam thus far? Is this what you expected? Is there anyone who thought that the Quran could be this bad?

And speaking of bad, this literally reads: "So eat what you have taken" while the only acknowledged booty has been people. This, however, was not the first time Satan

has endorsed cannibalism. Human flesh and blood are on the menu during Ezekiel's presentation of the feast Satan intends to celebrate when he arrives in Jerusalem in the years prior to Yahowah's return.

While it is appropriate to surmise that Allah intends to be most merciful to the most merciless, hopefully you recognize that this Snake is laughing through his fangs and popping out of his scales when calling himself "Oft-Forgiving" and "Most-Merciful," especially after expounding upon the virtues of grand larceny, armed robbery, kidnapping for ransom, and effecting a great slaughter. If not, please set the book down and back away from it before you slobber and drool all over it and preclude someone else from reading it.

This is how a Muslim envisions the world...

***Quran 008.070*** "O Prophet, say to whoever (is) in your hands of the captives and prisoners, 'If al-Lahu knows in your hearts any good, He will give you better than what has been taken from you, and He will forgive you. And al-Lahu (is) Oft-Forgiving, Most-Merciful.'"

In Islam, wrong is right and bad is good. The religion inverts reality. With Satan as God, stealing is so beneficial, the victim should be appreciative. After all, in Islam, it is those who have been raped, robbed, and abused who need forgiveness.

All that is needed to make everything right, is for Islam's victims to see the benefit of being attacked by Muslims. After all, Allah does not like the ingrate.

I have said it before, and I will say it again: Muhammad was not a prophet but, instead, a psychopath. And while he failed at being religious, he became an accomplished sand pirate, mass murderer, terrorist, kidnapper, and slave trader.

Based on the claims made in the Quran, we can know with absolute certainty that Allah is not God. He isn't even lucid or sane. This is the most pathetic audition for the role of Almighty ever attempted.

The Quran reigns supreme as the worst book ever written. It is repulsive and rotten, delirious and demonic.

In light of the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 33<sup>rd</sup>, and 8<sup>th</sup> surahs, and many more like them, the only way to argue in favor of Islam would be to lie and hope the audience is equally ignorant, irrational, and immoral. And while there are billions of Muslims, Progressives, and other ignoramuses, protesting and clamoring in favor of this death cult, to what end – other than the cessation of liberty and life in the ultimate expression of Cancel Culture? But alas, when everyone becomes a pariah and parasite, who is there to plunder?

Continuing to address the merchants whose associates Muhammad had slaughtered at his god's insistence, who had been robbed of their possessions by these Muslims, and who were now captives, having been kidnapped and held for ransom, we read...

***Quran 008.071*** “But if they intend (to) betray you, lo, verily, they have betrayed al-Laha before. So He gave (you) power and mastery over them. And al-Lahu (is) All-Knower, All-Wise.”

The Great Betrayer does not want to be betrayed by those he betrayed. Those who have been raided and robbed, kidnapped and killed to validate Satan's religion, are demeaned for having soured the harmonious relations between assailants and their victims. You will be plundered and like it, or they will kill you.

The reason that Satan has devoted the 8<sup>th</sup> surah to dehumanizing his prey such that Muslims can religiously steal from and slaughter them is that they refused to believe that Satan was God, that a psychopath was a prophet, and that this drivel was Divine. All of the fuss and feathers are over this issue – a lack of faith in and capitulation to the

Devil. For that, there will be a grievous punishment and humanity will burn should he continue to prevail.

It is Islam against the world...

*Quran 008.072* “Lo! Verily, those who believed, and *hajar* | emigrated, and *jihad* | strove hard and fought with their property and their lives in the Cause (of) al-Lahi, and those who gave asylum, shelter, and help, some of them (are) allies (of) another. But those who (did) not believe, and (did) not *hajir* | emigrate, (it is) not for you from their protection from anything until they emigrate.

But if they seek your help in the religion, (it is) upon you to help them except against a people with whom you (have) a treaty or alliance. And al-Lahu All-Seer of what you do.”

It is interesting that there are three criteria Muslims must meet. They must believe lies. They must leave their homes and families, including the Ka’aba, and flee to a place not their own and steal it from Jews. And they must be jihadists, fighting and killing, plundering and enslaving at Allah’s command.

The first of these bereaves an individual of family and friends. The second will cost that person their soul. And the third will take their mortal lives. But, heck, it’s a small sacrifice for the opportunity to have constant sex with boys and girls in paradise.

The second half of the first sentence is a bit of an enigma. While al-Lahi may have meant to say that those who provided asylum, shelter, and assistance to the Islamic refugees are counted among them, that is not how this reads – nor is it consistent with what was about to befall the Jews who had done these things on behalf of the newly minted Muslims – because they would soon die. Moreover, those who did not leave their homes to fight were considered apostates, not helpers.

In the second sentence, the intent is to say that if a Muslim remained behind in KaabaVille and did not follow Muhammad across the desert to Yathrib, then phooey on

them. Even if they were to seek assistance in the failed religion, now that Muhammad had become a sand pirate, all bets were off.

It is Islam against the world. All people, places, races, and nations are either Muslim or the enemies of Islam. And while that makes the Islam of the Quran incompatible with all else, it's what follows that is so devastating.

*Quran 008.073* “And those who disbelieve (are) allies (to) one another. So, if you (Muslims) do not do this (make victorious Allah’s Religion of Islam), (there) will be *fitnah* | turmoil and oppression, persecution and confusion on Earth, and great *fasadun* | mischief and corruption.”

A religion named *Islam* | Submission, the most repressive and oppressive in human history, is telling Muslims that they must do the three things itemized in the previous verse or endure persecution and remain confused. Rather than slaughter, plunder, and kidnapping being mischievous and corrupt, the world would be better if there were more of these things.

I disagree. The more you come to know about this religion, the more obvious it becomes that the world would be better without Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, Islam, or Muslims. And while neither God nor I are fans of Judaism, Christianity, Progressives, Conspiratorialists, Right-Wingers, politics, or patriotism, they are only ancillary problems relative to Islam. And should you be interested in those rebukes, consider *Babel*, *Twistianity*, and *An Introduction to God*.

Driving this dubious delirium home, al-Lahi continues to tout *aman* | faith, *hajar* | migration, and *jihad* | fighting as the pillars of Islam. According to the Quran and its god, this is the essence of what defines a Muslim – and it is all for Allah. He would send Muslims throughout the world, poisoned by the faith, and destined to fight.

*Quran 008.074* “And those who *aman* | believed, and *hajar* | emigrated and *jihad* | strove hard, fighting in (the) Cause (of) al-Lahi (Al-Jihad), as well as those who gave (them) asylum and shelter and *anasar* | aid; these (are) the true *al-mu’minun* | believers for them (is) forgiveness and a *rizqun karim* | generous provision and noble reward.”

Forgiveness is afforded the unforgivable. Rewards are allotted to the reprehensible. These are Satan’s Scriptures, after all.

In Islam, *aman*, *hajar*, and *jihad* are more valuable than blood. Lo, that is in the Book of al-Lahi.

*Quran 008.075* “And those who *aman* | believed afterwards, and *hajar* | emigrated, and *jihad* | strove hard fighting along with you, then those (are) of you. But those (of) blood, some of them are nearer to another. Lo, in (the) Book (of) al-Lahi, al-Laha (is) All-Knower of every thing.”

Recognizing that this was recited by the Islamic god to inspire mass murder and establish the religion of Islam using the weapons of war, how does one interpret Islam as peaceful, claim Allah is God, categorize the Quran as a holy book, or present jihad as a spiritual struggle?

We will return to the ignominious Badr assault in the *Submission ~ Islamic Genocide* volume of *God Damn Religion* as we journey chronologically through this disgusting Quran and Muhammad’s despicable life. But before we go, I thought it might be beneficial if I shared a number of Hadith pursuant to the terrorist raid that turned a failed religious prophet into an infamous profiteer at the head of a terrorist gang.

*Tabari VII:32* “When the Quraysh advanced, Muhammad threw dust in the direction of their faces, and Allah put them to flight... Allah gave victory to His Messenger, shamed the unbelievers, and satisfied the Muslims’ thirst for revenge.”

*Ishaq:297* “When the Apostle saw them, he cried, ‘Allah, they called me a liar. Destroy them this morning.’”



*Tabari VII:52 & Ishaq:299* “Aswad, an ill-natured man, took the field, and Hamzah came out to meet him. In the encounter Hamzah cut off Aswad’s foot and half his leg... Hamzah pursued him and struck a blow, killing Aswad. After this, Utbah took the field and issued a challenge to single combat. Three young Ansar Muslims came forward to meet him. Hamzah and Ali then turned on Utbah with their swords and finished him off. They lifted up their companion Ubaydah to safety. His foot had been cut off and the marrow was flowing out. When they brought him to Muhammad, Ubaydah said, ‘Am I not a martyr, O Messenger of Allah?’ ‘Yes indeed,’ the Prophet replied.”

*Tabari VII:54* “Muhammad turned toward his new Qiblah and said, ‘Allah, if this band perishes today, you will be worshipped no more.’ Abu Bakr picked up his cloak and put it on him, grasping him from behind. ‘O Prophet whom I value more than my father and mother, this constant calling on your Lord is annoying.’ Then Allah revealed, ‘When you sought the help of your Lord he answered you saying, “I will help you with a thousand angels, rank on rank.”’” (*Quran 008.009*)

*Bukhari:V5B59N330 & Ishaq:300* “Here is Gabriel holding the rein of a horse and leading the charge. He is equipped with his weapons and ready for the battle. There is dust upon his front teeth.” *Bukhari:V5B59N327* “Gabriel came to the Prophet and said, ‘How do you view the warriors of Badr?’ The Prophet said, ‘I see the fighters as the best Muslims.’ On that, Gabriel said, ‘And so are the Angels who are participating in the Badr battle.’”

*Tabari VII:54* “The Prophet said when he was in his awning, ‘Allah, keep your contract and promise.’” *Bukhari:V5B59N289* “Abu Bakr took his hand and said, ‘This is enough, Prophet. You have tired your Lord with your pestering.’”

*Ishaq:300 & Tabari VII:55* “Allah’s Messenger went out to his men and incited them to fight. He promised, ‘Every man may keep all the booty he takes.’ Then Muhammad said, ‘By Allah, if any man fights today and is killed fighting aggressively, going forward and not retreating, Allah will cause him to enter Paradise.’ Umayr, who was holding some dates in his hand and eating them, said, ‘Fine, fine. This is excellent! Nothing stands between me and my entering Paradise except to be killed by these people!’ He threw down the dates, seized his sword, and fought until he was slain.”

*Ishaq:300* “I am fighting in Allah’s service. This is piety and a good deed. In Allah’s war I do not fear as others should. For this fighting is righteous, true, and good.”

*Ishaq:300 & Tabari VII:56* “O Messenger of Allah, what makes the Lord laugh with joy at his servant?” He replied, ‘When he plunges his hand into the midst of an enemy without armor.’ So Auf took off the coat of mail he was wearing and threw it away. Then he took his sword and fought the enemy until he was killed.”

*Ishaq:301 & Tabari VII:56* “Muhammad picked up a handful of pebbles and faced the Quraysh. He shouted, ‘May their faces be deformed!’ He threw the pebbles at them and ordered his companions to attack. The foe was routed. Allah killed Quraysh chiefs and caused many of their nobles to be taken captive. While the Muslims were taking prisoners, the Messenger was in his hut.”

*Ishaq:301 & Tabari VII:56* “As the Muslims were laying their hands on as many prisoners as they could catch, the Prophet saw disapproval in the face of Sa’d. He said, ‘Why are you upset by the taking of captives?’ Sa’d replied, ‘This was the first defeat inflicted by Allah on the infidels. Slaughtering the prisoners would have been more pleasing to me than sparing them.’”

*Bukhari:V5B59N297* “The Prophet faced the Ka’aba and invoked evil on the Quraysh people specifically cursing: Shaiba, Utba, Walid and Abu Jahl. I bear witness, by Allah, that I saw them all dead, putrefied by the sun, as Badr was a very hot day.”

*Ishaq:304* “Abd Allah bin Mas’ud said, ‘I found Abu Jahl in the throws of death. I put my foot on his neck because he had grabbed me once at Mecca and had hurt me. Then I said, “Has Allah disgraced you and put you to shame, O enemy of Allah?”’ “In what way has he disgraced me?” he asked. “Am I anything more important than a man whom you have killed? Tell me, to whom is the victory?” I said, “To Allah and his Messenger.””

*Bukhari:V5B59N298* “Abu Jahl said, ‘You should not be proud that you have killed me.’”

*Ishaq:304 & Tabari VII:62* “I cut off Abu Jahl’s head and brought it to the Messenger. I said, ‘O Allah’s Prophet, this is the head of the enemy of Allah.’ Muhammad said, ‘Is this so, by Allah, than whom there is no other deity?’ This used to be the Messenger

of Allah's oath. I said, 'Yes.' Then I threw down his head before the Prophet's feet. He said, 'Praise be to Allah.'"

*Bukhari:V5B59N572* "Muslims, take not My enemies as friends, offering them kindness when they reject Allah, the Prophet Muhammad, and his Quran. And whoever does that, then indeed he has gone astray. You have come out to fight in My Cause, seeking My acceptance so do not be friendly with them." (*Quran 060.001*)

*Ishaq:311* "When the Quraysh began to bewail their dead, consumed in sorrow, one said, 'Do not do this for Muhammad and his companions will rejoice over our misfortune.'"

*Ishaq:315* "It was so criminal, men could hardly imagine it. Muhammad was ennobled because of the bloody fighting. I swear we shall never lack soldiers, nor army leaders. Driving before us infidels until we subdue them with a halter above their noses and a branding iron. We will drive them to the ends of the earth. We will pursue them on horse and on foot. We will never deviate from fighting in our cause. We will bring upon the infidels the fate of the Ad. Any people that disobey Muhammad will pay for it. If you do not surrender to Islam, then you will live to regret it. You will be shamed in Hell, forced to wear a garment of molten pitch forever!"

*Ishaq:340* "Surely Badr was one of the world's great wonders. The roads to death are plain to see. Disobedience causes people to perish. They became death's pawns. We had sought their caravan, nothing else. But they came to us and there was no way out. So we thrust our shafts and swung our swords severing their heads. Our swords glittered as they killed. The banner of error was held by Satan. He betrayed the evil ones, those prone to treachery. He led them to death crying, 'Fear Allah. He is invincible!' Satan knew what they could not see. On that day a thousand spirits were mustered on excited white stallions. Allah's army fought with us. Under our banner, Gabriel attacked and killed them."

*Ishaq:341* "Have you seen how Allah favored His Apostle and how He humiliated the unbelievers? They were put to shame in captivity and death. The Apostle's victory was glorious. Its message is plain for all to see. Allah's angry army smote them with their trusty swords. Many a lusty youngster left the enemy lying prone. Their women wept with burning throats for the dead were lying everywhere. But now they are all in Hell."

*Ishaq:342* “I wonder at foolish men like these who sing frivolously and vainly of the slain at Badr. This was nothing more than an impious and odious crime. Men fought against their brothers, fathers, and sons. Any with discernment and understanding recognize the wrong that was done here.”

*Ishaq:344* “I wonder at Allah’s deed. None can defeat Him. Evil ever leads to death. We unsheathed our swords and testified to the unity of Allah, and we proved that His Apostle brought truth. We smote them and they scattered. The impious met death. They became fuel for Hell. All who aren’t Muslims must go there. It will consume them while the Stoker increases the heat. They had called Allah’s Apostle a liar. They claimed, ‘You are nothing but a sorcerer.’ So Allah destroyed them.”

*Ishaq:348* “They retreated in all directions. They rejected the Quran and called Muhammad a liar. But Allah cursed them to make his religion and Apostle victorious. They lay still in death. Their throats were severed. Their foreheads embraced the dust. Their nostrils were defiled with filth. Many a noble, generous man we slew this day. We left them as meat for the hyenas. And later, they shall burn in the fires of Hell.”

*Ishaq:349* “The battle will tell the world about us. Distant men will heed our warning. The infidels may cut off my leg, yet I am a Muslim. I will exchange my life for one with virgins fashioned like the most beautiful statues.”

*Ishaq:357* “Their leaders were left prostrate. Their heads were sliced off like melons. Many an adversary have I left on the ground to rise in pain, broken and plucked. When the battle was joined I dealt them a vicious blow. Their arteries cried aloud, their blood flowed. That is what I did on the day of Badr.”

*Ishaq:306 & Tabari VII:62* “Allah’s Apostle ordered the dead to be thrown into a pit. All were thrown in except Umayyah. He had swollen up in his coat of mail and filled it. They went to move him, but he fell apart, so they left him where he was and flung some rocks over him. As the dead were being thrown in, Muhammad stood over them and said, ‘O people of the pit, have you found what your Lord promised you to be true? For I have found what my Lord promised me to be true.’ The Muslims said to him. ‘Allah’s Messenger, are you speaking to dead people who have been

putrefied?’ He replied, ‘They know what I promised them is the truth.’ You hear what I say no better than they, but they cannot answer me.”

*Bukhari:V5B59N314-7* “When he halted at the edge of the pit, he addressed the corpses of the Quraysh infidels by their names, ‘O so-and-so, son of so-and-so! Why didn’t you obey Allah’s Apostle?’ Umar said, ‘O Apostle! You are speaking to the dead!’ Muhammad said, ‘Allah brought them to life to let them hear me, to reprimand them, to slight them, and so that I might take my revenge over them.’ Then he quoted the Holy Verse out of the Quran: ‘You cannot make the dead listen or the deaf hear your call...until they believe Our Signs and come into submission.’” (*Quran 030.052*)

*Tabari VII:65* “Allah’s Messenger came back to Medina, bringing with him the booty which had been taken from the polytheists... There were forty-four captives in the Messenger of Allah’s possession. There was a similar number of dead.”

*Ishaq:308* “Muhammad halted on a sandhill and divided the booty Allah had given him equally. Then Muslims from Medina met him at Rauha. They congratulated him on the victory Allah had granted. But one of the warriors replied, ‘What are you congratulating us about? We only met some bald old women like the sacrificial camels who are hobbled, and we slaughtered them!’ The Apostle smiled because he knew that description fit.”

*Tabari VII:81* “‘What do you think Khattab?’ Muhammad asked. ‘I say you should hand them over to me so that I can cut off their heads. Hand Hamzah’s brother over to him so that he can cut off his head. Hand over Aqil to Ali so that he can cut off his brother’s head. Thus Allah will know that there is no leniency in our hearts toward the unbelievers.’”



Since these scriptures exist and nearly two billion people believe them, exposing them might protect you and those you love from the wrath they inspire. This is a terrorist manifesto – a covenant for war and genocide. And

since it is this blatant, shouldn't we seek to prevent Muslims from amassing weaponry? Should we prevent them from terrorizing the world? Or do you suggest we leave them alone and not worry about a couple billion venomous and angry snakes?

We now know that they were told it was their duty to kill. There would be heavenly rewards for mass murderers. Fallen assassins, suicide bombers, and terrorists would be immortalized – hailed as martyrs and paraded down crowded streets, banners waving, tears flowing, guns blazing, with angry diatribes spewing hate.

As expected, these religious fanatics have committed an ever-growing number of terrorist atrocities against civilians, particularly women and children. But our journalists and politicians failed to ferret them out they are either irrational Progressives or because they have been paid or funded by oil-enriched Muslims – including universities, media outlets, and politicians. The traitors include presidents on both sides of the aisle.

The scriptures we have already examined proudly proclaimed that 1,400 years ago, unarmed civilians were annihilated by armed gangs of marauding Muslims. Their victims were robbed, the women raped, the children kidnapped, and many were tortured – just as we witnessed on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 in Israel. Men were decapitated on the orders of the founder. Thousands of children were sold into slavery. Women, after watching these first Muslim savages slaughter their sons and husbands, were gang raped – the prophet, himself, participating. Townships were plundered, businesses were looted, and productive assets were destroyed. The villains slept in their victims' beds, abusing their wives and daughters. And each bloody affair was meticulously recounted by the founder's companions and later chronicled by the regime's most esteemed clerics. They were proud of what they had done – even though it was decidedly inhumane.

The genocide perpetrated against the Jews in Yathrib remains the defining moment in Islam as it relates to what we are witnessing today. If you recall, in the previous chapter, I shared the Quranic recital affirming Islam's intent pursuant to God's people. It reads...

*Quran 033.025-38* “And al-Lahu turned back the unbelievers in their rage. They did not obtain any good or advantage. Al-Lahu sufficed (for) the believers (in) battle. Al-Lahu is Strong, Mighty.

He brought down those who backed them among the People of the Book from their strongholds, and cast *ru'ba* | terror into their hearts so a group you killed, and a group you enslaved as captives.

He caused you to inherit their land, their houses, their wealth, and land you had not trodden. Al-Lahu is on every thing Powerful.

It is not for a believing man or woman, when al-Lahu and His Messenger has decided and decreed a matter, that for them, there should be no choice in their affairs. And whoever disobeys al-Laha and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed into manifest error.

There is no constraint or blame on the Prophet in that which al-Lahu has imposed and made legal for him. That has been the way of al-Lahi with those who have passed away before. And the command of al-Lahi is a decree determined as destiny.”

While this citation is chilling in its implications, to appreciate why Muslims behaved as they did on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, and to understand what they intend to achieve vis-à-vis Jews and Israel, we must consider the Hadith recorded at the time this gruesome massacre was perpetrated. To set the scene, Muslims had narrowly escaped the Quraysh siege of Yathrib when former friends and family arrived to avenge Badr and thwart future terrorist attacks. So Muhammad needed an easy kill to retain their loyalty and restore their fervor to fight.

*Ishaq:461* “Just before the noon prayers, Gabriel came to the Apostle wearing a gold turban. He was riding a mule. He said, ‘Have you laid down your weapons and stopped fighting, Muhammad?’ ‘Yes,’ he replied. Gabriel said, ‘The angels have not laid down their arms! I’ve just returned from pursuing the enemy.

Allah commands you to march to the Qurayza. I, too, will attack the Jews and shake them out of their homes.”

*Bukhari:V5B59N444* “The dust rose in the streets of Medina as Gabriel’s regiment marched through. The angels joined Allah’s Apostle in attacking the Qurayza Jews.”

*Ishaq:461 & Tabari VIII:28* “The Messenger commanded a crier to announce that all should heed and obey. He ordered that none should perform the afternoon prayer until after they reached the Qurayza settlement. The Prophet sent Ali ahead with his war banner against the Jews, and the Muslims hastened to it. Ali advanced toward their homes and heard insulting language from the Jews about Allah’s Messenger. Ali ran back and told the Prophet that the Jews were rascals and that there was no need for him to go near those wicked men. ‘Why?’ Muhammad asked. ‘Have you heard them insult me?’ ‘Yes,’ Ali answered. ‘Had they seen me,’ Allah’s Apostle replied, ‘they would not have said anything of the sort.’”

*Tabari VIII:29* “The Holy Prophet said, ‘No one should pray the afternoon prayer until they are in the territory of the Qurayza because warfare against the Jews is incumbent upon Muslims.’”

*Ishaq:461* “The Muslims had been totally occupied with warlike preparations. They refused to pray until they had come upon the Jews in accordance with Muhammad’s order. Allah did not find fault with them in His Book, nor did the Messenger reprimand them for it.”

*Tabari VIII:28* “When the Messenger approached the Jews, he said, ‘You brothers of apes! Allah shamed you and cursed you.’”

*Ishaq:461 & Tabari VIII:29* “Muhammad besieged them for twenty-five nights. When the siege became too severe, Allah terrorized them. Then they were told to submit to the judgment of Allah’s Messenger.”

*Ishaq:461* “After the siege exhausted and terrorized them, the Jews felt certain that the Apostle would not leave them until he had exterminated them. So they decided to talk to Ka’b Asad. He said, ‘People of the Jews, you see what has befallen you. I shall propose three alternatives. Take whichever one you please.’ He said, ‘Swear allegiance to this man and accept him; for, by Allah, it has become



clear to you that he is a prophet sent from Allah. It is he that you used to find mentioned in your scripture book. Then you will be secure in your lives, your property, your children, and your wives.”

*Ishaq:462 & Tabari VIII:30* “The Jews said, ‘We will never abandon the Torah or exchange it for the Quran.’ Asad said, ‘Since you reject this proposal of mine, then kill your children and your wives and go out to Muhammad and his Companions as men who brandish swords, leaving behind no impediments to worry you. If you die, you shall have left nothing behind; if you win you shall find other women and children.’ The Jews replied, ‘Why would we kill these poor ones? What would be the good of living after them?’”

*Ishaq:462* “Then the Jews asked Muhammad, ‘Send us Abu Lubaba, one of the Aws,’ for they were allies, ‘so that we can ask his advice.’ The Prophet complied and the Jews grabbed hold of him. The women and children were crying, so he felt pity for them. They said, ‘Abu, do you think we should submit to Muhammad’s judgment?’ ‘Yes,’ Lubaba said. But he pointed with his hand to his throat, indicating that it would be slaughter. Lubaba later said, ‘As soon as my feet moved, I knew that I had betrayed Allah’s Apostle. Abu Lubaba rushed away and tied himself to a pillar in the mosque. He cried, ‘I will not leave this spot until Allah forgives me for what I’ve done. I betrayed His Apostle.’”

*Bukhari:V5B59N448* “They surrendered to the Prophet’s judgment but he directed them to Sa’d to give the verdict. Sa’d said, ‘I give judgment that their men be killed, their women and children be taken as captives, and their properties distributed.’”

*Bukhari:V5B59N459* “I entered the Mosque and asked about sex. Abu Saïd said, ‘We went out with Allah’s Apostle and we received female slaves from among the captives. We desired women and we loved to do coitus interruptus.’”

*Tabari VIII:35 & Ishaq:464* “The Jews were made to come down, and Allah’s Messenger imprisoned them. Then the Prophet went out into the marketplace of Medina (it is still its marketplace today), and he had trenches dug in it. He sent for the Jewish men and had them beheaded in those trenches. They were brought out to him in batches. They numbered 800 to 900 boys and men.”

The lone prophet of the Islamic religion had the Jews brought to him so that he might enjoy the ghoulish spectacle. Even Hitler was too ashamed to visit Auschwitz.

*Tabari VIII:35 & Ishaq:464* “As they were being taken in small groups to the Prophet, they said to one another, ‘What do you think will be done to us?’ Someone said, ‘Do you not understand. On each occasion do you not see that the summoner never stops? He does not discharge anyone. And that those who are taken away do not come back. By God, it is death!’ The affair continued until the Messenger of Allah had finished with them all.”

If 900 men and boys were dragged out in batches and led into the central market square of Medina to be beheaded in front of Muhammad, the affair would have lasted eight to ten hours. Imagine a “prophet” sufficiently perverted to watch until he had “finished with them all.”

Surely, he could not have been this twisted. *Tabari VIII:40* “The Messenger of God commanded that furrows should be dug in the ground for the Qurayza. Then he sat down. Ali and Zubayr began cutting off their heads in his presence.” Muhammad was a prophet of a different spirit.

*Tabari VIII:35 & Ishaq:464* “Huyayy was brought out. He was wearing a rose-colored suit of clothes that he had torn all over with fingertip-sized holes so that it would not be taken as booty. His hands were bound to his neck with a rope. When he looked at Muhammad he said, ‘I do not regret opposing you. Whoever forsakes God will be damned.’ He sat down and was beheaded.”

*Ishaq:465* “Then the Apostle divided the property, wives, and children of the Qurayza among the Muslims. Allah’s Messenger took his fifth of the booty. He made known on that day the extra shares for horses and their riders, giving the horse two shares and the rider one. A Muslim without a horse got one share of the spoil. It was the first booty in which lots were cast.”

*Tabari VIII:39* “Then the Messenger of Allah sent Sa’d bin Zayd with some of the Qurayza captives to Najd, and in exchange for them he purchased horses and arms.”

*Tabari VIII:38* “The Prophet selected for himself from among the Jewish women of the Qurayza, Rayhanah bt. Amr. She became his concubine. When he predeceased her, she was still in his possession. When the Messenger of Allah took her as a captive, she showed herself averse to Islam and insisted on Judaism.”

*Ishaq:468* “Then Allah said, ‘Some of you have fulfilled your vow to Me by dying; you have finished your work and returned to Me like those who sought martyrdom in prior battles. And some of you are still waiting to capitalize on Allah’s promise of martyrdom. You do not hesitate in your religion and never doubt.’”

*Ishaq:468* “Allah brought down the People of the Scripture Book. I forced the Qurayza from their homes and cast terror into their hearts. Some you slew, and some you took captive. You killed their men and enslaved their women and children. And I caused you to inherit their land, their dwellings, and their property. Allah can do all things.”

*Ishaq:469* “On the day the Qurayza were slain, one Muslim was martyred. A stone was thrown on him and it inflicted a shattering wound. The Apostle said, ‘He will have the reward of two martyrs.’”

These poetic lines were recited during the Islamic Holocaust... *Ishaq:470* “We attacked them fully armed, sharp swords in hand, cutting through heads and skulls.” This could serve as Islam’s byline: *Ishaq:471* “We were steadfast trusting in Him. We have a Prophet by whom we will conquer all men.”

*Ishaq:481* “The Apostle slew them in their own town. With our troops he surrounded their homes. We shouted out cries in the heat of battle. The Jews were given the Scripture and wasted it. Being blind, they strayed from the Torah. You Jews disbelieved the Quran and yet you have tasted the confirmation of what it said. May Allah make our raid on them immortal. May fire burn in their quarter. You have no place here, so be off!”

*Ishaq:480* “The Qurayza met their misfortune. In humiliation they found no helper. A calamity worse than that which fell upon the Nadir befell them. On that day Allah’s Apostle came to them like a brilliant moon. We left them with blood upon them like a pool. They lay prostrate with the vultures circling round.”

Today, this doctrine's adherents are doing what their founder ordered: ravaging civilians, stealing the world's possessions, and using what they confiscate to terrorize – particularly Jews. Since it's happening according to plan, shouldn't we muster the courage to expose it by speaking out against it? Or should we remain silent for fear of offending them? The answer is obvious. Or is it?

Why do so many cower before the names of Allah, Muhammad, the Quran, and Islam? Why run in fear just because this evil is masquerading as a religion?

These scriptures come from the Quran and Sunnah. The citizens of this nation are Muslims. They're doing what they were ordered to do. They believed in the unbelievable, migrated where they did not belong, and then fought to steal what belonged to others. They even confessed to the crime. Yet not a single national spokesperson or politician has had the courage to hold Islam accountable. We have become a world of wimps.



Criticizing a religion is something that makes people squeamish, especially in the irrational and vindictive culture promoted by Progressives. To make matters worse, Christians say that they must love, not judge. Jews, after millennia of persecution, are terrified of the perception of intolerance. Progressives, in deference to multiculturalism and the “peace process,” have sacrificed truth on the altar of their political agenda. So why upset everyone?

*Why?* Because Muslims will continue to lie and kill until someone has the courage to expose them and hold them accountable. The world will continue to lash out at symptoms while the debilitating disease spreads unabated.

Before we commence our chronological review of the Quran, I'd like to clear up a few misconceptions. First, on Muslims – I wish it were possible to free you from *Islam* | Submission. Arabs were the first victims of the religion. To liberate Muslims from this cycle of degradation and deceit would be a gift – albeit angrily rejected.

Second, regarding Jews – I am committed to your survival in spite of yourselves. Fourteen centuries ago, your forefathers sold Babylonian Talmud stories to Muhammad and then mocked him when he perverted them. By doing so, your religious forefathers contributed to the rise of this enemy. Now, you are a divided people, unsure whether to appease or fight the terror you helped inspire. As the world's most lettered people, I fear that you understand less than you know. I can only hope that you come to trust Yahowah before it is too late.

Third, pursuant to secular humanists, liberals, and agnostics – particularly Progressives: you are guilty of the very things you denounce in others. History is as condemning of man separating himself from God as it is of manmade religions establishing themselves as intermediaries to God. The last hundred years have been especially indicting; atheistic doctrines have annihilated more people than all religions combined. And now it is ironic and irrational that the one religion Progressives support is the one most opposed to their values. Islam thrives in ignorance, forestalls education, deprives women of even the most basic rights, and is hateful, intolerant, totalitarian, fascist, and exceedingly violent.

Truth is not relative. Facts matter. And yet in today's media, Progressives parrot the party line under the guise of human rights. While irritating, this practice is particularly lethal as it relates to Israel and Islam. The errant recasting of the religion as peaceful, the reshaping of jihad into a spiritual struggle, the impression that Islam is acceptable and survivable, that the terrorists have corrupted their

religion, and that Jews are the oppressors, is all wrong. Millions have died in the wake of these illusions. There is no moral equivalence nor justification for Islam.

And let's be clear: Islam subjugates, impoverishes, enslaves, abuses, and murders far more Muslims than Infidels. Left alone, completely isolated from the rest of the world, it would destroy itself.

Fourth, regarding Islam – without deceit and sword, the religion would have been stillborn. An infinitesimal fraction of the two billion people subservient to Islam actually chose their fate. In Petra, fourteen hundred years ago, after a decade of preaching, there may have been a score of men who were cajoled into following Muhammad. But that all changed in Yathrib. There, according to the Quran and Hadith, Muhammad became a tyrant, a terrorist, and a thief. His willingness to lead seventy-five armed raids against defenseless civilians swelled his ranks as swiftly as the spoils of “war” filled his pockets.

Equipped with booty stolen from others, Muhammad and his followers conquered and then plundered their neighbors, starting inside Arabia. The only choice they offered Arabs was submit or die. Once subjected to their will, Muslims compelled continued submission under penalty of a gruesome demise. Islam is, and has always been, a doctrine devoid of choice. It prospers at the business end of a bloody sword.

The preponderance of today's Muslims do not know their non-prophet or their religion very well. Theirs is a life of ignorance and despair, tyranny and mind-numbing ritual. They are kept in the dark, purposely deceived, for the benefit of clerics and kings. And there is no incentive for them to learn. Exposed to the truth, they would reject Islam, a decision that could cost them their heads.

The Quran itself confirms this startling reality. In the final revelation chronologically, Allah ordered Muslims

**“not to question the Quran.”** Those who did, he said, **“discarded their religion.”** In that light, we should feel good about freeing Muslims from the oppressiveness of Islam. By freeing them, we will free ourselves from the scourge of Islamic terror. However, anticipating that some would respond rationally, the Quran orders good Muslims to kill the moderate ones who chose not to be terrorists. The threat of death tends to discourage apostates.

Despite what you’ve heard in the media, there is but one Islam, a singular correct view of Muhammad and Allah, the Quran and Sunnah, and even Jihad. It is the one printed in the Quran and Hadith. There is no independent record of Muhammad in history from which a variant view may be drawn. The Hadith and Quran are the sole repository of information on this man, his life, means, and mission. The Muhammad of Islam, the god of Islam, and the religion of Islam are as these sources present them.

Lastly, Islam has no alibi, no reason to cry, “Unfair! The Quran condemns all non-Muslims – Christians and Jews as well as those who worship many gods and no gods. It is an equal opportunity hater. Its attitude toward unbelieving infidels is overwhelmingly hostile. A cursory reading of the first ten surahs is sufficient to prove that the relatively few nice verses were contradicted and replaced, “abrogated” in Muslim parlance, by a staggering number of nasty ones. In fact, the Quran was written to justify some of the most ungodly behavior the world has ever known.

The simple truth is: *good* Muslims are *bad* people. Islam makes them that way. While there are plenty of “bad” Muslims who are good people, they are as impotent as bad Nazis in the Third Reich or marginal Communists during Stalin’s era.

As we have read in no uncertain terms, the Quran defines good and bad Muslims for us. It says a *good* Muslim is a Jihadist, a man who leaves his home,

sacrificing his wealth and life, fighting for Allah's Cause. Allah says they will be rewarded with stolen booty if they survive or with a heavenly bordello if they die. Bad Muslims, on the other hand, are peaceful. Allah calls them "hypocrites" because they are unwilling to fight. He even says that peaceful Muslims are "the most vile of creatures" and that hell's hottest fires await them. If you are a peace-loving Muslim, your god hates you. However, since Allah is not God, consider it a compliment.

Good Muslims, those who have read and believe Islam's scriptures, planned, funded, staffed, executed, and celebrated the terrorist attacks of 9/11 and 10/7. They proudly told the world *what* they were going to do – terrorize Americans and Jews into submission. They boldly proclaimed *why* they were going to do it – for Islam to rule the world. They even told us *who* they were – good Muslims. But we ignored their announcements. It was as if on the morning of December 7, 1941, nobody noticed the rising sun insignias on the planes bombing Pearl Harbor. The bombers of September 11, 2001 wore insignias too. Theirs was a crescent moon.

For those who support the politically inspired notion that terrorism is not condoned by Islam, that terrorists have corrupted an otherwise peaceful religion, consider this: One of the world's foremost authorities on the Quran is Sheik Abdel Rahman. He was the senior professor of Quranic studies at Islam's most prestigious university, Al-Azhar, in Cairo. Today, the sheik is a convicted terrorist, serving time in an American prison for the '93 bombing of the World Trade Center. If the Quran espouses peace, that's hard to explain.

The conflict between truth and perception doesn't end there. Rahman's disciples, an Egyptian sheik and a Saudi terrorist – Osama bin Laden – told a film crew that Islam was their motivation for the second bombing.



*“Everybody praises the great action which you did which was first and foremost by the grace of Allah,” the sheik began. “This is the guidance of Allah and the blessed fruit of jihad...a beautiful fatwa. May Allah bless you.”*

Bin Laden agreed...*“We calculated in advance the number of the casualties the enemy would suffer, and who would be killed based upon the position of the planes as they hit the towers. I was thinking that the fire from the gas in the planes would melt the iron structure of the buildings and collapse them. This is all I had hoped for.”*

The sheik replied, *“Allah be praised.”*

The Egyptian shared how Muslims watching television “exploded with joy,” telling bin Laden, *“Egyptian TV ran a subtitle below the images of the crumbled buildings: ‘In revenge for the children of al Aqsa, Osama bin Laden executes an operation against America.’”*

Bin Laden replied, *“The brothers who conducted the operation knew they were on a martyrdom mission. Allah bless their souls.”*

Al-Qaeda was actually accepting credit for a terrorist act it did not conceive. The plan was concocted, staffed, and financed in the al-Kod mosque in Hamburg, Germany. Today, the mosque’s imam still preaches fundamental and uncorrupted Islam. He doesn’t need to twist it, interpret it, or take it out of context. The imam’s message is for all Muslims, and it is preached in every mosque.

So as not to be accused of unfairly singling out three jihadist surahs from the Quran, listen to how Allah recruits suicide bombers and jihadists in the 4<sup>th</sup> surah...

*Quran 004.074 “So fight in the way of al-Lahi those who barter the life of the world for the hereafter. And whoever fights in the Way of al-Lahi, then he is killed or achieves victory, then soon We will grant him a great reward.”*

*Quran 004.075* “And what is wrong with you that you fight not in the Cause of al-Lahi, and for those weak, ill-treated and oppressed among men, women, and children, whose cry is, ‘Our Lord! Rescue us from this town whose people are oppressors; and raise for us from You one who will protect, and raise for us from You one who will help.

*Quran 004.076* Those who *aman* | believe, they *qatilu* | fight in the Cause of al-Lahi, and those *kafar* | who disbelieve, fight in the cause of *taghut* | that which goes beyond. So fight you against the friends of *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary, Satan; Ever feeble indeed is the plot of *al-Shaitan*.

*Quran 004.077* Have you not seen those who were told to hold back their hands (from fighting) and perform *as-Salat* | obligatory prostration prayer, and give *al-Zakat* | the required tax, but when *al-Qitalu* | the Fighting was *kutiba* | ordained and required for them, a group of them fear men as they should fear al-Lahi, or even more intensely.

They say, ‘Our Lord, why have you *katabta* | ordained and mandated for us *al-Qitala* | the Fighting? Would You consider a postponement for a while?’ Say, ‘Short is the enjoyment of this world. The hereafter is better for him who fears. So you shall not be wronged a hair on a date seed.’”

*Quran 004.089* “They wish that you reject Faith, as they have *kafar* | disbelieved, and thus that you all become equal. So take not from them allies or friends until they *hajir* | emigrate in the Way of al-Lahi. And if they *wallaw* | turn back and become apostates (from Islam), *fakhudhuhum wa-uq’tuluhum* | seize them and kill them wherever you find them. And never take *auliya*’ | allies, associates, or friends, nor any assistance from them.”

*Quran 004.091* “You will find others wishing to be safe and secure from you. Every time their people return to temptation, plunging into it. So, if they do not withdraw from you and offer you the peace, nor restrain their hands, then seize them and kill them wherever you find them. We have provided you with a clear sanction against them.”

*Quran 004.095* “Not equal are those among believers who sit (at home), except those who are disabled (by injury or are blind or

lame), and those who *Jihad* | Strive and Fight in the Cause of al-Lahu with their wealth and their lives.

Al-Lahu prefers Jihadists Fighting with their wealth and their lives above those who sit. And all al-Lahu promised the best, with al-Lahu prioritizing *Jahid* | Jihadists who strive hard and fight, above those who sit by a huge reward.”

*Quran 004.101* “And when you (Muslims) travel in the land, there is no sin on you if you shorten *al-Salat* | the Prayer if you fear that the disbelievers may attack you. Lo, verily, the disbelievers are ever unto you open enemies.

*Quran 004.102* When you are among them, lead them in *al-Salat* | the Prostration Prayer, let a group keep their weapons. When they have prostrated, let them take their positions in the rear and let the other party come up which has not yet prayed, and let them pray with you taking all the precautions and bearing arms.

Those who disbelieve want you to negligent your weapons and your baggage, to assault you in a single rush. But there is no blame on you if you put away your arms because of the inconvenience of rain or because you are ill, but take every precaution for yourselves. Verily, al-Laha has prepared a humiliating punishment for the disbelievers.”

It was so thoughtful of Allah to assure that those prostrating themselves to him would remain armed. Always the merciful one.

In the Sira, which is the biography of Muhammad comprised of the earliest collection of Hadith, we find these citations from the first Muslims. The occasion was relevant because they were issued during Muhammad’s terrorist raid against Jews in the farming community of Khaybar:

*Ishaq:572* “Muhammad is the man, an Apostle of my Lord who errs not, neither does he sin. Any who would rival him in goodness must fail. Evil was the state of our enemy so they lost the day. Fortunes change and we came upon them like lions from the thickets. The armies of Allah came openly, flying at them in rage, so they could not get away. We destroyed them and forced them to surrender. In the former days there was no battle like this; their

blood flowed freely. We slew them and left them in the dust. Those who escaped were choked with terror. A multitude of them were slain. This is Allah's war in which those who do not accept Islam will have no helper. War destroyed the tribe and fate the clan."

*Bukhari:V4B52N256* "The Prophet passed by and was asked whether it was permissible to attack infidels at night with the probability of exposing their women and children to danger. The Prophet replied, 'Their women and children are from them.'"

*Ishaq:574* "In faith I do not fear the army of fate. He gave us the blood of their best men to drink when we led our army against them. We were a great army with a pungent smell. And we attack continuously, wherever our enemy is found."

*Ishaq:580* "Our strong warriors obey his orders to the letter. By us Allah's religion is undeniably strong. You would think when our horses gallop with bits in their mouths that the sounds of demons are among them. The day we trod down the unbelievers there was no deviation or turning from the Apostle's order. During the battle the people heard our exhortations to fight and the smashing of skulls by swords that sent heads flying. We severed necks with a warrior's blow. Often, we have left the slain cut to pieces and a widow crying over her mutilated husband. 'Tis Allah, not man we seek to please."

*Ishaq:587* "Ka'b Malik reacted to the Apostle's decision. He said, 'We put an end to doubt at Khaybar. But we gave our swords a rest. If our swords could have spoken, their blades would have said, "Give us Daus or Thaqif. We will tear off the roofs in Wajj. We will make homes desolate. Our cavalry will come upon you leaving behind a tangled mass. When we assault a town they sound a cry of alarm but our sharp cutting swords flash like lightning. By them we bring death to those who struggle against us. Flowing blood was mingled with saffron the morn the forces met. They were taken by surprise and we surrounded them with our troops.'"

*Ishaq:587* "Our onslaught will not be a weak faltering affair. We shall fight as long as we live. We will fight until you turn to Islam, humbly seeking refuge. We will fight not caring whom we meet. We will fight whether we destroy ancient holdings or newly gotten gains. We have cut off every opponent's nose and ears with our fine swords. We have driven them violently before us at the

command of Allah and Islam. We will fight until our religion is established. And we will plunder them, for they must suffer disgrace.”

*Ishaq:592* “The Apostle held a large number of captives. There were 6,000 women and children prisoners. He had captured so many sheep and camels they could not be counted.”

*Bukhari:V5B59N512* “The Prophet offered the Prayer of Fear when it was still dark and said, ‘Allahu-Akbar! Khaybar is destroyed, for whenever we approach a hostile nation to fight, then evil will be the morning for those who have been warned.’ The inhabitants came out running. The Prophet had their men killed, their children and women taken as captives.”

*Bukhari:V5B59N516* “When Allah’s Apostle fought or raided people we raised our voices saying, ‘Allahu-Akbar! Allahu-Akbar! None has the right to be worshipped but Allah.’”

Surely, the deeds of the most respected Quranic scholar, the words of the most illustrious Islamic terrorist, the scripture readings of the most revered imams, and the Hadith, Sunnah, and Quran, itself, cannot be insufficient.

Pounding additional nails into Islam’s coffin, consider this quote from the Saudi ruling family’s favorite imam, al Buraik. He’s not only licensed, he’s atop the pecking order. Prior to a telethon hosted to enrich the families of Fakestinian suicide bombers, this esteemed cleric said,

*“I am against America. She is the root of all evils and wickedness on earth. Muslims, don’t take Jews and Christians as allies. Muslim brothers in Palestine, do not have any mercy or compassion on them, their blood, their money, or their flesh. Their women are yours to take, legitimately. Allah made them yours. Why don’t you enslave their women? Why don’t you wage jihad? Why don’t you pillage them?”*

Do you suppose the licensed Saudi cleric was corrupting Islam too? No, it’s Allah who commands Muslims not to befriend Christians and Jews. He wants them killed so he can use their bodies to stoke hell’s fires.

It's hardly a coincidence that eighty percent of the 9/11 suicide bombers were trained in the kingdom that gave birth to Islam. Yet the Fahd princes meet with our presidents and protest incessantly to our media, professing that they and their religion are peace-loving. They are incensed when people blame them for the terror they have inspired. Forget for a moment that Muslim militancy is funded by the black ooze that flows from their sand – it's what they convey in their mosques that's so devastating.

The official Quran for the English-speaking market (*The Noble Quran*) bears the stamp of the Fahd Foundation. In it, right below the Quran's first mention of Jihad, you'll find this passage...

*Quran 002:190 Footnote "Jihad is holy fighting in Allah's Cause with full force of numbers and weaponry. It is given the utmost importance in Islam and is one of its pillars. By Jihad, Islam is established, Allah's Word is made superior (so that only Allah has the right to be worshiped), and Islam is propagated.*

*By abandoning Jihad, Islam is destroyed and Muslims fall into an inferior position; their honor is lost, their lands are stolen, their rule and authority vanish. Jihad is an obligatory duty in Islam on every Muslim. He who tries to escape from this duty, dies with one of the qualities of a hypocrite."*

There is nothing peaceful about Islam. The dogma breeds ruthless killers. And Muslims will continue to terrorize the world until there are no more non-Muslims.

So that you might know what Islam does to men and women, I have organized 2,000 Islamic pronouncements from their scriptures by topic in the *Muhammad's Own Words* appendix. Here are some excerpts from the *Fighting, Terror, War, and Jihad* sections...

*Ishaq:576 "Allah and His servant overwhelmed every coward. Allah honored us and made our religion victorious. We were glorified in the worship of the Compassionate God who destroyed them all. He humiliated them in the worship of Satan. By what our Apostle recites from the Book and by our swift horses, I liked the*

punishment the infidels received. Killing them was sweeter than drink. We galloped among them panting for the spoil. With our loud-voiced army, the Apostle's squadron advanced into the fray."

*Tabari IX:69* "Arabs were the first to respond to the call of the Prophet. We are Allah's helpers and the viziers of His Messenger. We fight people until they believe in Allah. He who believes in Allah and His Messenger has protected his life and possessions from us. As for one who disbelieves, we will fight him forever in the Cause of Allah. Killing him is a small matter to us."

*Muslim:C20BIN4597* "The Prophet said at the conquest of Mecca: 'There is no migration now, but only Jihad, fighting for the Cause of Islam. When you are asked to set out on a Jihad expedition, you should readily do so.'"

*Quran 061:004* "Surely al-Laha loves those who fight in His Cause. in full formations as though they were a compact wall."

*Ishaq:300* "I am fighting in Allah's service. This is piety and a good deed. In Allah's war I do not fear as others should. For this fighting is righteous, true, and good."

*Bukhari:V4B52N63* "A man whose face was covered with an iron mask came to the Prophet and said, 'Allah's Apostle! Shall I fight or embrace Islam first?' The Prophet said, 'Embrace Islam first and then fight.' So he embraced Islam and was martyred. Allah's Apostle said, 'A little work, but a great reward.'"

*Bukhari:V4B53N386* "Our Prophet, the Messenger of our Lord, ordered us to fight you till you worship Allah alone or pay us the Jizyah tribute tax in submission. Our Prophet has informed us that our Lord says: 'Whoever amongst us is killed as a martyr shall go to Paradise to lead such a luxurious life as he has never seen, and whoever survives shall become your master.'"

*Quran 047:004* "So when you meet the *kafar* | unbelieving Infidels, strike their necks until you overpower them, subduing them. Then bind them firmly, making (them) captives. Thereafter either generosity or ransom (them based upon what benefits Islam) until the war lays down its burdens. If al-Lahu had wanted, He could have punished them (Himself), but He wants to test some of you through others. He will not allow the deeds of those who are killed in the cause of al-Lahi, He renders not their actions vain."

*Ishaq:208* “When Allah gave permission to his Apostle to fight, the Second Aqabah contained conditions involving war which were not in the first act of submission. Now we bound ourselves to war against all mankind for Allah and His Apostle. He promised us a reward in Paradise for faithful service. We pledged ourselves to war in complete obedience to Muhammad no matter how evil the circumstances.”

Equipped with this information, you may form some important conclusions. Islamic dictators, imams, and apologists are purposely deceiving the West. The truth isn’t hidden, nor is it hard to find. Therefore, the media is willfully ignorant. And the cost is high. Good Muslims will continue to wage Jihad until we stop them by eliminating their means and motivation.

As with the Nazis rolling into Poland following the “peace process” in 1930s Europe, the perpetrators of Islamic terror are inflamed by a violent and racist doctrine. They have an agenda, and yet, most non-Muslims are ignorant of it. If the world had responded then as it does today, we’d be living on sushi and sauerkraut.

In these pages, you will discover Islam’s goals and read what it has to say about itself. You will see how violent conquest, racist genocide, and the spoils of war established the doctrine and turned a failed non-prophet into a world-renowned profiteer. I recognize that these words are incompatible with the prevailing wisdom of our politicians, religious leaders, academia, and media. However, as you have already seen, the evidence is unambiguous and ubiquitous. The truth is undeniable.

Islam rises and falls on Muhammad, his Sunnah and Quran. He is the doctrine’s sole voice, its lone founder, its god’s singular conduit. Yet Islam’s most revered books reveal that he was unqualified. By putting the Quran in chronological order, and by correlating it with the events of Muhammad’s life as they were reported in the Sira, Tarikh, Sunnah, and Hadith, we find that the non-prophet



was a sexual pervert and vicious psychopath. And the Islamic scriptures demonstrate that Allah was too dumb to be god and too immoral to be divine. While that may sound spiteful, it's true.

Since the world is awash in immorality and foolishness, I will strive to make this discussion germane and pertinent to our place and time. I will accomplish this by connecting the dots between today's terrorist acts and fundamentalist Islamic doctrine. But rest assured, I will not critique Islam based on isolated verses pulled out of context. I will not expose it based solely on the deeds of its followers. Although I will hold Muslims accountable for the inhuman savagery of October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. This is why I included the article I wrote that morning as I was editing the concluding volume of *Observations*. It is essential that readers gain an appreciation as to why this book is so vital to the survival of Israel.

As a result, I will focus this entire debate on what the Islamic scriptures have to say about the character and deeds of the religion's founder, his god, and his companions whom today's Islamic terrorists model. But fear not. You won't be cheated. Islam condemns Islam sufficiently to persuade even the most ardent skeptic.



If you're like most, your defenses are raised the moment someone suggests that Islam might be responsible for Muslim militancy. You may think, as I once did, that all religions strike a balance between love and divine retribution, peace and recompense. But with Islam, that's simply not true. Their scriptures start out foolish, turn hateful, and then punitive and violent.

In the dark days following the Islamic suicide bombings of 09.11.01, I wanted to know why Islamic terrorists thought killing people was good. Shouting “*Allahu Akbar!*” seemed like a confession, as did their parades. Muslims seemed ever ready to turn murderers into martyrs. Curious, I journeyed to the land of the suicide bombers. There, I asked a Mossad agent to arrange a meeting with a member of Force 17 (Arafat’s Secret Service). This man, in turn, arranged for me to meet the actual terrorists – al Qaeda, Hamas, Islamic Jihad, and al-Aqsa Martyrs’ Brigade – so that I could ask them directly – eyeball to gun barrel – why they killed. He did, I asked, and they told me, “Islam.”

The terrorists said, “We are following Muhammad’s example and obeying Allah’s commands.” In my presence, blood dripping from their hands, they quoted their prophet’s recitals. They confessed – no, bragged – about those they had just murdered to demonstrate the superiority of their religion.

More intrigued than ever, I found copies of the five oldest Islamic books and spent years studying Muhammad and his message. What I found was bone-chilling. The depictions presented within the most revered Muslim sources were horrendous. Nearly every page revealed behavior that was immoral, criminal, abusive, even murderous and demonic. And Allah was worse.

I soon learned just how fortunate we are that most Muslims don’t emulate Muhammad – that most don’t know their non-prophet, their religion, their scriptures, or their history very well. If they did, and truly followed Islam, the whole world would be enveloped in war.

Nearly two billion people are slaves to Islam. The word means submission. Their scriptures order them to obey prophet, cleric, and king. As a result, Muslims in Islamic nations live with no freedom of thought, speech,

press, or religion. Unemployment, poverty, and despair run rampant. Every aspect of a Muslim's life is controlled by Islamic despots, law, scripture, education, and culture. Women are treated more harshly and awarded fewer rights than Americans give their animals. Muhammad gave men the liberty to beat their wives. Rape is acceptable for men but punishable against the women the rapists abuse. Everyone is indoctrinated with the same message of religious intolerance, racial hatred, and violence. They hear it from their dictators, from their media, from their teachers, and from clerics. A collusion of influences has annihilated truth and shut out reason.

With their words, Muslims tell Westerners that they and their religion are peace-loving. But this is because their books order them to deceive us. They are told to say, "peace," until it's too late. And yet, Islamic history, both ancient and modern, conveys a different story. So, which do you believe? If their words are true, why do you suppose they commit and celebrate most terrorist atrocities?

The answer is as clear as the skies over Pearl Harbor, as blatant as *blitzkrieg*. What did the insignias on the planes and tanks tell us? People don't typically kill for entertainment; they don't attack without reason. They must be motivated to risk their lives for a cause. If the bombers are suicidal, death must be more profitable than living.

Something is inspiring Muslim youth to hate. And someone is training, financing, equipping, and helping them plan their dastardly deeds. The culture, doctrine, and people that aid in the execution of terror must have something to gain from causing the deaths of others because terror isn't easy, nor is it cheap. The culture necessary to breed terrorists is extreme. It requires tight controls, total complicity, and years of unceasing indoctrination.

Ignorance of their tactics isn't sustainable. Acceptance isn't compassionate. Appeasement will not lead to peace any more than accommodating the "Divine Wind" of the Kamikaze suicide bombers would have prevailed.

It's time I asked a question. What do all the Islamic states that recruit, indoctrinate, finance, harbor, train, equip, motivate, and reward terrorists have in common? Too easy? Then I have another query. If the answer is so obvious, why is everybody afraid to say it? Our political leaders are sworn to defend us. The media's primary responsibility is to ferret out the truth. And this reality is obvious, accessible, and rationally irrefutable. So why?

Why do we continue to fund our own funeral? Why do we frisk little old ladies at airports while we stand by and watch Islamic terrorists infiltrate the country? Why did America rent the Taliban from Pakistan when attacking the Russians in Afghanistan, only to fight them shortly thereafter? Why did the US attack a relatively meaningless megalomaniac in Iraq by forming alliances with the nations most responsible for manufacturing the actual terrorists who perpetrated the suicide bombing? Why is America promoting a Two-State Solution to reward terrorists and destroy Israel? Why scream to protect Gazans when they perpetrated the heinous terrorist atrocities on 10.07.23? Who is responsible for this shameful state of affairs?

Most everyone is the answer. Far too few have the courage or sense to challenge Islamic terrorism. The resolution to the deadliest pathogen of our time isn't hidden. The evidence is all around us.

During the promotional campaign for my first book on Islam, *Tea With Terrorists*, I sent every major media outlet and spokesperson a press kit. The opening paragraph asked the following questions: "Don't you suppose that the Chechen Muslims who laid siege to the Moscow theater shared something with those who bombed the Bali

nightclub and the Kenyan hotel? Don't you think there might be a connection between the sniper Muhammad and the prophet Muhammad? Could the suicide bombers in Israel have the same spiritual leader as the suicide bombers of 9/11? Why have Islamic terrorists in Iraq killed more Americans than the Republican Guard? Where do you suppose these Muslim militants get their marching orders? Might al-Qaeda, Jemaah Islamiyah, Hamas, Hezbollah, Islamic Jihad, the Muslim Brotherhood, and the Taliban be following the same prophet?"

Later that same week, Osama bin Laden issued a press release of his own. In it, he answered my questions. He said the boys who attacked the nightclub, theater, and hotel, the suicide bombers in Israel and America were: "good Muslims – zealous Islamic fighters following Muhammad's example." Bin Laden was telling us who the terrorists really are and why they kill, yet we missed the message. Not a single media outlet tied these things together.

Everyone went about their business obfuscating reality. They called the Muslims who murdered Americans radicals, militants, insurgents, extremists, or simply terrorists. Why are we so afraid to speak the truth?

Here's a clue: on top of one of my press releases, a South Palm Beach radio host wrote this note in her prettiest handwriting. "I wouldn't promote your version of Islam even if I was an evangelical Christian on my death bed."

Those who are paid to keep us informed have put their popularity and financial wellbeing ahead of saving lives. And while this is symptomatic of why so many are ignorant, I don't have a "version" of Islam. The only Islam I know is the one found in the Quran, the one preached by the imams and sheiks, the one promoted in the Islamic media, the one presented by the first Muslim scholars Ibn Ishaq and al-Tabari, the one recorded in the Hadith Collections of al-Bukhari and Muslim, the one Muhammad

himself lived and taught, the one terrorists like Osama bin Laden practice. It isn't my version of Islam; it's *theirs*.

How do you suppose Islam could be any different than the religion lived by its founder, Muhammad? How could it differ from the doctrine espoused by its deity, Allah? If Islam's prophet and god got Islam wrong, who has it right?

I have no interest in interpreting Islam. I want to expose it. I'm a reporter, doing the job the media should have done. And I have a singular motivation. I want to save the world from Muslims.

The case against Islam is a lay-down hand. The paper trail, their scripture, points directly to Islam's lone prophet. The blood evidence, both fresh and ancient, leads directly to Muhammad. We even have confessions – thousands of them. In the Quran, Allah commands Muslims to “wipe the infidels out to the last.” Allah isn't the least bit ambiguous.

Today's terrorists are simply following their religion as it was originally conceived. Confronted with the evidence, one has to commit intellectual suicide to avoid seeing Islam as complicit in terror. The truth is obvious: the terrorists haven't corrupted their religion. Islam has corrupted them.

The mass murderers are following their prophet's example. And while most Muslims aren't terrorists, all the good ones are. They haven't corrupted Islam any more than the S.S. corrupted Nazism or the Kamikazes corrupted the culture of Imperial Japan. We have been fighting a war against the symptoms, not the source.

Islam has been at war with everyone, including itself, for 1,400 years. Muslims celebrate their atrocities no matter how many innocents perish. State-controlled media promote terror. Schools teach hate. Imams encourage

martyrdom and jihad. And if that were not bad enough, consider this: oil pays for it all.



The five oldest and most trusted Islamic sources don't portray Muhammad as a great and godly man. They reveal that he was a thief, liar, assassin, pedophile, misogynist, rapist, mass murderer, ruthless terrorist, pathetic plagiarizer, and scheming religious opportunist. It's hardly the character profile of a prophet. Moseh he was not, nor even Gandhi.

Islamic scholar Dr. D.S. Margoliouth sums up Muhammad in a paragraph that may seem shocking now. But once you've completed your journey through Islam's earliest scriptures, these words will appear tame...

"The character attributed to Muhammad in the biography of Ibn Ishaq is exceedingly unfavorable. In order to gain his ends, Muhammad recoils from no expedient, and he approves of similar unscrupulousness on the part of his adherents when exercised in his interest. He organizes assassinations and wholesale massacres. His career as the tyrant of Medina is that of a robber chief whose political economy consists of securing and dividing plunder. He is himself an unbridled libertine [morally or sexually unrestrained] and encourages the same passion in his followers. For whatever he does he is prepared to plead the express authorization of his deity. It is, however, impossible to find any Islamic religious doctrine which he is not prepared to abandon in order to secure a political end. At different points in his career, he abandons the unity of God and his claim to the title of Prophet. This is a disagreeable picture for the founder of a religion, and it cannot be pleaded that it is a picture drawn by an enemy." (*Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics*, volume 8, p. 878.)

According to the Hadith and Quran, Muhammad and his henchmen plundered their way to power and prosperity. Their bloody conquests rivaled those of the Assyrians, Genghis Khan, Attila the Hun, Tamerlane, and, more recently, Adolf Hitler.

However, Allah's Messenger spun his wheels for a very long time. Muhammad's murderous behavior didn't begin until he was halfway through his career. Therefore, we will address words and deeds that were simply foolish and immoral long before we arrive at those that were lethal within the chronology of events.

However, it is not the immorality or foolishness of Islam that inspired the five volumes of *God Damn Religion*. It is Muhammad's legacy of terror. So as not to lose sight of that reality, I'd like to present a handful of stories that depict what Islam did to the first Muslims.

In the first, we discover that Muhammad became so afraid of being exposed that he ordered the assassination of anyone who criticized him. The first was a poet named Ashraf. In an illiterate society, poets were the journalists of their day. Their words swayed public opinion. This one recognized that pirate and prophet were divergent career paths, and he had the courage to say so. This Hadith is from Bukhari's Collection, Volume 4, Book 52, Number 270.

*Bukhari:V4B52N270* "Allah's Messenger said, 'Who is ready to kill Ashraf? He has said injurious things about Allah and His Apostle.' Maslama got up saying, 'Would you like me to kill him?' The Prophet proclaimed, 'Yes.' Maslama said, 'Then allow me to lie so that I will be able to deceive him.' Muhammad said, 'You may do so.'" Islam gives Muslims a license to lie and kill.

We pick up the story on page 94 of the History of al-Tabari, Volume VII. My shorthand for this passage is *Tabari VII:94* "Ashraf suspected no evil when Maslama cried, 'Smite the enemy of Allah!' So they smote him, and their swords clashed over him. Maslama said, 'I remembered my dagger and I seized it. I



thrust it into the lower part of his body. I bore down upon it until I reached his genitals. Allah's enemy fell to the ground.”

Ishaq revealed more about the murder of this journalist in the Sira, or biography, of Muhammad... *Ishaq:368* “We carried his head back to Muhammad during the night, saluted the Prophet as he stood praying, and cast Ashraf's head before his feet.

The Prophet praised Allah that the poet had been slain, and complimented us on the good work we had done in Allah's Cause. Our attack upon Allah's enemy cast terror among the Jews, and there was no Jew in Medina who did not fear for his life.” Murder and terror are Islam's “good works.”

*Ishaq:368* “Ashraf's body was left prostrate. After his fall, all of the Jews were brought low. Sword in hand we cut him down. By Muhammad's order we were sent secretly to his home by night. Brother killing brother. We lured him to his demise with deviousness. We made him taste death with our deadly swords. We sought victory for the religion of the Prophet.”

*Tabari VII:97* “The morning after the murder of Ashraf, the Prophet declared, ‘Kill any Jew who falls under your power.’”

*Ishaq:369* “Thereupon Mas'ud leapt upon Sunayna, one of the Jewish merchants with whom his family had social and commercial relations and killed him. The Muslim's brother complained, saying, ‘Why did you kill him? You have much fat in your belly from his charity.’ Mas'ud answered, ‘By Allah, had Muhammad ordered me to murder you, my brother, I would have cut off your head.’ Wherein the brother said, ‘Any religion that can bring you to this is indeed wonderful!’” This man was crediting the religion of Islam for transforming his brother into an unthinking killing machine.

The motivation was purely racist... *Bukhari:V1B1N6* “Just issue orders to kill every Jew in the country.”

Innocent blood still dripping from his hands, Mas'ud proclaimed for all the world to hear: Muhammad ordered the first Muslims to murder. Today's terrorists haven't corrupted their religion; their religion has corrupted them.

While hideous, this act does not stand alone. Soon thereafter, Muhammad ordered Muslims to assassinate Sallam – another journalist. Tabari, Islam’s earliest historian, explains... *Tabari VII:101* “They asked the Prophet for permission to kill Sallam. He granted it.”

*Tabari VII:99* “When they got to Khaybar they went to Sallam’s house by night, having locked every door in the settlement on the inhabitants. He was in an upper chamber. His wife came out and asked who we were. We told her that we were Arabs in search of supplies. She told us that her husband was in bed.

We entered and bolted his door. His wife shrieked and warned him of us, so we ran at him with our swords as he lay on his bed. When we had smitten him Abdallah bore down his sword into his belly until it went right through him. ‘By the God of the Jews, he is dead!’ Never have I heard sweeter words than those.

We returned to Allah’s Apostle and told him that we had killed his enemy. We disputed before him as to who had killed him, each of us laying claim to the deed. Muhammad demanded to see our swords and when he looked at them he said, ‘It is the sword of Abdallah that killed him; I can see traces of food on it.’”

So why was the world surprised when, after Saudi journalist, Jamal Khashoggi, criticized Crown Prince Muhammad bin Salman, the dictator controlling Saudi Arabia gave the order to assassinate and dismember him? And why is it that American presidents reward him with petrodollars and advanced weaponry?

Deceiving victims is still standard operating procedure for Muslim militants. Attacking defenseless civilians is the definition of terror. Gloating is commonplace. Today’s Islamic terrorists are as eager as Muhammad’s original henchmen to claim “credit” for their deeds.

Ishaq’s Sira recounts another Muhammad-inspired execution, equally gruesome... *Ishaq:308* “Halfway to Medina, Ocba was called out to be executed.” Since the other prisoners were being held for ransom, he asked Muhammad why he was being treated more harshly than the other captives. “The

Prophet said, 'Because of your enmity to Allah and to his Prophet,' 'And my little girl,' cried Ocba in bitterness, 'who will take care of her?' 'Hell Fire,' Muhammad responded. At that moment he was decapitated. 'Wretch that you were, you scoffed at me and claimed that your stories were better than mine. I give thanks that Allah has slain you and comforted me.'"

Looking to rob a Jewish community for a second time, Muhammad had one of his militants torture an innocent man. The tale is recounted by Ishaq and Tabari.

*Tabari VIII:122 & Ishaq:515* "The Prophet gave orders concerning Kinanah to Zubayr, saying, 'Torture him until you root out and extract what he has. So Zubayr kindled a fire on Kinanah's chest, twirling it with his firestick until Kinanah was near death. Then the Messenger gave him to Maslamah, who beheaded him."

*Bukhari:V4B54N487* "The Prophet said, 'The Hell Fire is 69 times hotter than ordinary worldly fires.' So someone said, 'Allah's Apostle, wouldn't this ordinary fire have been sufficient to torture non-Muslims?'"

The Nazi Führer and the Islamic non-prophet had more in common than just using fire to eradicate Jews. Beginning in the *Mein Kampf* chapter, we will compare Hitler's Manifesto with Muhammad's so that you might know how stunningly similar they are. By so doing, you'll come to appreciate the consequence of tolerating Islam.

Let's look at one more example. Ishaq's Sira speaks of the murder of another journalist, Asma bint Marwan. She spoke critically of Muhammad, telling her tribe to be wary of him... *Ishaq:676* "'You obey a stranger who encourages you to murder for booty. You are greedy men. Is there no honor among you?' Upon hearing those lines Muhammad said, 'Will no one rid me of this woman?' Umayr, a zealous Muslim, decided to execute the Prophet's wishes.

That very night he crept into the writer's home while she lay sleeping surrounded by her young children. There was one at her breast. Umayr removed the suckling babe and then plunged his sword into the poet.

The next morning in the mosque, Muhammad, who was aware of the assassination, said, ‘You have helped Allah and His Apostle.’ Umayr said, ‘She had five sons; should I feel guilty?’ ‘No,’ the Prophet answered. ‘Killing her was as meaningless as two goats butting heads.’”

These events are but a handful among hundreds of horrific tales of barbarism described in the Islamic Hadith. Many are far worse and include the enslavement of children, rape, and mass murder – even torture. Consider it all religious inspiration for what occurred in Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023.

As we progress, what you are going to read initially from Islam’s most holy books will begin as laughable; the creation accounts are dimwitted to the point of being delirious. The religion’s desperate grope to convolute the lives and times of the Towrah’s patriarchs to establish a sense of legitimacy for its scriptures, shrines, rituals, god, and prophet is pathetic.

As the chronology marches on you’ll meet Qusayy, Muhammad’s great, great, great grandfather, and discover how he invented the five pillars of Islam as a mystic scam. These overtures into a pagan past are incriminating.

The story gets particularly interesting at this point as we uncover what Islam has to say about its non-prophet’s abused childhood. As a result, Islam, by its own admission, becomes driven by an unquenchable thirst for revenge and a lust for power, control, sex, money, and praise. And that’s not my opinion or even an interpretation; it’s what the Islamic scriptures reveal.

Then the religion becomes very dark. Muhammad’s first Quranic revelations are demonic, fixated on disgusting depictions of hell, devils called jinn, pain, and sadistic punishments. And that’s the *good* part. The moment Muhammad and his gang slither out of Mecca (well, Petra, anyway), they pick up the sword and never put it down.

What you are going to read from the Islamic scriptures will shake you to your core – you will be revolted and terrified – especially if you’re a bad Muslim.

Exposing these things was the purpose of *Prophet of Doom* and now is central to the mission of *God Damn Religion*. I want the world to know Muhammad, Allah, and Islam as they are presented in their scriptures.

But that’s easier said than done. While there are Islamic imams who know the Quran and Hadith nearly as well as I do, the vast majority of Muslims do not. Peaceful (defined in the Quran as ‘hypocrite’) Muslims have been fed a fictitious picture of their non-prophet and god – one that’s wholly inconsistent with their own scriptures.

Clerics have lied to them just as they have lied to the rest of the world. Yet, as I discovered in my meetings with them, the Jihadists have memorized many of the verses contained in this book.

Therefore, if we want to know why they kill and how to stop them, we must come to understand what they believe. Otherwise, we’re flailing at the wind, spilling blood and coin while they grow more resolute and rambunctious.



As a surprise to those who haven’t read it, the Quran is jumbled together haphazardly. It’s almost as if verses were tossed into the air, blown by the wind, and then pieced together as they were plucked from the sand. The 1<sup>st</sup> surah was never revealed, and it’s written in the wrong voice. The 2<sup>nd</sup> surah was the ninety-first received chronologically, yet it is the first ‘revelation’ presented in Allah’s book. Digging deeper, the 2<sup>nd</sup> surah, the Cow, is actually a composite of early and late ‘revelations,’ all designed to

disclose Muhammad's newfound hatred of Jews. The 5<sup>th</sup> surah was the last in order of alleged revelation. After overhunting Jews, the profiteer's wrath was directed toward Byzantine Christians.

Muhammad claims that his initial inspiration can be found in the 96<sup>th</sup> surah – although, it too is a composition of early and late recitals. And this means Allah's opening salvo is placed in the back of the book. But that's probably a good thing since it is exceedingly dimwitted and dark. It is such a horrific experience for the non-prophet that he admits to being demon-possessed and attempts suicide.

Unrelated subjects are brought together without intelligent transitions. Allah's book lacks context as well. It does not explain who is talking to whom or even when or where its narratives took place. But that's not the worst of it. The Quran is so poorly written that one in five verses makes no sense in any language. This is why Muslims don't want it translated out of Religious Arabic – a language few understand.

And that's not the end of the embarrassing news. Most of the Quran is plagiarized from uninspired Jewish writings, typically the Babylonian Talmud, from Persian and Greek sources, as well as from the poetry of Arab monotheists in Yemen.

Allah's book is repetitive to a fault. The same stories are retold scores of times – some hundreds of times. There are countless contradictions and a plethora of scientific and historical errors. Beyond all of these anomalies, the Quran's message is grotesquely immoral. Allah approves incest, rape, lying, thievery, deception, slavery, torture, mass murder – even terrorism. If you like your gods on the demonic side, demented and sadistic, you'll love Allah.

In what are mislabeled by modern publishers as the Meccan surahs, the Quran opens as a mean-spirited rant. The eyewitnesses, the men and women who knew

Muhammad and Islam far better than anyone today, said things like...

*Quran 038.001-4* “Sad, by the Quran, full reminder. Nay, those who disbelieve (are) in self-glory and opposition, separation and a schism. How many We destroyed before them of a generation? Then they cried out when it was too late for escape. They wondered and were surprised that a warner had come to them from among themselves. And the disbelievers say, ‘This is a sorcerer, a charlatan, a wizard telling lies.

*Quran 038.005-7* He has made *al-alihata* | the gods into *wahidan* | one God. Lo, this is a curious and strange thing to be sure, even wonderful!’ And came forth their leaders among them (and said), ‘Continue and be patient and attached over your gods. Indeed, this is certainly an intentional thing with something sought after with an ulterior motive. We never heard of it in the former faith. This is nothing by an inventive forgery, a made-up tale and fabrication.’”

Allah responded in support of his non-prophet by threatening members of the dissident’s own tribe...

*Quran 038.008* “Has been revealed to him the reminder form among us? Nay, they (are) in doubt about My Reminder. Nay, but they have not tasted My Torment!

*Quran 038.012-14* “Before them belied, rejected, and denied the people of Nuh, Ad, Firaun, owner of the stakes (for punishment), And Thamud, the people of Lut, and the Companions of the Wood. Those were the Confederates. Not all but denied and rejected the Messengers so My Torment was justified.”

*Quran 039.013-16* Say, ‘If I disobey my Lord, I fear the punishment of an evil Day.’ Say, ‘The losers are those who will lose themselves and their families on the Day of Resurrection. Verily, that will be a manifest loss!’ They will have layers of fire covering above them and a covering beneath them of flames. With this *al-Lahu* does frighten His slaves. ‘O My slaves, fear Me.’”

*Quran 067.003-11* “Who created the seven heavens, one above the other. Can you see any fault in Ar-Rahman’s creation? Then look again, can you see any rifts or fissures? Then look again and yet again. Your sight will return to you in a state of humiliation,

dazed, and dimmed. Lo! We have adorned the lowest heaven with lamps, and We have made such lamps as missiles to drive away *ha Shayatin* | the Adversary, these Satanic devils, and We have prepared for them the doom of Hell, the penalty of torment in the most intense Blazing Fire.

And for those who reject and believe not in their *Rabbi* | Lord is the punishment of Hell, such a wretched destination – a hapless journey’s end and evil resort. When they are flung in, they will hear the terrible drawing in of their breath, the roar and raging. It bursts with fury. Whenever a fresh host and new crowd is cast in, its wardens will ask, ‘Did no warner come to you?’

They will say, ‘Yea, verily, a warner did come to us, but we rejected him and said, “God never sent down anything. You are nothing more than an egregious delusion and great error!”’ And they will say, ‘Had we but listened or had sense, we would not have been among the dwellers of the Fire!’ They will confess their guilt. So, away with the inmates of the burning fire.”

This same rant is played out nearly four hundred times. Here is an example...

*Quran 074.016-19* “Never. Nay! Verily, he has been stubborn, opposing Our signs and proofs. I shall inflict on him hardship. I will impose a severe torment and fearful doom, a distressing punishment to overtake him. Verily, he had thought, considered, and then calculated. So may he be cursed, and destroyed. Woe to him, how he plotted and planned.

*Quran 074.020-25* And more, let him be cursed, how he plotted. Then he looked around and thought, Then he frowned and puckered his brow, scowling in displeasure. Then he turned back and was proud. And said, ‘This is nothing but magical enchantment narrated from others. This is nothing but the word of a mortal.

*Quran 074.026-29* I will cast him into the Hell-Fire! And what will make you know exactly what Hell-Fire is? It leaves nothing and spares naught. Burning the skins, scorching the mortal.”

*Quran 074.031* “And We have set none but angels as guardians of the Fire, and We have fixed their number only as a contentious trial for the disbelievers, in order that the people of the Scripture Book may arrive at a certainty and the believers may increase in



Faith and that no doubts may be left for the people of the Book and the believers, and that those skeptics and infidels in whose hearts is a disease and the disbelievers may say: ‘What does God intend by this example and parable?’”

*Quran 077.028-40* “Woe to the deniers that Day. Proceed to what you used to deny. Proceed to a shadow having three ramifications. No cool shade and no availing against the flame of the blazing fire. Lo! It throws up sparks as a fortress, as if they were yellow camels. Woe to the deniers that Day. This is a Day they will not speak. And it will not be permitted for them to make excuses. Woe to the deniers that Day. This is Judgment Day. We have gathered you and the former people. So if there is for you a plan, then plan and scheme against Me. Woe to the deniers that Day.”

*Quran 078.017-26* “Verily, the Day of Judgment is an Appointed Time. The Day the trumpet will be blown, and you will come forth in vast multitudes. The sky is opened and becomes as gateways. And the mountains are moved, put into motion, and become a mirage. Lo! Hell is lying in wait to ambush the rebels. They will remain therein for eons. They will not sleep, taste coolness, nor have any drink except scalding water and purulence – the rotten discharge from open wounds. A fitting reward.”

*Quran 078.030 & 40* “So taste. And never will We increase you in anything except more tormenting punishment. Verily, We have warned you of a grievous punishment near the Day man will see what his hands have sent forth, and the disbeliever will say, ‘O I wish I were dust!’”

*Quran 085.010 & 12* “Lo! They who try the believers, men and women, and repent not, theirs verily will be the doom of Hell, and theirs is the doom of burning in the Fire! Lo! The punishing grip of your Lord is severe.”

Let it be known: members of Muhammad’s own tribe, the Jewish *Beni Hashim* | Sons of the Name, were infinitely more familiar with Islam’s non-prophet than anyone today or since. And they recognized that he was not only deliberately deceptive and misleading, but he was also a plagiarizer. Initially, he robbed the Hanifs in Yemen of

their poetry to create the rhyme and rhythm of the Quran – and everyone knew it.

The Quran's most repetitive theme – one detailed no less than four hundred times – is a derivative of this rejection. Allah provides pathetic “proofs” which are so absurd, they are universally rejected. Frustrated, Allah lashes out and threatens to torture those who are mocking him. An example of this is found in the 13<sup>th</sup> surah...

*Quran 013.001* “Alif Lam Mim Ra. (These letters are a miracle of the Quran and none but Allah knows their meanings). These (are) the Verses (of) the Book (the Quran), and that which has been revealed to you (Muhammad) from *Rabbika* | your Lord (is) the truth, but most the men believe not.

*Quran 013.002* Al-Lahu (is) the One Who raised the heavens without pillars that you can see. Then, He *istawa* | rose established on the Throne (really in a manner that suits His Majesty), and subjected the sun and the moon (to continue going round), each running (its course) for a term appointed. He regulates the matter. He details the *ayat* | proofs, verses, and signs so that you may believe with certainty in the meeting (with) *Rabbikum* | your Lord.

*Quran 013.003* And He, the One Who stretched and spread, flattening the earth, and placed therein the mountain stabilizers and rivers. And from all the fruits He made in it pairs (may mean two kinds or it may mean: of two sorts, e.g. black and white, sweet and sour, small and big, etc.) He covers the night the day. Lo! Verily, in that surely signs and proofs for a people who ponder.

*Quran 013.004* And in the earth are neighboring tracts, and gardens of grapevines, and crops, and date-palms, trees from a single root, and not trees from a single root watered with water one. But We cause to exceed some of them over others in the fruit. Verily, in that surely signs and proofs for a people who reason.

*Quran 013.005* And if you (are) astonished, then astonishing (is) their saying, ‘When we are dust, shall we indeed in a new creation?’ Those, the ones who disbelieved in their Lord, and those the iron chains in their necks. Those companions (of) the Hell-Fire. They abide forever in it.

*Quran 013.006* And they ask you to hasten the evil before the good. And, lo, has occurred before them exemplary punishments. But verily, your Lord full forgiveness for mankind for their wrongdoing. And, lo, your Lord (is) Severe in punishment.

*Quran 013.007* And the disbelievers say: ‘Why has not a sign been sent down to him from *Rabbihi* | his Lord?’ You only a warner, and for every people a guide.

*Quran 013.008* Al-Lahu knows what every female carries, and what the wombs fall short and what they exceed. Everything with Him in due measure. *Quran 013.009* Knower the unseen and the witnessed. The Most-Great, the Most-High. *Quran 013.010* Same who conceals the speech or who declares and publicizes. Or, who he hidden by night or goes freely by day.

*Quran 013.011* For him, successive from before him and from behind him who guard him by al-Lahi command. Lo! Verily, al-Laha not change the condition of a people until they alter what in themselves. And when al-Lahu wills for a people’s misfortune and punishment, then no turning away from it. And not for them besides Him any protector.

*Quran 013.012* He, the One who shows you the lightning, a fear and a hope, and brings the heavy clouds, *Quran 013.013* And glorifies the thunder with His praise. And the angels for fear of Him, He sends the thunderbolts and strikes with it whom He wills. Yet they dispute about al-Lahi. And He Mighty Severe in Punishment.

*Quran 013.014* For Him supplication, the truth. And those whom they invoke from besides Him, they not respond to them except with a thing like one who stretches his hands towards water to reach his mouth, but not it reaches it. And not the invocation or supplication (of) the disbelievers but an error.”

*Quran 013.017* “He sends down water from the sky, and flows the valleys according to their measure. And carries the torrent a foam rising. And from what they heat on it in the fire in order to make ornaments or utensils, a foam like it. Thus sets forth al-Lahu the truth and the falsehood. Then, as for the foam, it passes away (as) scum. And as for what benefits the mankind remains in the earth, thus al-Lahu sets forth the examples.

*Quran 013.018* For those who responded to their Lord, the bliss. But those not responding to Him, if they had whatever in all the earth and its like with it, surely they would offer ransom with it. For them, a terrible reckoning. Their dwelling place and abode (will be) Hell, and wretched (is) that place for rest.”

*Quran 013.025* “And those who break the *ahda* | covenant, compact, or agreement of al-Lahi after its contracting, and sever, breaking what al-Lahu commanded to be joined, and spread mischief in the land, on them is the curse. And for them an evil abode (i.e. Hell).”

*Quran 013.027* “And say those who disbelieved, ‘Why has not a sign been sent down to him from his Rabbihi?’ Say, ‘Lo! Verily, al-Laha lets go astray whom He wills and guides unto Himself whomever turns back.’”

*Quran 013.031* “And if there had been a Quran with which mountains could be moved, or the earth could be cloven asunder, or the dead could be made to speak by it. Nay, with Lillahi all the command. Then those who believe not know that had al-Lahu willed, surely He could have guided all the mankind? And will not cease to strike those who disbelieve because of their deeds a disaster. Or it settles close from their homes until the Promise of al-Lahi comes. Certainly, al-Laha fails not (in) the Promise.

*Quran 013.032* “And certainly were mocked messengers from before you. But, I granted respite to those *kafar* | infidels. Then I seized and destroyed them. How awful and severe, even terrible, was My tormenting punishment then?”

*Quran 013.034* “For them, a punishment in the life of the world and surely the punishment of the hereafter will be harder and more severe. And not for them is there any defender to protect or save them from al-Lahi.”

*Quran 013.041* “Do they not see that We come to the Land, advancing from all sides, reducing it (by giving it to believers in war victories)? And al-Lahu decides and judges, there is no adjustment of His Judgment. So He is swift (in) the reckoning.

*Quran 013.042* And certainly (there were) those who plotted from before them, but for Alillahi are all the plots. He knows what

every soul earns. And (He) will know the disbelievers for whom (is) the final abode.

*Quran 013.043* And those who disbeliever say, ‘You are not a messenger.’ Say, ‘Sufficient (is) Bil-Lahi, a Witness between me and between you and whoever has knowledge (of) the Book.’”

This is written so poorly, it is so ignorant and mean-spirited, it’s hard to imagine why anyone believes the Quran was inspired by God.

However, if the endless rants and demented threats were all that there was to the Quran, you could safely put down this book and ignore Allah’s and Muhammad’s foolishness. But I’m afraid I have some very bad news. The Quran’s last twenty-four surahs chronologically (such as the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, and 33<sup>rd</sup>), those revealed in Yathrib, are a call to arms. They are merciless. And they are more anti-Semitic and murderous than *Mein Kampf*.

In the second to last surah revealed, Allah begins by affirming that neither he nor Muslims can be trusted. He claims that they are not bound by any agreements they have made. That’s ominous...

*Quran 009.001* “Al-Lahi and His Rasuli disavow all obligations with those with whom you have made a treaty or agreement, a promise or covenant, who are disbelievers.

*Quran 009.002* So, move about in the land during the four months but know that you cannot escape or elude al-Lahi and that al-Laha is the One Who will disgrace the *kafir* | infidel disbelievers.”

What insanity prompts Progressives in Western nations to invite people into their country who cannot be trusted to uphold any agreements and who believe that their god wants to disgrace those who are providing sanctuary? According to Allah and the Quran, the words of Muslims are worthless. They have not only been sanctioned to lie, but also to slaughter, kidnap, and steal. Based upon what we have read in the 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> surahs, Muslims are invasive parasites who are deliberately sucking the life out of their

hosts. As long as they are Muslims guided by Allah and the Quran, they are cancerous.

Reaffirming that trusting a Muslim is ignorant, irrational, and suicidal, the 9<sup>th</sup> surah boldly proclaims...

***Quran 009.003*** “And a declaration and announcement from al-Lahi and His *Rasuli* | Messenger to mankind on *al-akbari* | the greatest day of the *Haj* | Pilgrimage that al-Laha disavows and dishonors (all) obligations to the disbelievers and so does His Messenger.

So if you repent, it is better for you, but if you turn away, then know that you cannot escape (from the Punishment of) al-Lahi. And give glad tidings of a painful torment and anguishing punishment to those who disbelieve.”

The only spirit sufficiently fiendish to simultaneously announce that he and his messenger are liars while offering the glad tidings of a painful punishment to those they have deliberately deceived would be demonic. While it has been obvious since the beginning of this farce that Allah was Satan and could not be trusted, this declaration makes it impossible to be a thoughtful or moral Muslim.

While it is a smaller issue compared to Muhammad pulling the trigger on Allah’s suicide vest, the *Haj* | Pilgrimage and *Hajar* | Emigration are at cross purposes. One is to the Ka’aba and the other is away from it.

Since plagues, pandemics, cancers, and mass murderers kill, moral and responsible people keep them at bay. They do not expose friends, family, neighbors, and fellow citizens to them. So why is the West allowing Muslims to bring this deadly and debilitating pathogen into non-Islamic nations?

***Quran 009.005*** “Then when the sacred months have past, then kill the disbelievers wherever you find them. Seize them as captives and besiege them. Lie in wait for them at every conceivable place of ambush.”

It would be correct to say that the Quran is deadlier and less religious than *Mein Kampf*, while more explicit militarily. So, why does the world condemn Hitler and praise Muhammad when the non-prophet was more diabolical and sadistic than der Führer?

Muhammad and Hitler were equally anti-Semitic. And while this was made undeniable in the 33<sup>rd</sup> surah, it is being underscored here in the 9<sup>th</sup> surah. The following was stated to denounce Jewish rabbis for selling Muhammad Talmud recitals which the non-prophet used to create a veil of religiosity for his terrorist manifesto. The inference is that they should have offered them freely and then kept quiet so that Muhammad could pretend that the Quran was inspired by Allah rather than the Talmud.

*Quran 009.009* “They exchange the verses of al-Lahi for a trifling price and they hinder from His Way. Lo! Verily, what they do is evil.”

The fraudulent plagiarizer is calling the source from which he stole his material “evil.” Lo, verily, this is a twisted deity, even for a Snake.

Ever the hypocrite, the un-god who just renounced all of his vows, is now condemning others for not honoring theirs. In a sane world, it would be impossible to burn a Quran because no one could stop laughing long enough to strike the match.

According to the Islamic Hadith, the reason that Muhammad was rejected in Petra was that he disrespected every important agreement and relationship. But now, the un-god who just announced that he cannot be trusted wants everyone to believe the inverse is true...

*Quran 009.010* “They do not respect the relationships with believers nor the covenant of protection. So they are the transgressors.”

At issue here is the Treaty of al-Hudaybiya, when in AH 6, 628 CE, Muhammad got cold feet while en route to

conquer his hometown. Vulnerable, he sued for peace and promised to refrain from terrorizing his former friends and family for ten years while also renouncing his previous Quranic claims. Embarrassed, Muhammad and his terrorist gang slaughtered, enslaved, and plundered the Jewish farming community in Khabar on the way back to Yathrib. Once the confiscated slaves and herds were traded for war stallions and weapons, Muhammad disavowed the treaty and attacked. But ever the weasel, he blamed his victims rather than admitting that he was the one who should never have been trusted. When we return to the 9<sup>th</sup> surah in the chronology of events, rest assured, there are ample Hadith confirming these summary conclusions.

Therefore, it was Muhammad who broke his oath and disavowed the treaty, not the Quraysh...

***Quran 009.012*** “And if they break their oaths after their treaty and defame your religion, then fight those leading the disbelief. Lo! Verily, there are no oaths for them that they can cease.

***Quran 009.013*** Won’t you fight a people who broke their oaths and are determined to drive out the Messenger. And they began (to attack) you first time. Do you fear them? But al-Lahu has more reasons that you should fear Him if you are a believer.

***Quran 009.014*** Fight them and al-Lahu will punish them by your hands and disgrace them and give you victory over them. And the breasts of the people who are believers will be healed.”

This passage affirms one of the most startling realizations pursuant to Allah. The Islamic god is completely impotent. The only way he can affect his will is to inspire men to lie, cheat, steal, and kill for him. While he constantly claims to have been a terrorist, perpetrating genocide on all manner of people, so that he is feared, none of it actually occurred. Likewise, the reason Allah takes credit for the Towrah’s characters and stories, is that he lacks competence and creativity. Allah must steal his legitimacy.



Here, in the 14<sup>th</sup> verse of the 9<sup>th</sup> surah, Allah is admitting that the only way he can punish Muhammad's kin for having rejected the Quran is by the hands of Muslims. This is why I tell irate Muslims who are unable to refute the evidence presented throughout *God Damn Religion* that, rather than attempting to kill me and proving my case against them, they should sic their god on me and let him do as he has threatened. Obviously, I know what Muhammad's contemporaries knew – apart from deceptive and delusional diatribes, Allah's got nothing.

Therefore, Allah needs to test the loyalty of his slaves – and that is done through *jihad* | fighting and killing in Allah's Cause.

*Quran 009.016* “Do you think that you shall be left alone while al-Lahu has not yet tested those among you who have *jahad* | striven hard and fought and have not taken advisors or allies besides al-Lahi and His Messenger, and the believers. Al-Lahu is Well-Acquainted with what you do.”

Satan is not as he protests. He is not omniscient or omnipresent. Frankly, he is either a dunderhead, or he is playing down to his audience. And if the latter, this is an embarrassing indictment on Arabs and Muslims.

In this case, Allah is affirming that *Al-Masjid-al-Haram* | the Forbidden Place of Prostration preceded Islam, which means that it was a pagan shrine devoted to rock gods and goddesses. The Haj pilgrimage was a pagan religious festival repurposed for Islam. Recognizing this, and acknowledging that the religion of Islam crashed and burned around the Ka'aba, Allah is prioritizing *jihadists* | fighters and killers over religious rites.

*Quran 009.019* “Do you consider the providing of drinking water to the pilgrims and the maintenance of Al-Masjid-al-Haram as equal to the worth of those who believe in Illahi and the Last Day, and *jahad* | strive hard and fight in the Cause of Allah? They are not equal before al-Lahi. And al-Lahi guides not those people who are the polytheists, disbelievers, and wrong-doers.

*Quran 009.020* Those who *aman* | believed, and *hajar* | emigrated, and *jahad* | strove hard and fought in al-Lahi's Cause with their wealth and their lives are far higher in rank and prestige with Allah. They are the successful."

The Last Day is Allah's Day of Doom, Resurrection Day, when he has promised to reanimate the decomposing bones of everyone who has ever lived (some 100 billion people) so that he can entice believers with perpetual virgins and torment disbelievers with eternal flames. Fortunately, Allah renounces his vows.

Once again, Islam's pillars are underscored. They are *aman* | believe the unbelievable, *jihad* | fight and kill everyone, and *hijar* | emigrate away from the Ka'aba and steal other people's land. The un-god who declared he cannot be trusted, promised that those who sacrifice their lives and possessions to advance his agenda (which is to be worshiped as if he were God) will be the most successful. The realization that two billion Muslims believe this is proof that they are not very smart.

As a direct result of Islam appealing to the dumbest among us, Allah must preclude Muslims from conversing with informed and rational people, even if they are family.

*Quran 009.023* "O you who believe! Take not your fathers or your brothers for *auliya*' | supporters and friends if they prefer the Disbelief to the Belief. And whoever of you takes them as friends, helpers, and allies, then he is one of the *zalimun* | wrong-doers, disbelievers, and polytheists."

Only in Islam is the un-god so paranoid that he must break family bonds to ensure complete control. In this case, even if a Muslim were sufficiently stupid to believe that Muhammad was a prophet, Allah was a god, and that the Quran was credible, if this Muslim were to associate with family, their faith would be negated, and they would be doomed to Hell.

Satan is so debilitating that he robs his slaves of everything – their families, their possessions, and their lives. And it is all so that the Devil can pretend to be God. And so, it is worse than all-for-nothing because Muslims destroy far more lives than their own.

*Quran 009.024* “Say, ‘If it is that your fathers, sons, brothers, wives, relatives, the wealth you have gained, the business you are concerned will decline, and the homes in which you delight, are dearer to you than al-Lahi and His Rasuli, and *jihad* | striving hard and fighting in His Cause, then wait until al-Lahu brings about His Command and Decision (torment). And al-Lahu guides not the people who are *al-fasiqun* | disobedient and defiant.’”

Total submission and obedience to the demonic deity who renounces his vows is required of all Muslims. They must forego everything of value to serve that which is worthless and counterproductive. A Muslim must either engage in *Jihad* | Fighting in Allah’s Cause or they are deemed *fasiqun* | disobedient and disloyal and will be punished in Hell. Damned if you do. Damned if you don’t. So let Islam be damned.

One of the many reasons we know that Allah was a thief when it came to his Quran is because of loanwords like the inclusion of *Sakinah* / *Shekhinah*. It proves that Muhammad and/or Allah was reliant on the rabbis in Yathrib. *Shekhinah* is a product of Judaism. It appears throughout the Talmud (as well as the Mishnah, Midrash, Targum, and Zohar) to represent the divine presence of HaShem dwelling among religious Jews. Derived from *shachen* | neighbor and *mishkan* | dwelling, *shekhinah* does not appear in Yahowah’s prophets. It is found only in Judaism (and now Islam) and is used to advance an ungodly agenda.

Rabbis were enthralled with their invention of the *Shekhinah* because it provided them with the ability to project their G-d’s presence wherever it suited them. They used *Shekhinah* to beguile Jews into believing that their

Babylonian Talmud, which they erroneously call Torah, was so important that the *Shekhinah* of HaShem hovered over it when they read it. Even though Yahowah never asks anyone to pray, according to the rabbis, the *Shekhinah* of their G-d is present when a minyan (ten Jews praying) is formed to bob their heads while reciting religious edict by rote. When the rabbis preside as judges, it is *Shekhinah* Time. And according to the Talmud, the *Shekhinah* migrated with the rabbis during the Diaspora – providing the highest of six types of holy fire.

Plagiarizing the self-serving men he had annihilated in Yathrib and would soon murder in Khabar, the pathetic demon of the Quran lied...

*Quran 009.026* “Then al-Lahu send down His Sakinah (calmness, tranquility and reassurance, etc.) on the *Rasuli* | Messenger, and on the believers, and sent down forces (angels) which you did not see, and He punished the *kafar* | disbelievers. Such is the reward and recompense of *al-kafir* | the disbelievers.”

Muslims are told that their unreliable god dispatched a stolen identity and invisible forces to punish those who did not believe him. And all the while, it was Muslims swinging swords that caused the carnage.

Recognizing that this is Satan pretending to be God, that his Quran was plagiarized and mean-spirited, and that his Messenger was a sexually perverted psychopath and terrorist, it was certainly bold of Allah to demand capitulation, submission, prostration, isolation, belief, migration, fighting, and now taxation. And all he was offering in return was an unreliable vow to tempt believers with pedophilia and torment unbelievers with fire.

*Quran 009.029* “*Qatil* | Fight those who (1) do not believe in il-Lahi, (2) nor in the Last Day, (3) nor make *haram* | unlawful that which has been *haram* | forbidden by al-Lahu and His *Rasulu* | Messenger, (4) nor acknowledge not the *dina* | religion of truth (Islam) among those who were given *al-Kitaba* | the Scripture Book

(Jews and Christians), until they pay the *Jizyah* | debilitating Tax with willing submission while they are being subdued.”

Any questions? Or was that sufficiently clear?

To support Muslims and accommodate Islam is to offer a jihadist one’s neck, property, soul, and wallet. Should this be insufficient evidence for anyone to render a reasonable, responsible, and moral decision regarding the religion, said individual may not be capable of it. And that is the bane of religion and politics, both of which typically result in being oblivious to the obvious.

And speaking of being oblivious, this is delirious...

*Quran 009.030* “And *al-Yahud* | the Jews say, ‘Uzayrun (Ezra) (is the) son (of) al-Lahi,’ and *al-Nasara* | the Christians say, ‘*al-Masih*u (the Messiah) (is the) son (of) al-Lahi.’

That (is) their saying with their mouths. They imitate the saying (of) those who disbelieved from before. The Curse of al-Lahu is to destroy them. How deluded are they?”

First, *Yahuwd* (singular), *Yahuwdym* | Beloved of Yah (plural), is a name. As such, it should have been accurately transliterated in Arabic. As a derivative of Hebrew, sharing the same 22-letter alphabet, it should have been written “Yahuwdym” rather than “al-Yahud.” And while some may consider the difference insignificant, may I remind you that al-Lahi claims that he was the God of the Towrah where this name was introduced and explained.

Second, by writing Yahud, al-Lahi renounced his claim to be God. Yah is the familiar form of Yahowah, and Yahowah is the God who revealed the Towrah. And Yahuwd means that these people were beloved by Yahowah, not al-Lahi.

The only reason that this admission didn’t negate Allah’s faltering audition as God on the spot is because rabbis committed suicide, taking Jews with them, by overwriting Yahowah’s name the 7,000 times it was

presented in the *Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr* | Teaching, Foretelling, and Lyrics with '*Adony* | my Lord. Then, when Peter and Paul of New Testament infamy replicated the rabbinical corruption of God's testimony, Yahowah's name was largely forgotten. I am the first since the prophet *Mal'aky* | Malichi to bring Yahowah's name back to the attention of God's people – Yahuwdym. In an informed and rational mind, the inclusion of Yahud in this sentence is sufficient to discredit and invalidate everything associated with Allah, the Quran, and Islam.

Third, there is only one person acclaimed as the Son of God throughout Yahowah's testimony – *Dowd* | David. Yahowah unequivocally states, "He is My Son and I am his Father."

There is no 'Uzayrun mentioned in the Hebrew text, and even if we were to believe that this was an incompetent transliteration of 'Ezra, he wasn't even a prophet. While likely an accurate depiction of some of the events and challenges associated with rebuilding the Temple, there are no prophecies within the book, so it was not inspired by the man accompanying Yahuwdym back into Yahuwdah after the Babylonian exile.

Fourth, rabbis do not speak of anyone being the "son of God." Once Christians stole both the "Son of God" and "Messiah" titles from Dowd to buoy the myths surrounding Iesou Christus, rabbis went so far as to renounce the concept as impossible, suggesting that it would be interspecies.

Fifth, there is no al-Lahi, al-Lahu, al-Laha, or Allah mentioned anywhere in Yahowah's *Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr*. God has but one name, and that name is Yahowah. Therefore, the initial claim in the opening statement of *Quran 009.030* is wrong five times over.

Sixth, the voice of the Quran is no more accurate in his second pronouncement. Christian is a transliteration of the

Greek word *Christianos*. Believers were not known as al-Nasara.

Seventh, *Nasara* is a transliteration of Nazareth, and that is another can of worms. While the Christian New Testament claims that its baby god was raised there and was, therefore, Jesus of Nazareth, the town did not exist in the 1<sup>st</sup> century CE.

Eighth, Christians, as affirmed in their name, the name of their religion, and the name of their god, refer to Jesus as the “Christ,” not as the Messiah. And since the Greek root of Christos is *chrio*, which speaks of the application of drugs, it is erroneously rendered as Messiah.

Ninth, the Hebrew word being improperly transliterated al-Masihi is from *mashyach* and should have been written correctly. It means “to be anointed.” It is seldom afforded the definite article and it is applied to Dowd, never to Jesus.

Tenth, there is no mention of an al-Lahi in the Christian New Testament. There, the title “God” is from *theos*.

Eleventh, neither Jews nor Christians made either of these pronouncements. Al-Lahi is mistaken. In debate, this failure is known as a strawman.

Twelfth, Jews and Christians didn’t “disbelieve” al-Lahi because they were unaware of him. And, more importantly, it is foolish to speak of “Jews and Christians” because one is an ethnicity and the other is a religion. Correctly presented, it is either “Jews and Gentiles” or “Judaism and Christianity.”

Thirteenth, the imitator is Allah because there was no precedent for either claim in either religion. And topping off the baker’s dozen of false statements, al-Lahu has not destroyed Jews or Christians. To his chagrin, both remain.

To Allah's credit, they are deluded, but not to near the degree that Allah is deluded and Muslims are deceived. And for a wannabe god claiming that his Quran was "perfect" and that he was telling the "truth," even that his religion was "superior" to those he was misrepresenting, that is thirteen more mistakes than would be allowable.

*Quran 009.031* "They have taken *ahbarahum* | their rabbis and *ruh'banahum* | their monks (as) *arbaban* | Lords from besides al-Lahi, and *al-Masiha* | the Messiah, son of Maryam. And they were not commanded except that they worship one *ilahan* | God. No *ilaha* | god except *huwa* | Him. Glory be to Him from what they associate."

This is yet another quagmire of mistakes. Rabbi is a title, and should, therefore, be transliterated as "rabbi." This is not only readily achieved in Arabic, the title, *Rabbi* | Lord, is the second most common in the Quran after *ilaha* | god. But here, since Muslims were hoodwinked by rabbis into referring to their god as a Rabbi, the title was changed to *ahbarahum*. The closest analog to this in Hebrew would be 'Abraham.

Monk is also a title and should have been transliterated as such. There are no *ruh'banahum* associated with Christianity – although the name is curious. *Ruh* is from the Hebrew *ruwach* and means "spirit," and *banah* means "to build." Make of that what you will.

Neither Jews nor Christians consider rabbis or monks as either lords or gods. And while Christians have been beguiled into worshiping the mythical misnomer Jesus Christ as a Lord (*kurios* in Greek), they never refer to him using the Quranic nomenclature.

There is no commandment in the Towrah, Prophets, or Christian New Testament to "worship" God. In particular, Yahowah despises the notion, preferring to lift us up rather than the other way around.

*Quran 009.033* "He (is) the One Who sent His *Rasula* | Messenger with guidance and the *dini* | religion (of) the truth



(Islam), to make it superior over all religions even though the *mushrikun* | disbelievers hate (it).”

If Islam is true, then the word needs to be redefined as the antithesis of valid. And while the *God Damn Religion* title of this book accurately conveys Yahowah’s disdain for religion, Islam is only “superior” in that it is the worst of a bad lot.

There was obviously a reason that neither the non-prophet nor his un-god could sell Islam. It was clearly fraudulent and dishonest, deadly and diabolical. So, rather than engendering the normal level of antipathy, those who were provoked by it despised it. I concur.

In the next statement, the un-god who authorized armed robbery, and the non-prophet who became adept at it, take hypocrisy to a new level...

*Quran 009.034* “O you who believe! Verily, there are many of *al-ahbari* | the rabbis and *al-ruh’bani* | the monks who devour, eating the wealth of mankind in falsehood, and hinder (them) from the Way of al-Lahi. And those who hoard up gold and silver and do not *anfaqu* | spend it in the Way (of) al-Lahi, give them *bashir* | happy tidings of a painful torment and severe punishment.”

Religions exist to fleece and control the masses. Islam is better at it than most. So while rabbis have robbed Jews and monks have misappropriated money from Christians, Islam continues to be the most egregious. But that’s not Allah’s problem. He wants the wealth of the world spent acquiring weapons for Muslims to wield in Allah’s Cause. Therefore, either cough over the money or roast on the hell-fire. Quite literally...

*Quran 009.035* “Day, on it, it will be heated in the Fire (of) Hell and their foreheads and their flanks as well as their backs will be branded with it. This (is) what you hoarded for yourselves. So taste what you used to hoard.”

As Satan, it’s not surprising that Allah has a tendency to get overly graphic in his depictions of Hell. Here, the

gold and silver the religious didn't invest in weapons are transformed into branding irons. They will singe foreheads, flanks, and backs. So, are we getting a taste of how nasty Allah can be?

Since we turned to the 9<sup>th</sup> surah for a lesson in jihad, let's consider a few additional verses on the subject before we move on. First...

*Quran 009.086* "When a surah was revealed (to) *aman* | believers in il-Lahi to *jahid* | fight with His Rasuli, the men of wealth ask your permission and say, 'Leave us to be with those who sit.'"

*Quran 009.088* "But, *al-Rasul* | the Messenger and those who *aman* | believe with him, *jahad* | strive hard and fight with their wealth and lives. And those, for them, (are) the good things. And those, they (are) the successful ones."

*Quran 009.111* "Lo! Verily, al-Laha (has) purchased from the believers their lives and their wealth because for them, Paradise. They *qatilun* | fight in the Cause of al-Lahi. They slay and are slain, kill and are killed.

A promise upon Him true in *al-Tawrat* | the Towrah and *al-Injil* | the Injeel and in *al-Qur'an* | the Quran. And who (is) more faithful to his promise than al-Lahi. So rejoice in your transaction which you have contracted with it. And that, it is the great success."

Allah is insistent that Muslims *aman* | believe his lies. They must *anfaqu* | spend their wealth and sacrifice their lives in *jihad* | fighting in Allah's Cause. As a result, Muslims kill and are killed. Islam is a death cult.

By contrast, Yahowah does not care what anyone believes. We either know and accept, or not. He does not ask anyone to spend money on Him or on His way. We are never asked to kill for God or to sacrifice our lives for Him. So, al-Lahi would be mistaken when claiming that this was conveyed in the Towrah. As for al-Injil, that brings up another host of problems. It is a very crude transliteration of the Greek *euangelion*, meaning "beneficial message." The term was coined by Paul, whose message was not only

in conflict with Yahowah, but he sought to negate the Towrah by replacing it with his personal euangelion. Therefore, it is ignorant and irrational to claim that opposites are the same. And the problem only gets worse when the Quran is listed in the mix because it is the antithesis of the Towrah and New Testament. In other words, Allah continues to make a fool of himself and prove that he is not God.

As horrible as that sounds, it gets worse. Allah is a full-service provider when it comes to abusing people – ever ready to torture those who do not submit to him. Through it all, the Quran is screaming that Allah is Satan.

Arguably, Islam's most revealing book is the Sira, not the Quran. Ibn Ishaq's biography of Allah's Messenger, compiled circa 750 CE, provides the lone account of Muhammad's life and the formation of Islam written within two centuries of the prophet's death. It offers the context and chronology the Quran requires to even approach comprehensible.

Unfortunately, there is no surviving copy of Ishaq's manuscript called *Sirat Rasul Allah*. Therefore, Muslims are dependent upon a significantly edited and abridged account by Hisham redacted in 830 CE. His sanitized version of Muhammad's words, dogma, and deeds was translated by Alfred Guillaume under the title *The Life of Muhammad* in 1955 and published by Oxford Press. What has been retained of Ibn Ishaq's biography through Hisham and Tabari, however, paints an unflattering portrait of Islam's unique non-prophet. It is hard to imagine anyone more pathetic, conniving, or murderous. Muhammad makes Hitler look like a saint. Had Allah's der Führer commanded industrialized Germans instead of desert-dwelling Arabs, if he had access to tanks rather than camels, bullets rather than arrows, he would have killed a hundred million innocent souls.

As a result of the personal portrait painted of Muhammad in the *Sira*, I have included thousands of quotations from it throughout *God Damn Religion*. Each reference to Ishaq's name as well as the page number of the specific Hadith is recorded in Guillaume's English translation of Hisham's edits of Ishaq's *Sirat Rasul Allah*.

The *History of al-Tabari*, which was compiled between 870 and 920 CE is, by common consent, the most important and earliest universal history produced in the world of Islam. It is written by Abu Muhammad bin al-Tabari conversationally by piecing together Islamic Hadith, or oral reports, from the men and women who lived with Muhammad and became his companions. While each Tradition comes complete with a chain of transmitters, called an *isnad*, I have omitted the long list of Arabic names, as they serve no purpose.

Islamic scholars believe that these Hadith reveal divinely authorized behaviors that should be emulated. They claim the revelations themselves were inspired by Allah, and thus are scripture. Collectively, the chronological Hadith Collections brought to us by Ishaq and Tabari from the Sunnah. The Sunnah provides the basis of Islam's rituals, behaviors, laws, and conquests. Without the Hadith which comprise Islamic Sunnah, the religion is unsupportable in practice.

Although the entire al-Tabari series of thirty-eight volumes was translated and published between 1987 and 1997 by the State University of New York Press, you will find volumes I, II, VI, VII, VIII, and IX to be the most revealing. They deal with Islamic creation, the Jewish patriarchs, Mecca (actually Petra) before and during Muhammad's day, and the rise of Islam in Yathrib.

All Tabari quotations in *God Damn Religion* include Tabari's name as well as the S.U.N.Y. Press volume and page number upon which the specific Hadith can be found.

My review of Islam ends with Muhammad's death, and thus the remaining volumes which chronicle the Islamic conquests of Arabia, the Middle East, Africa, Europe, and Asia, fall outside the scope of this volume.

Al-Bukhari's Hadith, entitled *Sahih Al-Bukhari – the True Traditions*, is second only to the Quran in importance to many Muslims. It is comprised of what scholars consider to be the most authentic Traditions associated with early Islam and the words of Muhammad. Its Hadith are organized by subject: *Book of Taxes*, *Book of Raids*, and *Book of Jihad* are examples. These were collected and written for posterity around 850 CE. I have used the collector's original nomenclature because the only printed English translation (Publisher-Maktaba Dar-us-Salam, Translator-Muhammad Khan) was abridged and erroneously numbered.

An online Bukhari translation by Muhsin Khan opens with these words:

*“Sahih Bukhari is a collection of sayings and deeds of Prophet Muhammad, also known as the Sunnah. The reports of the Prophet's sayings and deeds are called Hadith. Bukhari lived a couple of centuries after the Prophet's death and worked to collect his Hadith.*

*Each report in his collection was checked for compatibility with the Quran, and the veracity of the chain of reporters, or isnad, had to be painstakingly established. Bukhari's collection is recognized by the overwhelming majority of Muslims as one of the most authentic collections of Muhammad's Sunnah.”*

Finally, there is Muslim's collection. His work is complementary to Bukhari, as he was one of his students. Together these four books give the Quran the context it otherwise lacks, and Muslims the religious rites, rituals, and rules they would otherwise do without. In fact, Islam's Five Pillars would not exist without the Hadith, and the Quran would be indecipherable.

Speaking of the Quran, if you are interested in doing your own investigation, I would encourage you to study several because translations differ markedly – and they are routinely augmented and enhanced from the original text to make Allah appear lucid. I have elected to combine the renderings found in 66 of them (available in parallel at [IslamAwakened.com/Quran](http://IslamAwakened.com/Quran)) into a composite translation for the purpose of communicating the nuances of an ancient and little-understood language into contemporary English. Among the most commonly cited are Muhammad Asad, Ahmed Ali, M.M. Pikthal, *The Noble Quran* by Mushin Khan, Yusuf Ali, Shakir, and an interlinear entitled *Quran Word By Word*. For the past 22 years, I have provided these translations in parallel at [ProphetOfDoom.net](http://ProphetOfDoom.net) and [YadaYah.com](http://YadaYah.com).

The oldest Quran fragments date to around 725 CE – more than a century after they were first recited. Moreover, these early fragments vary considerably from what is being promoted today.

So that there is no confusion, every citation from the five oldest and most credible Islamic scriptural sources – the Quran, Ishaq, Tabari, Bukhari, and Muslim – has been put in a slightly greyed-back 11-point **bold-faced type**. When citing the Quran, I strive to avoid copyright infringements while being as accurate as possible, and, therefore, capitalize on the credibility of the most acclaimed Arabic scholars. And because it is the most literal and readily affirmed, I prefer the *Quran Word By Word* interlinear as it is translated by Mushin Kahn – the world’s most acclaimed and popular translator.

For the sake of readability, I will often correct Allah’s grammar, prune some of his unruly repetitions, and try to identify many of his dangling modifiers because a constant stream of gibberish would be of little value. There are so many missing and meaningless words it’s hard to land upon the most appropriate approach. So, to be as clear as

possible, I have left within (parentheses) the additions Arabic translators have made because without them Allah's message is hopelessly muddled.

It is worth the effort because by presenting a literal composite rendering and by ordering the Quran chronologically, setting it in the context of Muhammad's life as derived from the Islamic Hadith and Sunnah, its message has never been as clear as it is in these pages.

Trying to hide the Quran's hostile and vile intent, Muslim clerics claim that it cannot be translated. But that's nonsense. They simply don't want anyone to know what Allah's book actually says. They know it's unworthy, hateful, violent, and intolerant. The Quran is very nasty; it's dimwitted, demonic, and deceitful. It promotes immorality and inspires terror.

That is not to say that the Quran is completely void of rational thought. About five percent of it, taken out of context and mistranslated, can be misconstrued as peaceful and tolerant.

For example, if this were not so poorly written, if it didn't include the bogus claim at the conclusion of the statement, and if there was some context to explain it, this might appear peaceful...

*Quran 005.032* "From (the) time that We ordained on (the) Children (of) Israel that he who kills a soul other than (for) a soul or (for) spreading corruption in the earth, then (it) is as if he has killed all mankind. And whoever saves it, then (it) is as if he has saved all the mankind. And surely, Our Messengers came to them with clear Signs yet, lo, many of them after that (are) surely those who exceed the limits in the earth."

While neither statement is even remotely accurate, the first half is cited by Muslims defending the Quran. However, what they do not realize is that the line was plagiarized verbatim from the *Mishnah Sanhedrin* where the context made it more reasonable since it spoke of Cain

killing Abel. Not only is that context omitted from the Quran, Allah's claim of restraint is followed by...

*Quran 005.033* "The only punishment (for) those who wage war (against) al-Laha and His Rasul and who do mischief in the land (is) that they shall be killed or they be crucified, or their hands and their feet must be cut off on opposite sides. And they can be exiled from the land. That, for them, is (the) disgrace in the world, and in the hereafter, a dreadful torment and severe punishment."

By suggesting that Islam is peaceful, the apologists meant to say "peaceful," as in the intent is to mutilate one part of every infidel body after another, fingers, toes, arms, and legs and then claim one portion of the world after another, with the first piece carved out of Israel.

Muslim imams say that the Quran is tolerant because:

*Quran 005.069* "Lo! Verily, those who believed, those who *hadu* | became Jews, and *al-Sabiuna* | the Sabians, and *al-Nasara* | the Christians – whoever believed in *il-Lahi* and the Last Day, and did good deeds, then no fear on them and they will not grieve."

But one does not *hadu* | become a Jew, and the Jews and Sabaeans were exterminated by Muslims. And neither they nor Christians believe in *il-Lahi*, the Last Day being the Day of Doom, or do the deeds Allah has demanded from Muslims – disqualifying them from the exemption. Moreover, in the same surah, we read...

*Quran 005.013* "So for their breaking (of) their covenant We cursed them and We made their hearts hard. They change and distort the words from their places [the illiterate prophet pronounced who had plagiarized them] and forget a part of what they were reminded of it. And you will continually discover treachery from them, with the exception of a few of them. But forbear and overlook them. Lo! Verily, Allah loves the good-doers."

This verse is actually one of the most indicting because it reveals a fatal and irresolvable problem with the Quran's propensity to pervert the plagiarized accounts found throughout the book. Allah's version of every story



Muhammad purchased from the rabbis was twisted to suit his situation and agenda such that his version wasn't remotely credible. So, when people compared his revisionist accounts to the original stories, Muhammad's only excuse was what you are reading here. After selling them, Islam's non-prophet claimed that the Jewish rabbis changed either the Towrah or Talmud to embarrass him and that they left the parts out that he had included. The claim was preposterous, especially now with access to the Dead Sea Scrolls.

As the evidence will show, it was Muhammad who changed the words he pilfered from the Towrah and Prophets, Talmud and New Testament. He was also the one who ripped everything out of context to promote a demonic religion and treacherous agenda. And it is Islam's non-prophet who needs the forgiveness that will never come. He is, therefore, projecting his faults onto his foes to cloud the issue upon which he is most vulnerable.

After his initial bout with a demon in a cave, Muhammad spent the next decade threatening his fellow tribesmen and neighbors. It was not until after the Pagan Indulgence, Satanic Verses, and Donk-Mule Flight when he fled to Yathrib, that he turned on Jews.

They had what he coveted – wealth and access to Godly interactions with people. But, alas, he overhunted them and had to begin plundering Christians to satiate the covetous desires of his followers. As a result, the 5<sup>th</sup> surah, which is the last chronologically, was written to demonize the current foe. Therefore, while the previous verse was directed at Jews, the following assails Christians.

***Quran 005.014*** “From those who said, ‘Lo, indeed, we (are) Nasara,’ We took a pledge, but they forgot a part of what they were reminded of it. So We aroused between them the hostility and the hatred until (the) Day (of) the Resurrection. And soon, al-Lahu will inform them of that they used to do.”

No one at the time referred to themselves as “Nasara.” And it was wrong to boot. The only Covenant is with Yahuwym, and in Christianity, there is no pledge. Further, there was no “reminder” in the New Testament. The hostility between Christians and Jews was by design. The New Testament blames God’s people for killing their god in what is among the most moronic claims apart from the Quran. It had nothing to do with Allah. Further, there will be no Day of Resurrection since it is both impossible and counterproductive.

*Quran 005.017* “Certainly, disbelieved those who said, ‘Lo! Al-Laha, He *al-Masihu* | the Messiah, son (of) Maryam.’ Say, ‘Then who has power against al-Lahi (in) anything if He intends to destroy *al-Masiha* | the Messiah, son (of) Maryam, and his mother, and whoever (is) in the earth.’

And for Lillahi everything, dominion the heavens and the earth and what between both of them. He creates what He wants. And al-Lahu on every thing all powerful.”

*Quran 005.037* “They will wish that they can come out of the Fire, but they will never come out of it. And for them an everlasting punishment.”

In trying to claim that Allah was so powerful he could have murdered the Messiah, his mother, and everyone else on Earth, Muhammad displayed his ignorance. According to Yahowah, who just so happens to be God, His beloved son, Dowd, is *ha Mashyach* | the Messiah. His mother was not “Mary” – which means “embittered and contentious” in Hebrew. And the last person Yahowah would destroy is our Savior and Shepherd.

But in Islam, Allah brags and everybody burns.

This next statement, while untrue, also sounds tolerant, at least until you read what follows...

*Quran 005.046* “On their footsteps We sent in ‘*Iesa* | Jesus, son (of) Maryam, confirming what (was) between his hands of *al-Tawrat* | the Towrah. And We gave him *al-Injil* | the Good Message.

**In it guidance and light, confirming what was in his hands of al-Tawrat, a guidance and warning for the god conscious.”**

Since Muhammad stole most of his Quran from Jews and Christians, misappropriating and misrepresenting stories from the Towrah and Prophets, Talmud, and New Testament, he needed Judaism and Christianity to have been true up to the point he changed both religions to suit his agenda. However, being illiterate, he failed to recognize that the Christian Gospels are vehemently opposed to the Towrah and thus do not confirm it. Moreover, Jesus never existed. So, in an attempt to bolster his religious credentials, Muhammad shattered them.

Should you wonder why the Quran constantly says that ‘Iesa, which is likely a transliteration of Esau, was the son of Maryam, it is to demean the Christian competition. He could not have been a god if he was born of a woman. Further, Satan speaks Hebrew, and he knows that Maryam is highly contentious.

Also interesting, one of the countless ways that we know Jesus was a myth is that he didn’t write anything. Yahowah’s prophets are literate and always confirm their witness in writing. It was Sha’uwl, known as Paul to Christians, who conceived the religion, including its euangelion. So, it could not have been given to ‘Iesa. And as previously noted, Paul wrote his euangelion to denounce and replace the Towrah, not confirm it. Therefore, the Quran continues to be wrong on all accounts.

Tellingly, *Quran 005.049* reads: “And that you judge between them by what al-Lahu revealed and follow not their vain desires, but beware of them lest they tempt you away from some (of) what al-Lahu has revealed to you. And if they turn you away, then be assured that al-Lahu’s only intent (is) to afflict and harass them for some of their sins. And lo, many people are disobedient.”

There would be no reason to judge between them. Other than the New Testament and Quran misappropriating

and misconstruing citations from the Towrah and Prophets, they are mutually exclusive. While the Towrah's merit is unfazed by the religious texts, both the New Testament and Quran are invalidated by the Towrah.

Always the Devil, Satan can hardly contain himself. He is chomping at the bit to roast some infidels.

It will soon become overwhelmingly obvious that what Allah revealed to Muhammad, or more commonly, what Muhammad stole from the Jews and then twisted, is as incredulous as it is immoral. Nonetheless, Muhammad's pet god was always ready to threaten those with the intelligence, compassion, and courage to expose this fraud.

Since he wanted to plunder them, the non-prophet put these words in his un-god's mouth...

***Quran 005.051*** “O you who believe, take not *al-Yahuda* | the Jews and *al-Nasara* | the Nazareth (as) allies or friends. Some of them (are) friends and allies (to) others. And whoever takes them as friends or allies, then surely he (is) one of them. Lo! Al-Laha does not guide those people who are the wrong-doers.”

Since the Quran and Hadith define what it is to be a Muslim, and this is what the Quran says, it is not possible for a good Muslim to integrate into a non-Islamic culture. Also, since the Christian New Testament demonizes Jews, and the Roman Catholic Church savagely persecuted them, by calling them friends and allies of one another, Allah was either ignorant or dishonest – neither of which are appealing traits for someone pretending to be God.

***Quran 005.059*** “Say, ‘O people of the Book! Do you resent and criticize us for no other reason than because we believe in il-Lahi, and the revelation that has come to us? And in which has been revealed before, and that most of you are defiantly disobedient?’”

Since the un-god of Islam is referring to the Towrah, the ‘Book’ from which he pilfered most of the Quran, then as the world's most knowledgeable and boisterous critic of Muhammad and Allah, their Quran and Sunnah, my answer

is “yes” and “no.” My reasons for excoriating Islam are many, and they go well beyond the foolishness of believing Allah and the revelations attributed to the un-god of Islam. Principal among them is that the religion is manufacturing terrorists at a prodigious rate, and they are targeting Jews (in addition to themselves and all others).

Clearly, there is a lot to hate about Islam. The abhorrent treatment of women, perpetuation and expansion of the slave trade, mass murder, countless rapes, and egregious acts of pedophilia, all come to mind. But “disobedient” is an odd term since there is no word for “obey” in Hebrew and there is nothing to obey in the euangelion. It’s Allah who demands obedience.

Beyond this, since my understanding of the Towrah and Prophets exceeds Muhammad’s and Allah’s a billion-fold, I am as committed to affirming Yahowah’s witness as I am to exposing and condemning the kind of misrepresentations of it we find in the Quran and Hadith, as well as in the Talmud and New Testament. Further, this Quranic protestation that Allah was responsible for the revelations which were sent down before – i.e., the *Towrah, Naby’, wa Mizmowr* | God’s Teaching, Prophets, and Songs and the Christian Gospels – is the most reprehensible of lies. The opposite is true.

Muhammad and Allah pilfered names and stories out of the Torah and Prophets to give their abysmal Quran and horrid Sunnah a veneer of authenticity. Their revisionist versions of these people and their lives were moronically altered to satiate Muhammad’s and Allah’s sadistic and demonic cravings. In *God Damn Religion*, I hold them accountable in order to diminish the consequence of their savage doctrine. Doing so is reasonable and responsible, compassionate and courageous, informed and rational.

An un-god and non-prophet who would say things such as this must be exposed and condemned before Muslims plague the world with this disease...

*Quran 005.060* “Say: ‘Shall I point out to you something much worse than this by the recompense it received from al-Lahi? Those who have been cursed by al-Lahu when He became angry with him and made of them apes and swine who worshiped the false deities. Those are worse in gradation and furthest from the even way.’”

This is allegedly Allah, at the height of his game, in his final surah chronologically, telling his messenger, Muhammad, that he has cursed Jews, turning them into apes and swine. He is calling them demonic. He claims that Jews are evil. By inappropriately dehumanizing them in this way, Allah has given Muslims his blessing to rob and rape them, enslave and torment them, even annihilate them.

They have done so. And I have a problem with that.

As I have stated, I am a Gentile, and not Jewish. I am overtly anti-religious and, thus, not a Christian. I have written five books disproving Christianity in *Twistianity* and many more throughout the *Yada Yahowah* series invalidating Judaism. The stated purpose of *God Damn Religion* is the protection of *Yahuwdym* | Jews and *Yisra’el* | Israel from Islam. I serve Yahowah and, therefore, I’m opposed to Allah, who was modeled after the Adversary. Since I am devoted to evidence and reason, I am opposed to false testimony and fraudulent doctrines, especially when they inspire terrorism.

If you have a problem with that, then I have a problem with you, because by accepting and tolerating deceptions as deceitful, destructive, and deadly as they are in Islam, you have become an enabler. Such individuals are no better than the lost souls protesting on behalf of the Fakestinian terrorists who promoted, conducted, and celebrated the jihadist assaults of 09.11.01 and 10.07.23.

I know the Messiah. He is my Savior and my King. I serve as his Herald to announce what he has written and accomplished in advance of his return and on behalf of his people. His name is Dowd, which has been corrupted to “David.” As a result of what he has said and done, I realize that there was no “Jesus Christ.”

However, since there are nearly 3 billion Christians, most of whom do not share my affinity for Jews and Israel, it is useful to let them know that Muhammad was willing to corrupt their scriptures to present them as blasphemers and infidels who deserve to die.

*Quran 005.072* “They are surely infidels who say ‘Al-Laha, He (is) *al-Masih* | the Messiah, *ub’nu* | son *Maryam* | Contentious.’ But said al-Masih, ‘*Yabani* | O Children *Is’raila* | Israel, *u’budo* | worship al-Laha, my Rabbi and *Rabbakum* | your Lord.’

Lo! Verily, whoever associates *yush’rik* | partners or associates, friends or coworkers in worship with il-Lahi, then al-Lahu surely has forbidden for him *al-Janata* | the Paradise, and *al-Naru* | the Fire will be his abode. Wrong-doers will have none to help them.”

Having translated most of *ha Mashyach’s* | the anointed Messiah’s *Mizmowr* | Psalms, many from the Dead Sea Scrolls, I am aware that they not only precede the mythology of Allah and Islam by 1,600 years, but also realize that, while Yahowah’s name is prevalent, Allah is never mentioned.

And while that is an insurmountable problem for Allah and Muhammad, the Quran and Islam, existing as a debilitating error that cannot be undone, Allah has a far greater problem. He claims to stand alone and apart, with no partners or associates.

This is directly opposed to Yahowah, who consistently engages with and communicates through men and women. And while Moseh and Dowd were the most important of Yahowah’s coworkers and, indeed, partners, the list also includes Noah and his family, ‘Abraham and Sarah,

Yitschaq, Ya'aqob, and their wives, Shamuw'el, Yasha'yah, Yirma'yah, and Zakaryah to name a few.

Yahowah engages with humankind in this manner because it reveals the purpose of the *Beryth* | Covenant, especially in the big things, such as the liberation of His children from religious and political bondage in *Mitsraym* | the Crucibles of Oppression and in fulfilling the *Miqra'ey* | Invitations to be Called Out and Meet with God.

Therefore, by disavowing a partnership with the likes of Noach to construct the Ark, 'Abraham in creating the Covenant, Moseh in writing the Towrah, Dowd in fulfilling Pesach and Matsah, or Yasha'yah in revealing our future, Allah cannot claim to be their God or pretend that their testimony was his own. Allah stands apart and works alone.

Allah's untenable position, one that is repeated hundreds of times, would also exclude Muhammad from representing him. However, since they were so similar, and one could pass for the other, we'll give the un-god a pass on his use of the non-prophet.

The reason that Allah needs to be seen as God, to be worshiped at the exclusion of Yahowah, is explained in *Yasha'yah* / Isaiah 14. The Devil must shed his *ha Satan* | Adversarial title and nomenclature so that he can rise above the Almighty and be perceived as Divine. This is the message behind *Allahu Akbar* | Allah is Greater. *God Damn Religion* exists to thwart this debilitating objective.

***Quran 005.073*** “Certainly, the disbelievers say, ‘Lo! Verily, al-Laha (is the) third (of) three.’ But no from *ilahin* | god *illa* | except *Ilahun* | God, One. And if they desist not from saying this, verily a grievous penalty and painful punishment will afflict and harass the *kafar* | disbelieving infidels.”

Frankly, while absurd, the Babylonian Trinity makes more sense than the proposition that “but no from god except god one.” However, Christians never speak of al-Laha or say “third of three.”



Like his non-prophet, Allah is projecting his fate on Christians. It is the demented and demonic spirit behind the veil of Allah who will become *She'owl's* | Hell's most acclaimed inhabitant. Although stationed beside Paul, Akiba, and Muhammad, he is in familiar company. That said, I don't suppose they will get along because Allah does not like company.

While Muhammad wanted to demean them so that the first Muslims would feel better about robbing them, Allah's interest in Christians and Jews was in tormenting them in hell...

*Quran 098.001* “Not were those from (the) People of the Book who disbelieve (Jews and Christians) and *al-Mushrikun* | the Polytheists and Disbelievers to be abandoned (from their false religion) until there came to them the Clear Proofs.

*Quran 098.002* A Messenger from al-Lahi reciting purified pages,

*Quran 098.003* Wherein (are) correct writings.

*Quran 098.004* And not became divided those who were given the Scripture Book from after what came (to) them clear proof.

*Quran 098.005* And not they were commanded except only to worship al-Laha sincere *lahu* | to Him (in) the *dina* | religion, right to establish *al-Salata* | the devotional obligations and prayer, and to give Zakat (religious tax). And that (is the) right *dinu* | religion.

*Quran 098.006* Surely those who disbelieve from (the) People (of) the Book (Jews and Christians) and *al-Mushrikun* | the Disbelievers and Polytheists will abide in the Fire of Hell eternally therein. They (are the) worst (of) beasts.

*Quran 098.007* Lo! Verily, those who believe and do good deeds, those they best of the creatures.

*Quran 098.008* Their reward with *Rabbihim* | their Lord, *adnin* | eternal *Jannat* | Gardens flow from underneath them the rivers therein will abide forever pleased al-Lahu with them, and they pleased with Him. That for whoever feared Rabbanu.”

There were never any proofs, clear or otherwise. And there were no pages, correct writings, or book. There wasn't a word of the Quran written within a century of Muhammad's life. This is all false to the point of being delusional.

A god who would seek to be worshiped is deranged. Religion is wrong, which is why God despises it. An obligation is not loving and prayer is a waste of time. If you want to know God, shut up and listen to what He has to say. Further, taxes are typically for tyrants.

The Quran's message regarding Christian gentiles and Jews (religious or not) is intolerant, hateful, and violent – in addition to being false. But rather than simply state the obvious, let's drive this point home. Taking Allah to task, "Scripture" is the transliteration of the Latin word for "writing." As a title, like "Bible," it is foreign to God's vocabulary.

Yahowah provided written testimony, doing so on parchment scrolls, never in "books." This is one of many things that differentiate Yahowah's prophets from Allah's Messenger – since he was illiterate. Neither Muhammad nor the first four generations of Muslims wrote anything down.

Further, Yahowah's prophetic scrolls on parchment and the uninspired papyrus codices which have been melded into the Christian New Testament are in opposition to one another. Those who are informed and rational would never jumble them together as Allah has done.

Yahowah provides demonstrable proof that He exists and that He is responsible for the words He inspired through prophecy – exacting written declarations of past and future events that can be validated. Islam's un-god and non-prophet are impotent in this regard. And that is one of many reasons that Allah claims the Towrah and Prophets as his own.

There is another reason Muslim clerics don't want the Quran translated. By so doing, their biggest deception dissolves. For example, Muslims protest that Allah is simply the Arabic word for God and that we all worship the same spirit. But that's simply not true. The Quran says that "Ilah" is the Arabic word for "God" and that al-Lahi, al-Lahu, and al-Laha are among his many names.

Jews have always been monotheists, so much so it is the thing for which they are most famous. Also, while the concept of a Trinity is as pagan as it is preposterous, Christianity is not polytheistic.

Belief is a religious term and Yahowah is anti-religious – thus the title of this book, *God Damn Religion*. God provides ample evidence to know Him and understand what He is offering. and once a person knows, beliefs become counterproductive, even irrelevant.

In Islam, Muslims have to dispense with evidence and reason because the Quran and Sunnah jump from one lie to another. Faith is, therefore, required.

Unlike Islam, which is based upon submission and predestination, Yahowah is a proponent of freewill. Therefore, those who relate to him are free to approach and then are fully emancipated.

The only "proofs" provided within the Quran and Hadith demonstrate that the un-god's and non-prophet's rantings are not true. The Islamic scriptural (an invalid concept when associated with God but useful when addressing religious) sources are not only devoid of prophecy, scientific, or historical insights, they are actually prophetically, scientifically, and historically inaccurate. Moreover, the earliest Islamic texts are hopelessly contradictory, grossly immoral, and blatantly plagiarized.

This is largely because Muhammad's recitals were composed by transparently twisting stories from the

Talmud to suit his agenda and justify his immoral life. His rantings were the antithesis of “purified,” as we are witnessing here with the 3<sup>rd</sup> surah.

Allah is attempting to untangle his non-prophet from the web they have woven. On one hand, the Quran, Allah, and Islam are dependent on usurping the characters and accounts presented in the *Towrah wa Naby'* | Guidance and Prophets of Yahowah to fool the unsuspecting into believing that Allah is God and that Muhammad was the final Messenger. On the other, to achieve this sleight of hand, they had to misappropriate and misconstrue every story, changing places, dialog, and events to draw attention away from Yahuwdaym, Yisra'el, Yahowah, the Towrah, Beryth, and Miqra'ey. This necessitated altering each account to the extent that the stories they bastardized became the antithesis of those portrayed in the Towrah. So, Allah is left to explain why, if the Torah's accounts were true, and if he was the God involved in them, are the Quranic depictions so incongruent from the message he claims he previously inspired?

Since there wasn't a rational explanation, Allah's response was to add one lie to another. He is, therefore, claiming that the original stories were consistent with his revisionist versions, but that the dastardly Jews changed them after Muhammad recited them to embarrass the non-prophet. And while that might fool someone who prefers faith to evidence, Allah's claim is demonstrably inaccurate.

The accounts presented throughout the Torah and Prophets were committed to writing and were accurately maintained over one thousand years, with extant copies dating another one thousand years before Islam was invented. These tangible records demonstrate that Allah's grotesque modifications and copious substitutions lack credibility.

By saying that the people of the Scripture Book were in agreement until there came to them the clear proofs, Allah's claim is easily verified or refuted. If what he said were true, then the message in the Dead Sea Scrolls, which were written 600 to 1,000 years before the Quran was recited, would corroborate Allah's version of events. Beyond this, to exonerate Allah, there must also be proof that the text of the Towrah was subsequently and deliberately changed during Muhammad's lifetime for this controversy to be authentic. However, this is the opposite of what the evidence conclusively demonstrates.

The Dead Sea Scrolls reveal that Yahowah is the God of the *Towrah*, *Naby'*, *wa Mizmowr*, not Allah. The characters and events presented therein have not changed from 300 BCE to the present day. Therefore, Allah's lone "proof" that he was the creator, the God of 'Adam, Noach, 'Abraham, Yitschaq, Ya'aqob, Moseh, 'Aharown, Yahowsha', Shamuw'el, Dowd, Shalomoh, and Yasha'yah is invalidated. Allah lied and should not be trusted.

Having devoted the past two decades to comparing the oldest extant records of the Torah, Prophets, and Psalms, which date to the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> centuries BCE, to the Masoretic Text (with complete copies dating to the 11<sup>th</sup> century CE), and then to translating both, I can attest that they are remarkably similar. They differ, on average, by less than one word in fourteen, which is around 7%, prior to the addition of the Masoretic diacritical markings which served as aids to pronunciation. And even then, most variances are minor and involve conjunctions, prepositions, stems, and conjugations, which have negligible impact on meaning. And more recently, a lead tablet was unearthed on Mount Ebal dating to 1400 BCE at the conclusion of the Exodus, which verifies the Towrah's presentation of events.

These extant records demonstrate that the Towrah and Prophets comprise the most accurately and copiously

maintained ancient texts in human history. Further, archeology continues to validate that the places and events described within the Towrah were as depicted. Nothing has been invalidated.

These 2,000- to 2,300-year-old scrolls consistently and invariably speak of Yahowah's relationship with His people and of their journey to Yisra'el and life within Yahuwdah. As a result, Allah's protestations that he was the God of 'Adam and Noach, 'Abraham and Sarah, Yitschaq and Ya'aqob, Moseh and 'Aharown, Dowd and Shalomoh are proven to be incredulous – a boldfaced and readily impugned lie.

Allah's imbecilic recasting of these people and events to imply that he is God, and that the Quran is valid, demonstrates that the un-god of Islam was either ignorant and irrational, or that this was all a game to him. And if the latter, then Allah was demonstrating to Yahowah that he could play humans for fools.

Continuing to critique Allah's diatribe, at no point in time were Yahuwdym asked by Yahowah to worship Him. And God expressly tells His people never to extol a god by any other name.

There are no "commands" in the Towrah and Prophets, only instructions, guidance, and conditions. Yahowah would like His people to *shamar* | observe and *shama'* | listen and, by doing so, learn. There are things we can choose to accept and engage in, but they are not obligatory.

The Zakat is one of two religious taxes mandated in the Quran. There are no taxes prescribed in the Towrah. Yahowah does not want or need anyone's money.

There is no "right religion." All religions are wrong – the most errant of which is Islam. Yahowah is decidedly anti-religious. God's criticisms of His people's propensity to be religious is the most repetitive theme throughout the

prophets. Yahowah is particularly averse to the religions of the Gentiles and, therefore, Christianity and Islam.

Lastly, there are no fires in *She'owl* | Hell. It is a lightless place of separation from God and His Covenant Family where the souls of religious and political activists are incarcerated. Unbelievers, as the example of those who are either ignorant of or reject Yahowah's testimony, are not sent to She'owl. There is no penalty for them. Hell is reserved for the likes of Muhammad and Allah, in addition to others who have deliberately misled or abused God's people. This would make religious founders and jihadist Muslims the worst of creatures.

While I didn't bother to enumerate them, that's a lot of mistakes, most of which were fatal to Islam, to make in eight short verses – especially when they were purported to be clear and correct, indeed, purified. If this had been an actual debate or a court of law, the verdict would have rendered Allah guilty.

Since Yahowah's name was disclosed 7,000 times in His Torah, Prophets, and Psalms, since He proves that He is God and states that He has no other name, and since there are many hundreds of written records of this dating many centuries before the Quran, Allah's claims are invalid...

*Quran 003:062* “Lo! Verily, this, it surely the narration true. *Wama min ilahin ila al-lahu* | And no from God except Allah. And indeed al-Laha, lo, verily, He the All-Mighty.”

*Quran 052:043* “Or for them *ilahun* | a god other than al-Lahi? Glory be al-Lahi from what they associate.”

*Quran 005:004* “...Pronounce (the) *is'ma* | name (of) al-Lahi on it and fear al-Laha. Lo! Verily, al-Laha is swift (in) reckoning.”

*Quran 021:108* “Say, ‘Only it is revealed to me that *ilahukum ilahun* | your God *wahidun* | one. So will you submit?’”

*Quran 020:008* “Al-Lahu! *La* | no *ilaha* | god *illa* | except *huwa* | Him. *Lahu* | to Him *al-hus'na* | the beautiful *al-asmau* | the names.”

*Quran 020:014* “Lo! Verily, I, I am, al-Lahu. *La* | No *ilaha* | god *illa* | but *ana* | I, *fa-u’bud’ni* | so worship Me. And perform the prostration prayer for My remembrance.”

*Quran 020:098* “*Innama* | Only *ilahukumu* | your God al-Lahu, *al-ladhi* | the one, *la* | no *ilaha* | god *illa* | but *huwa* | He. He encompassed all things knowledge.”

*Quran 059:022* “*Huwa* | He al-Lahu, *alladhi* | the One who *la* | no *ilaha* | god *illa* | but *huwa* | He, All-Knower the unseen and the seen. He al-Rahman, the Rahim.”

Therefore, if al-Lahu is to be translated as “God,” as Muslim apologists claim, then their *ilaha* | god is lying based upon these statements. He clearly attests that *ilah* / *ilaha* is the Arabic word for god (even though *ilah* would be “goddess” in Hebrew). Therefore, *Al-Lahu Akbar* cannot be rendered as “God is Great” without impugning the Quran’s credibility because it states otherwise.

This is important because the God of the Torah and Prophets, has a name: Yahowah. Not only isn’t Allah Yahowah, God’s character and intent, and that of this demonic imposter, are opposites. Allah is a very nasty and deceptive fellow according to the Quran. He is also insanely egotistical, self-absorbed, and self-aggrandizing in all of his grotesque exaggerations and outright delusions.

The first two sentences of the following citation from the Quran read exactly as I have rendered them. And while I’m always committed to being as literal and accurate as possible, these are stunning admissions...

*Quran 004:142* “Lo! Verily, the hypocrites deceive al-Laha. And He deceived them.

And when they stand for *al-Salat* | obligatory prayer, they stand lazily, showing off (to) the people and they do not remember al-Laha except a little.”

The deceived deceiver seeking the submission and humiliation of humankind has a plan...



*Quran 018:108* “Verily We have prepared Hell for the hospitality of the Infidels; Hell is for the disbeliever’s entertainment.”

Recognizing that Muhammad admitted to being demon-possessed, and acted like it most of his life, that he was a rapist and pedophile, a sadistic psychopath, a ruthless mass murderer and terrorist, this is hard to explain...

*Quran 068.001-6* “Nun. By the pen and that which they write. You are not, by the Rabbi’s grace, a possessed madman. And Lo! For you will be an unending reward. And Lo! Verily, you are on an exalted standard of character of sublime morality. You will see, and they will see, who is afflicted with madness.

*Quran 068.007-16* Verily, your Lord knows better who have gone astray from His way, and He knows those who are guided. So obey not the deniers and rejecters. They would have you compromise and relent, so that they may be pliant.

And obey not a contemptible swearer or feeble oath-monger, slanderer, backbiter, defamer, going about with slander and calumnies, hinderer of good, a transgressor, a malcontent, crude and cruel, greedy and violent, mean, intrusive, bastards,

Because he had wealth and children, when our revelations you recite to him, he says, ‘These are fables of long ago.’ We will brand him on the nose.

*Quran 068.017-33* Lo! Verily, We have tried them as We tried the people of the garden when they swore to pluck the fruits of the ? in the morning, But did not add, ‘If God willing.’

Then there passed by on the ? something ? from your *Rabb* | Lord at night and burnt it while they were asleep. So the ? became black by the morning like pitch for having been plucked.

At daybreak they called to each other, saying, ‘Go to your tilth if you would pluck.’ So the departed, conversing in secret low tones, ‘Let no indigent person break in today.’

And they went in the morning with strong intention, thinking that they have power. But when they saw the ?, they said, ‘Lo! We are in error!’ ‘Nay, Indeed, we are deprived of?’

The best among them said, “Did I not tell you, why do you not say, “Why not glorify?”” They said, ‘Glory to our Lord! Lo! We have been wrong-doers and polytheists.’

Then they turned, one against another, in blaming. They said, ‘Woe to us! Lo, Verily, we were *Taghun* | Outrageously Disobedient. Maybe our Lord will give us better than this. Truly, we turn to our Lord in humble petition.’

Such is the punishment, but verily, the punishment of the Hereafter is greater if they did but know.

*Quran 068.034-41* Lo! Verily, for those who guard are Gardens of Delight. Shall We treat those Muslims who submit and obey the same way as those who are disbelievers and polytheists?

What is the matter with you? How do you judge? Or have you a Book which you learn, that you shall have all that you choose? Or you have oaths for Us, reaching to the Day of Resurrection that yours will be what you judge.

Ask them, which of them will stand to vouch for that? Or have they partners? Then let them bring their partners if truthful.

*Quran 068.042-44* On the Day when the calamity and severe affliction befalls, and they are called to prostrate themselves but are not able, their eyes cast down, disgrace overwhelming and stupefying them. They had been summoned to prostrate in homage while they were healthy and not yet hurt.

Leave Me alone with those who deny and reject this message. Step by step, by degrees, We will lead them and punish them gradually from directions and in ways they cannot perceive.

*Quran 068.045-47* And I will bear with them, for lo, My scheme is firm. Or is it that you ask them a fee as a reward so that they are burdened with debt and are taxed? Or that the unseen is in their hands, so that they can write it down?

*Quran 068.048-52* So wait with patience for the judgment of your *Rabb* | Lord, and be not like the Companion of the Fish (*Jonah* | Jonah) who cried out when he was choked with anger and agony (See *Quran 021.087*). Had not a favor from his Lord reached him, he would indeed have been ?, so he was cast off on the naked shore

while he was to be blamed as a reprobate in disgrace. But his *Rabb* | Lord chose him and made him of the righteous.

And lo, verily, those who disbelieve would almost make you slip with their eyes through hatredness [sic] when they hear the reminder, and they say, ‘Lo! Verily, he is possessed and mad.’ But it is nothing else than a reminder to all the ‘*alamin* | men and jinns.”

Clearly, that was pathetic and psychotic, but was it also clever if seen from Satan’s perspective? Since he was manipulating a sexual pervert and sadist to deceive and demean, enslave and slaughter humankind for his entertainment and aggrandizement, all while pretending that he was God, Satan naturally dumbed down the recital such that it would resonate with those who were sufficiently ignorant, irrational, and immoral for this to seem like a good and godly idea.

Bow Muslim bow. Kill Muslim kill. There is only one Satan, so worship him.

*Quran 089.001-5* “By the dawn, and the ten nights, and the even and the odd, and the night when it departs. Is in that an oath for a thinking man?”

No, it is not, which is my point.

And now, by asking Muslims if they witnessed him punishing nonexistent communities, he’s continuing to underscore the stupidity of his slaves.

*Quran 089.006-14* “Did not you see how your Lord dealt with Ad, Iram, possessors of lofty pillars, the likes of which had not been produced in the cities? And Thamud, who hewed out huge rocks in the valley? And Firaun, owner of stakes (to torture men), who transgressed in the lands, and much corruption therein, so, your Lord poured on them a scourge of punishment. Lo! Surely your Lord is lying in wait, watching.”

Now that he has terrorized Muslims into thinking he obliterates communities and civilizations on a whim, ever ready to be destructive, he grabs their wallet so that he can fund his war against humankind...

*Quran 089.015-20* “Now, as for man, when does his Lord try him or be generous to him, favoring him. He says all puffed up, ‘My Lord has honored me.’ But, when He tries him, restricting his subsistence, he says in despair, ‘My Lord has humiliated me; He despises me.’

Nay, nay! It is because you don’t honor the orphan [Muhammad], and urge not nurturing the impoverished [Muhammad]. And you devour [Muhammad’s] inheritance, altogether, such that your love for wealth is immense.”

Pay now or burn later...

*Quran 089.021-26* “Nay, when the earth is leveled and made to crumble by being pounded, and your Lord comes, His angels rank upon rank, and Hell is brought that Day, that Day man will remember, but how will that remembrance be for him?

He will say, ‘O I wish I had sent for my life.’ So that Day, his punishing chastisement will be such as no other can inflict. None punishes as He will punish! None can bind as He will bind.”

Allah is number one in chastisements, punishments, and imprisonments, so at least he’s good at something.

Since Islam is a simple religion for simpletons, mocking everyone on the Earth that he intends to destroy, bind, and torture, the Lord proclaims...

*Quran 089.027-30* “O you tranquil soul at rest and at peace, return to your Lord, content to please Him. Enter then, among My slaves. Enter My Paradise.”

The Snake who slithered out of the Garden after beguiling Chawah by misrepresenting Yahowah’s instructions, appeared again 4,600 years later in Arabia. And he tailored his message to his audience. He would lash out at God for having humbled and incapacitated him, turning the once magnificent *karuwb* | winged spiritual defender into a lowly *nachash* | serpent. And he would do so by beguiling and degrading, dehumanizing and enslaving, then slaughtering the men and women Yahowah had conceived to love. In revenge, the Snake would deprive

God of the relationship He sought with mankind by convincing the dumbest among us that he was God.

And this is the reason the Quran was recited. A Snake sought to be Divine. He just so happens to be inept at impersonating Yahowah.

***Quran 064.001*** “Whatsoever is in the heavens and whatsoever is on the earth glorifies Lillahi. For Him, dominion, the praise. And He (is) on every thing All-Powerful.

***Quran 064.002*** He (is) the One Who created you and among you (is) a disbeliever and among you (is) a believer. And al-Lahu (is) All-Seer of what you do.

***Quran 064.003*** He created the heavens and the earth with truth and He formed you and made good your forms. And to Him the final return.

***Quran 064.004*** He knows what in the heavens and the earth. And He knows what you conceal and what you declare. And al-Lahu All-Knowing of what the breasts.

***Quran 064.005*** Has not come to you news (of) those who disbelieved from before? So they tasted consequence their affair and for them a painful punishment.

***Quran 064.006*** That was because there came to them their Messengers with clear proofs, but they said, ‘Shall mere men guide us?’ So they disbelieved and turned away, and al-Lahu can do without them. And al-Lahu is Rich, free of all wants, and Self-sufficient, Worthy of all praise.

***Quran 064.007*** Those who disbelieve claim that they will never be resurrected. Say, ‘Yes! By *Rabbi* | my Lord, you will be resurrected, then, lo, you will be informed of what you did. And that for al-Lahi is easy.’

***Quran 064.008*** Therefore, believe in Illahi and His Messenger, and the Light which We have sent down. And al-Lahu All-Aware of what you do.

***Quran 064.009*** (The) Day when He will gather and assemble you for (the) Day (of) Gathering and Assembling, that (will be the)

Day (of) mutual loss and gain (loss for the disbelievers as they will enter the Hell-Fire and gain for the believers who enter Paradise).

And whosoever believes in al-Lahi and performs the duty, the deeds, and who guards, He will remove from him his evilness and will admit him (to) Gardens from underneath it flow rivers to dwell therein forever. That (will be) the great success.

*Quran 064.010* But those who disbelieved and denied Our *ayat* | proofs, evidences, verses, and signs, those (are the) companions and dwellers of the Fire, abiding forever therein. And wretched is that destination.

*Quran 064.011* No calamity befalls or disaster strikes, except by the permission of al-Lahi. And whosoever believes in al-Lahu, He guides his heart, and Allah of every thing All-Knower.

*Quran 064.012* Obey al-Laha, and obey the Messenger. But if you turn away, then the duty of Our Messenger is only to convey.

*Quran 064.013* Al-Lahu! *La ilaha illa huwa* | no god but he. And upon al-Lahi let the believers put trust.

*Quran 064.014* O who believe! Lo! Verily, among your wives and your children are enemies to you, so beware of them! But if you pardon and overlook and forgive, then verily, al-Laha is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

*Quran 064.015* Your wealth and your children are only a trial. And al-Lahu, with Him, a great reward.

*Quran 064.016* So fear al-Laha as much as you can. Listen and obey, then spend. That (is) better for you. And whosoever is saved from his soul's covetousness, then those are the successful ones.

*Quran 064.017* If you lend al-Laha a goodly loan (i.e. spend in Allah's Cause), He will double it for you and will forgive you. And al-Lahu (is) most appreciative and forbearing.

*Quran 064.018* All-Knower of the unseen and seen, the All-Mighty, the All-Wise."

To all but the oblivious, it is obvious. Allah is Satan and this is his revenge against God. People are collateral damage. Islam is more agenda than religion. And once we

understand Satan's motives, even the incomprehensible is intelligible from the proper perspective.

***Quran 074.001-11*** "O you enveloped and covered up, arise and warn! And your Lord magnify.

Your garments free from stain, banish trepidation and *Ar-Rujz* | ?, and give not a thing in order to have more. And for the sake of your Lord, be patient.

Then when the trumpet is sounded, surely that day will be of anguish, not at ease for disbelievers. Leave Me alone to deal with the creature whom I created bare and alone!"

No matter the surah, it is the same story. Satan's disdain for mankind is palpable. His intentions are sadistic.

***Quran 074.012-29*** "And then granted wealth and vast riches, and sons to be by his side, and made things comfortable for them. After all that he wants that I should give more. Never. Nay! Verily, he has been stubborn, opposing Our signs and proofs. I shall inflict on him hardship. I will impose a severe torment and fearful doom, a distressing punishment to overtake him.

Verily, he had thought, considered, and then calculated. So may he be cursed, and destroyed. Woe to him, how he plotted and planned. And more, let him be cursed, how he plotted. Then he looked around and thought, then he frowned and puckered his brow, scowling in displeasure.

Then he turned back and was proud. And said, 'This is nothing but magical enchantment narrated from others. This is nothing but the word of a mortal.

I will cast him into the Hell-Fire! And what will make you know exactly what Hell-Fire is? It leaves nothing and spares naught. Burning the skins, scorching the mortal.

***Quran 074.030-31*** Over it are nineteen. And We have set none but angels as guardians of the Fire, and We have fixed their number only as a contentious trial for the disbelievers, in order that the people of the Book may arrive at a certainty and the believers may increase in Faith and that no doubts may be left for the people of the Book and the believers, and that those skeptics and infidels in whose

hearts is a disease and the disbelievers may say: ‘What does God intend by this example and parable?’

Thus, this is how God leads astray whom He wills and guides whom He wills. And none can know the armies of your Lord save He. And this is nothing else than a reminder to mankind.”

The Quran is as sadistic as it is unsophisticated. And both are intentional. It is Satan howling that he wants to be God. And that he is willing to deceive, denigrate, and destroy humankind to convey this illusion.

*Quran 074.032-56* “Nay, I swear by the Moon. And by the night when it withdraws, and by the dawn when it is unveiled. Lo! Verily, this is one of the greatest warnings to mankind.

To you going forward or remaining behind, every soul is pledged for what it does or earns, except those on the right hand. In Gardens they will ask each other of the Evil-Doers, Disbelievers, and Polytheists, ‘What has brought you to Hell?’

They will say, ‘We did not fulfill our prayers, nor did we feed the wretched indigent. And we waded with waders vainly. And we used to deny the Day of Judgment, until there came to us the inevitable.’

So, no intercession of intercessors will avail. Why now turn they away from admonition as if they were frightened asses fleeing from a lion, or beast hunting them?

Nay, every one of them desires that he should be given pages spread out! Nay! By no means. They fear not the hereafter. Nay! Verily. Lo! This is a warning.

So whoever may heed. But they will not heed unless God wants. He is worthy of being feared. He is the fount of mercy.”

The fount of mercy is found alongside the frightened asses fleeing the Hell-Fires should one be looking. Consider this a warning.

We could continue to pin the tail on the Devil, reviewing surah after surah until all of the camels are resurrected. There is nothing more to the Quran. Satan continues to deceive and demean, subjugate and slaughter



his way to infamy, becoming Allah. So, I'll leave you with one more before we press on to other matters.

*Quran 088.001-7* “Has come to you news and tidings of the overwhelming (calamity)? Faces (all disbelievers, Jews, and Christians) that Day, humiliated, laboring exhausted.

They will burn in a blazing fire, intensely hot. They will be given drink from a boiling spring. Not for them food except a poisonous plant with bitter thorns. Not it nourishes and not it avails from hunger.”

Charming fellow. He's perfectly suited to be Hell's Warden – just not God.

*Quran 088.017-26* “Will they not consider the camels, how they are created? And to the sky and how it is raised? And to the mountains and how they are rooted and fixed. And to the Earth, and how it is spread out and flat?

So remind, you are only a reminder. You are not a warden over them, except for those who turn away and deny, in which case, the God will punish him with the severest punishment. Lo, verily to Us their return. Then, lo, upon Us is their account reckoning.”

Obviously, we do not worship the same God or follow the same non-prophet. Although to be fair, Yahowah does not want to be worshiped – only known and respected. And God considers non-prophets like Muhammad to be delusional and deadly.

Should you not yet be convinced, for an eyeful into the nature of Islam's dark spirit and to grasp the purpose of his twisted and violent message, browse the *Muhammad's Own Words* appendix as time permits. You may want to begin with what the *Eyewitnesses* had to say because their testimony was remarkably accurate. Their view of Muhammad, Allah, and Islam is similar to my own.

Should anyone think Islam is peaceful, read quotes from the *Fighting, Terror, War, Jihad, Martyrs, and Militants* sections. If there is a question regarding whether Islam is moral, start with the *Thievery, Murder, Torture,*

*Deception, Megalomania, Money, and Lust* categories. If there is a question over whether it is tolerant, scan quotations under *Intolerance, Jews, Christians, Women, and Racism*. Should there be confusion regarding the identity of the Quranic god, read *Demons, Allah, Rahman, Hell, Paradise, No Choice, Stupidity, Islamic Science, and Allah's Astronomy*. At the very least, you'll be entertained.

If you have the fortitude, dive into the world of Islamic scholarship. The best research was conducted by Gerd Puin, David Samuel Margoliouth, Sir William Muir, John Wansbrough, Patricia Crone, Michael Cook, Joseph Schacht, Andrew Rippin, Yehuda Goldziher, Gerald Hawting, and Ibn Warraq. We will reach out to all of them in the last chapter of the following volume pertaining to *Islam's Dark Past*.

If you haven't done so, familiarize yourself with Yahowah's *Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr* | Teaching, Prophets, and Psalms because Islam is reliant on twisted Talmud renditions of those presentations. At the very least, read Genesis so you're in a position to judge whether the original or the Islamic version is more credible. For this purpose, I invite you to read the *Yada Yahowah* series at YadaYah.com which I wrote for this purpose.

While Yahowah's witness is unfazed by Islam, for the Quran to be true, the Torah must both be inspired by God and be wrong on every page. Also, consider reading at least one book on biblical archeology. Understanding the Torah's historical roots is essential if you wish to render an informed decision about the Quran's variant and unsupported claims.

As I've mentioned, my recommendation would be for you to consider *An Introduction to God, Yada Yahowah, Observations, and Coming Home*, all available at YadaYah.com. And should you be looking for objectivity, consider *Babel and Twistianity*.

Recognizing that most people don't have the will, time, or means to invest 10,000 hours into the study of Islam, and another 60,000 contemplating Yahowah's testimony, I have done the heavy lifting for you. I have distilled the salient message of Islam's five earliest sources into these five volumes of *God Damn Religion*. And rather than taking the non-prophet's and un-god's pronouncements out of context, I have organized them chronologically and woven them together so that you will see Muhammad and Allah as they portray themselves.

So that there would be no confusion, I printed **their words in bold** and my comments in standard type. You are free to read their statement alone, interpreting them yourself. Or you can see them as I do.

So that you might appreciate the consequence of ignoring Islam, I have included sections comparing the Quran and Sunnah to Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. Formed as a religion to inspire martyrdom, Nazism caused the worst war in human history. Yet apart from time and place, Islam and Nazism are indistinguishable. Quotations from *Mein Kampf* are *italicized* so that they might be distinguished from the Islamic scriptures.

As you read *God Damn Religion*, you will begin to question the validity of the Islamic sources. The Hadith and Quran are so errant historically, logically, and scientifically that you'll think that I am quoting from sources hostile to Islam rather than from its scriptures. When you come to that point, I encourage you to visit the *Source Material Appendix* and consider *Islam's Dark Past*. They convey a scholarly review of the works that comprise Islam, their inspiration, history, and authority. This analysis will be particularly helpful for Muslims since their imams have lied to them about the nature of their "scriptures."

Most rational men and women will conclude that a wannabe god who is principally vengeful, forgetful,

contradictory, and irrational, especially deceitful, degrading, deadly, and demonic might not be a god after all. But why should we care? It's a free world and Muslims are entitled to their beliefs. What's more, Christians, at times, have behaved badly. Who is in a position to cast stones – or aspersions as the case may be?

The fact is, Muslims are killing indiscriminately, and they will continue to terrorize the world until more people have the good sense to understand the doctrine that drives them to such madness. Besides, the Muslim world isn't free. It has never been.

Okay, so Muslims aren't free. So what? Why are their problems our problems? Because we are free. We have the opportunity and responsibility to diagnose this disease before it consumes our lives and liberty as it has theirs.

*Bukhari:V4B52N50* “Muhammad said, ‘A single endeavor of fighting in Allah’s Cause is better than the world and whatever is in it.’” Fighting is not only good, it’s Islam’s best deed.

*Bukhari:V9B88N174* “I heard the Prophet saying, ‘Islam cannot change!’” It can’t be reformed. Since it remains mired in deceit, hate, and violence, it must be quarantined.

*Bukhari:V4B52N260* “The Prophet said, ‘If a Muslim discards his religion, kill him.’” Reason enough to discard Islam.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

4

Pick Your Poison

*The Prophet said, 'If I take an oath and later find something else better than that, then I do what is better and expiate my oath.'*

*Bukhari:V7B67N427*

There was no *Islam* | Submission prior to Muhammad. Allegedly a 7<sup>th</sup>-century Arab from Mecca, although more likely a Jew from Petra, the non-prophet claimed to be the Messenger of God. The first fleeting images of the emerging religion were incomprehensible, indeed ignorant and horrifying. By Muhammad's own admission, he was demon-possessed and nearly died during his initial encounter with a viciously oppressive spirit. He even tried committing suicide, but sadly failed.

At the time, Muhammad was in a cave, practicing pagan religious rites. The first words allegedly pronounced by this terrorizing overlord were strange in that they ordered an illiterate man to *qara* | read. When he protested that he was unable, the spirit pummeled him, nearly beating the life out of him, only to repeat the demand. And without handing him anything to read, he was told that the Pen had written that the Lord created man from a coagulated clot of blood. This was wrong on all accounts.

In a way, Islam's horrible beginning was similar to Paul's demonic encounter on the road to Damascus. There, he was incapacitated and blinded by a spirit who cited a religious line from a pagan play. And like Muhammad, Paul also confessed that he had been demon-possessed and

was controlled by Satan. The world's most popular religions were off to inauspicious beginnings. And so, it is astonishing that anyone believed either of them. Their lives were as corrupt and worthless as their words.

Initially, Muhammad claimed that his revelations came directly from a nameless Lord – as was the case in his initial and exceedingly bizarre experience. Over time, his spirit fiend became known as Ar-Rachman – a Yemenite deity. It would be a decade into Muhammad's new career before his god became known as Allah, although it would be written al-Lahi, al-Lahu, and al-Laha.

The inspirational experience, should we ascribe it this much credit, was described by Muhammad to be like a bell, clanging in his head, causing him to shake and sweat profusely. These rather nasty experiences continued, he said, until he was able to decipher the meaning behind the clanging. Muslims believe the resulting Quran is “God's” revelation to mankind through his final and most important “prophet.”

Contradicting himself, Muhammad would later admit that it wasn't Allah who spoke to him but, instead, *Gibril* | Gabriel. However, that is impossible because the name Gabry'el is comprised of *gibowr*, which speaks of a highly courageous and competent man. To this, 'el | God, was added. As such, Gabry'el / Gibril cannot be a *mal'ak* | spiritual messenger since he is the most Competent and Courageous Man of God – in other words, *Dowd* | David.

No matter which of these conflicting versions is preferred – a clanging bell, nameless Lord, Yemenite deity, Arab rock god, Gabry'el, or rabbis reciting Talmud stories, Muhammad was obviously lying through his teeth. And in that he was making it up as he went along, unlike Moseh, Dowd, or Yasha'yah, Muhammad was unable to offer any evidence to corroborate his symphonic inspiration. People

take or leave the incomprehensible and contradictory mess of the Quran solely on his word.

According to legend, Muhammad, who was admittedly illiterate, acted alone in the collection of auditory pronouncements, which one must assume were recited from a book allegedly written before the universe was created. But how did a book exist prior to matter? If it was the blueprint for creation, why is it focused on a malcontent and minutia? Why is the opening statement regarding human existence false? Why does this billion-year-old book incorporate Talmud passages which were written in 500 CE? Why is it wrong scientifically and to the point of utter stupidity? And why go backward from a written record to oral recitals among illiterate people?

If the Quran was written by the Pen before universal genesis why does the author change his mind and then contradict himself? Were there no editors? Why does the revealing spirit change his name midstream? Why, if this is to be perceived as an eternal document for all people, does it begin and remain focused on a single individual's lust for sex, power, and money in a place so insignificant its location remains inconclusive? Why is the narrative myopic and transpires from beginning to end over twenty-two years and then does not provide any prophecy pertaining to future events? Why, if this was written billions of years ago, is it so jumbled, without context or chronology?

If the Quranic spirit wanted humanity to trust one man with a revelation of such potential providence, why did the twisted spirit choose a sexual deviant and psychopath? And speaking of the undeserving, why, if we are to believe that Allah was Yahowah and that he somehow revealed the Towrah and Prophets through Jews and regarding Jews, does the Quran change to Arabs and then order them to annihilate Jews?

Oh, I'm sorry, we were given an answer to that one. The Jews were turned into apes and swine, becoming demons, because they changed the accounts which were perfectly preserved. Mystery solved.

As another point of curiosity, how was the Quran written in Arabic billions of years before written Arabic was conceived in the 7<sup>th</sup> century CE? Why, if the spirit wanted to reveal his book, the book of books, was it recited to an illiterate nincompoop? Why was the oldest copy filled with thousands of grammatical mistakes and omissions if it came from God? If we are to believe that the Creator authored the worst book ever written, what does that say about the pinnacle of His creation – humankind?

There are no intelligent answers to any of these questions, much less all of them. And without cogent explanations, there is no reason to believe anything this reprehensible human who was directly responsible for 9/11 and 10/7 said, much less walk around in a tent or play terrorist on his account.

This is in complete contrast to the Towrah and Prophets, where literate men and women told a consistent story over ten centuries. Yahowah's prophets were not only held to an exacting standard – which was 100% accuracy historically and prophetically, they told the entire story from universal genesis to the end of the world as we know it. Within that 15-billion-year presentation, there is also the six-thousand-year story of *neshamah*-man – humans with a conscience.

In spite of the overwhelming evidence of fraud, nearly two billion people live in nations controlled by Islamic principles. Thus, to the unthinking, Muhammad was a rousing success. Yet these very same nations are among the world's most destitute, least free, and most violent. And they are the fountain of terror, providing the money, men,



motive, and means for murder. In that light, Muhammad's legacy is considerably more tarnished.

There were no miracles to prove Muhammad's claim of being a godly conduit. And there are no fulfilled prophecies, like the exacting and detailed predictions that Yahowah's prophets routinely made to demonstrate their Divine authority. Just the opposite exists in the Quran where the writing quality and content are so deplorable, and so much of it is scientifically and historically inaccurate, contradictory and plagiarized, the resulting jumble of self-indulgence demonstrates that it was the product of an uneducated and psychotic individual.

The most troubling aspect of the absolute reliance on Muhammad's insistence that he and his Quran were divinely inspired is that his character was as deplorable as his god's, equally immoral and despicable. He was the antithesis of *Moseh* | Moses, *Shamuw'el* | Samuel, or *Dowd* | David. And unlike *Yasha'yah* | Isaiah who delivered many hundreds of exacting prophecies which have been fulfilled, there are none to be found in the Quran.

That's not flattering, but it's the only rational conclusion that can be drawn from the original source material. According to the Quran and Sunnah, Muhammad founded Islam to satiate his own cravings – something overtly admitted in the 8<sup>th</sup> Surah – The Spoils of War. Muhammad imposed his will through terrorist raids – funding his indulgence while suppressing resistance. In time, I will identify and quote thousands of verses from the Islamic scriptures to prove this, but for now, I want you to be an informed skeptic – one with a global view of Muhammad and his caustic creation.

But rest assured, I will present all that can be known of the life and words of one of the most corrupt and uncivilized individuals in human history. In so doing, you

will discover that there is nothing redeeming about him or the religion he imposed.

Therefore, these introductory summaries are designed to serve as a handrail in what is otherwise a journey into the insanity of Muhammad's mind and disjointed realm. As we move through his utterly moronic retelling of Genesis and convoluted recasting of the Towrah's patriarchs as if they were Muslims in Arabia, you will need this perspective to appreciate his motives and agenda.

Over the course of these pages, you'll discover that the non-prophet's "ministry" was filled with troubling episodes. Following his first Quranic revelation, Muhammad claimed to have been demon-possessed. By his own admission, he tried to commit suicide. It was his aging wife who convinced him to stop embarrassing himself and claim that he was God's messenger man.

Those who knew him best, his family and neighbors, said that he had gone mad. **"He is a demon-possessed sorcerer fabricating scripture,"** they said, accusing him of plagiarism and of having purely selfish motives. His neighbors mocked his claims, ridiculed his emerging Quran, and said that his preposterous notion of turning many pagan idols into the one God was insane. As a result of this verbal abuse, all chronicled in the Quran, Muhammad pledged to slaughter his kin so that his god could roast them in the Hell-Fires.

Then, in the midst of the Never-Ending Argument, Muhammad threatened to slaughter everyone. To appease the psychopath, the Quraysh proposed the Pagan Indulgence, whereby Muhammad's kin proved that he was promoting *Islam* | Submission to garner what he craved: power, sex, and money. The Satanic Verses that followed, revealed that the non-prophet was inspired by Satan and demon-possessed – in addition to announcing the inspiration behind the Quran. This led to Muhammad's

hallucinogenic Night's Journey to the nonexistent Temple in an unspecified city, which is now assumed to be Jerusalem. That was embarrassing and confirmed that he could not be trusted. This flight of fancy was followed by the Pledge of Aqabah, where Islam turned away from religion and declared war on all mankind.

Ninety Quran surahs were revealed during this period in Petra. They opened with a score that mirrored the style and content of Hanif poetry, which was originally composed by Zayd, a contemporary of Muhammad in what is today Yemen. He was an Arab convert to Judaism among the Sabaeans.

Over these unproductive initial ten years, the non-prophet's clanging spirit was initially called the "Lord" – which is Satan's name and title according to Yahowah. When we're finally introduced, we learn that the Islamic god's name was Ar-Rahman with numerous suras devoted to him under that moniker. He, however, was a dark and demented spirit, one who spent his days in hell torturing Muhammad's rivals. He was ever ready to shackle anyone who challenged the assertion that he was God so that he could drag them to their doom.

In these surahs, we find Rahman participating in hell's torments. It is revealed that he turned men on a spit over a fire. He would tear them apart after forcing them to eat thorns, pitch, and boiling water. His paradise was then presented as a brothel. Its rivers flowed with wine as multiple virgins, both young boys and girls, satiated the carnal desires of Muhammad's supporters. And all the while as one would expect of such a charlatan, Muhammad and his god, the Lord Rahman, speak with one voice.

Muhammad's contemporaries, the Beni Hashim and Beni Quraysh tribes in Petra, thought he was nuts. As evidence of this, the Quran contains over 400 iterations of the Never-Ending Argument between Muhammad and his

relatives and neighbors. Those who knew him best called him a fraud. They charged him with the very offenses the Quran and Hadith confirmed he was guilty of perpetrating.

Then, demonstrating the immaturity and lack of self-control of a malcontent schoolyard bully, the Quran viciously attacks Muhammad's relatives. The voice of the Quran slanders those who knew Muhammad personally with an exhaustive list of hateful slurs. Then the non-prophet's personal deity threatens them with a painful doom. It is all as transparent as it is pathetic.

When I first read the Quran, I was surprised to find the endless regurgitation of spiteful attacks. It was all so immature and pointless. The community shouted: "Muhammad, you are an insane, demon-possessed sorcerer, forging the Quran." Muhammad had his god respond: "My Messenger is not insane, nor is he demon-possessed."

I found this perplexing. Why didn't some enterprising scribe edit these incriminating charges out before codifying the Quran? Then I realized that without the raging feud, there was no justification for the scripture's single most repetitive rant: If you disobey Muhammad or disbelieve that Allah is God, Muslims will kill you and then you'll be tortured forevermore in Hell.

I recognize that this is the antithesis of what you expected to see during the formative years of a 'great religion.' And yet, the evidence – the only evidence in this case – is irrefutable. The Quran takes us into a demented and violent realm. It is comprised of pilfered and perverted Towrah stories held together by childish rants. Paradise and hell are both decadent and disgusting, wholly satanic rather than divine. And the Sunnah, which professes to be inspired scripture, is no better. Stroke by stroke, they present an ugly picture of man and demon.

Working together, Muhammad and Satan elevated the religion of submission in Yathrib, today's Medina, taking it to new heights as a terrorist manifesto. While he failed as a prophet, Muhammad excelled as a warlord, sexual libertine, mass murderer, slaver, and terrorist. He used his Quran to justify his horrific behavior: including pedophilia, incest, rape, torture, assassinations, thievery, and torture – all in an unbridled orgy of sex, power, and money. This summation reflects the portrayal documented in the Islamic Sunnah and confirmed in the Quran.

When he was fifty, Muhammad 'married' a six-year-old child. Then he stole his foster son's wife. After forcing women to watch his men execute their fathers, husbands, and children, Muhammad raped them. He tortured his victims to make sure no booty escaped his grasp. He slaughtered Jews in genocidal rage.

During the first ten years of the 'Islamic Era,' Muhammad ordered a score of assassinations, mostly directed at those we would consider journalists, all while conducting seventy-five terrorist raids – one every seven months. He used the sword to force Arabs into submission and used the slave trade to finance the religion.

Muhammad was more interested in collecting young girls and new taxes than anything else. He ruled through fear. And his god condoned it all.

This harsh portrayal does not represent my interpretation of the most negative Islamic scriptures or even a view derived from some jaundiced document crafted by an enemy of the religion. It is the only authentic picture; it is the original.

By combining the Quran and Hadith, you'll see Muhammad embarrass himself and deceive his compatriots – all with his god's blessing. This portrait of the non-prophet and his un-god was painted by the first Muslims. One does not have to cull out the bad from the good to

render this verdict. It's really hard to find anything good in their words or deeds.

To provide some objectivity to this startling reality, recognize that nothing is known about Muhammad and his creation, Islam, apart from five books. They represent the only surviving written records scribed within 250 years of the non-prophet's life. They, and only they, represent fundamental Islam. Any statement not derived from these sources is conjecture, speculation, and opinion.

To affirm the validity of this conclusion regarding the nature of these Islamic scriptures, I want to combine what the Islamic scholars said in the preface to the most revered Hadith Collection with what others wrote on the opening page of the Quran. Regarding the Sunnah...

**"Sahih Bukhari is a Collection of sayings and deeds of Prophet Muhammad, also known as the Sunnah. The reports of the Prophet's sayings and deeds are called Hadith. Bukhari lived a couple of centuries after the Prophet's death and collected his Hadith. Each report in his Collection was checked for compatibility with the Quran, and the veracity of the chain of reporters, or isnad, had to be established."**

Regarding the sayings which comprise the recital...

**"The Quran is one leg of two which form the basis of Islam. The second leg is the Sunnah of the Prophet. What makes the Quran different from the Sunnah is its form. Unlike the Sunnah, the Quran is quite literally the Word of Allah, whereas the Sunnah [which is comprised exclusively of Hadith] was *inspired* by Allah but the wording and actions are the Prophet's.**

**The Quran has not been expressed using any human words. Its wording is letter for letter fixed by Allah. Prophet Muhammad was the final Messenger of Allah to humanity, and therefore the Quran is the last Message which Allah has sent to us. Its predecessors such as the Torah, Psalms, and Gospels have all been superseded."**

The most respected Islamic scholars tell Muslims that the "Quran is literally the word of Allah" and that the

“Sunnah was inspired by Allah.” And while neither statement is true, they have to say this because there are hundreds of commands in the Quran ordering Muslims to obey Muhammad, to believe in him, and to follow his example. Since the Quran is supposed to be “Allah” speaking, the only way to obey Muhammad, to believe in and follow him, is to know what he said and did. The Hadith represents the sole repository of these words and deeds. So, despite all evidence to the contrary, Muslims believe what you are going to read from the Quran and Hadith is divinely inspired scripture directly from Allah.

The preponderance of Muhammad’s verbal diarrhea is presented in *God Damn Religion*. To provide some perspective on the scope of the coverage you should know that the Quran, formatted like this book, would be 200 pages. Pared of its redundancy, it would be a quarter of that length. I will cite and analyze nearly ninety percent of that material.

Turning to the Sunnah, the Hadith in Bukhari’s Collection comprise some 800 pages of Muhammadisms. The majority are duplicated several times in various sections. Most have multiple lines of transmitters, or isnads, for virtually identical Traditions. Further, half of Bukhari’s Collection includes laws, procedures, or meaningless anecdotes that fall outside the scope of this study. Without this redundant and extraneous material, there are fifty pages of prime and pertinent reports. I’ll present fifty percent of this directly and reveal thirty percent indirectly through redundancy in Ishaq and Tabari.

Much of Muslim’s work is duplicated in Bukhari. He has some unique Traditions, though, and many important insights into the nature of Jihad. Wherever we can glean fresh information from Imam Muslim, we will.

The events presented by Tabari, the first Islamic historian, mirror those contained in Ishaq’s biographical

account. There's a seventy percent overlap in their coverage of Muhammad's life and the formation of Islam. Devoid of this overlap, extraneous poetry, and footnotes, their combined 1,500 pages of Islamic Traditions over the period we will be studying could be distilled to 250 pages of Hadith not memorialized elsewhere. I will quote from eighty percent of these, as they provide the most valuable insights into Islam's formation and Muhammad's life.

Ishaq's biography and Tabari's history are comprised in their entirety of Hadith. They are Sunnah and thus Islamic scripture. Their Hadith feature chains of reporters, and they are in sync with other Collections and with the Quran. The sole difference is the arrangement. Ishaq and Tabari chose Hadith that could be presented in the order they occurred because they purport to be historical and biographical.

So that you are acquainted with the importance of these collections regarding Muhammad, without Ishaq and Tabari, Islam would not exist as Muhammad would be unknown. They alone provide the rites and structure of the religion, its context and chronology. Without this grounding in place and time, the Quran is meaningless, and the remaining Hadith are of diminished value.

It would be like trying to be a Christian without the Gospels. The non-prophet becomes nothing more than a myth. The Tabari translators tell us: "Muhammad Ibn Ishaq was the most influential and earliest biographer of the Prophet. His Sira became the standard treatment of the events of Muhammad's life." However, as was the case with the Quran, Ishaq collected these oral reports an entire century after Muhammad is alleged to have spoken them.

The four generations of oral transmission that followed Ishaq's collection could have done nothing but degrade the material. And even worse for Islam's credibility, Ishaq's original text was destroyed because,



quite frankly, it destroys Islam. All we have of it today was edited by Hisham sixty-five years later. And Hisham said:

*Ishaq:691* “I am omitting things which Ishaq recorded in this book. I have omitted things which are disgraceful to discuss and matters which would distress certain people.”

The closer one gets to the truth, the more despicable Muhammad appears, and the more appalling Islam becomes. It is little more than a virulent and deadly plague initiated by a Snake wanting to be God.

That is why Tabari is essential. It is evident that he had a copy of Ishaq’s *Sirat Rasul Allah* when he composed his history of Islam’s formation – albeit redacted by Hisham. Rather than editing the resulting Sira, he referenced Ishaq each time his Hadith shed additional light on any subject – especially Islamic creation and the Satanic Verses.

By the time we have completed this review, you will know much more about Muhammad and fundamental Islam than most Muslims. And you will understand the non-prophet and his false god better than most scholars and clerics. You will see Muhammad as he saw himself. His motives and agenda will be as transparent as his methods and means. Islam will no longer be a mystery. The only conundrum that will remain is why anyone believed what you are going to read.

Unfortunately for Islam, not only were Muhammad’s sources mostly of Jewish origin, apart from the Never-Ending Arguments with his own tribe, *Beni Hashim* | Sons of the Name (in Hebrew), almost all of the Quranic characters come from the Hebrew bible. Moreover, since Beni Hashim is a Hebrew name, this means that they were related at one point to *Yahuwdym* | Jews. Therefore, Muhammad and his kin were likely Jewish.

Affirming this, he was allegedly born in Yathrib, where 75% of the inhabitants were Jews. Even the Quraysh

tribe (from the Hebrew *qeresh* | to splinter off) was an offshoot of the *Beni Hashim* | Sons of the Name.

Muhammad aside, there are only four non-Biblical characters in the Quran. Two represent mythical leaders of fabled lands. The third was Muhammad's biggest critic, his uncle, Abu Lahab. The fourth was Alexander the Great – a Muslim prophet, according to Allah. And he is quite the adventurer in the Quran because his travels take him to the extraterrestrials who lived in the muddy spring where the sun goes to bed at night. But not to worry, because, as a good Muslim, the Greek megalomaniac preached Islam to the sunbaked aliens. I kid you not.

While all the other names are similar, and based upon amateurish transliterations of Adam, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Ishmael, Jacob, Joshua, Lot, Moses, Aaron, Jonah, David, Solomon, Gabriel, and Satan, their stories are dissimilar. The detailed historical events surrounding these lives so meticulously described by Jewish prophets were purposefully convoluted – ripped out of context and time to justify Muhammad's and Allah's thinly disguised agendas. And yet, without the inclusion of Jewish characters and stories, the Quran and Hadith would be very thin on spirituality. We would be left with little more than temper tantrums, threats, and terror.

While the Christian New Testament is considerably more credible than the Quran, Muhammad wasn't aware that it was uninspired. So, once he had overhunted Jews in Arabia and started targeting the Byzantines, the final surahs of the Quran mock Christianity. But he makes a mess of it by referring to the misnomer "Jesus" as 'Iesa – which appears to be a transliteration of Esau.

This begs the question: was Allah being protective of the myth of Jesus Christ that he helped conceive through Paul, or simply playing Muslims for fools? With his constant endorsement of the mythology attributed to "Iesa,

son of Maryam,” it is as if the Adversary wanted both religions to prevail because they served his agenda in different ways.

As for the gross variance between the Torah and the Quran, a thousand years after the fact, Muhammad and his cadre of false gods claimed that the forty literate Jews who lived and witnessed these events and recorded the prophecies got them wrong. We are to believe that Muhammad’s variations, all of which modeled events in his life, were correct.

Indeed, Muhammad claimed that he, an illiterate and ignorant man living outside Israel, six to twenty-six centuries after the fact, revealed the “truthful” account, having corrected the changes Jews had authored. In an ignorant world, it must have sounded plausible.

It is interesting, however, that when Muhammad tried to explain how these gross deceptions crept into the original text, he blamed it on the Jews who had familiarized him with these Talmud stories. Little did he know that they had written records dating ten centuries before his time – proving that the only things that had changed were Muhammad’s twisted renditions.

The non-prophet’s task became increasingly more difficult for Muslims because his god said in *Quran 080.011-16* that the Hebrew text was in good hands...

*Quran 080.011-16* “Nay, lo, it a Reminder. So whosoever wills may remember it, in leaves honored, exalted, purified, in hands of scribes, noble and obedient.”

That being the case, his absurd variations cannot be accurate. Compounding Allah’s problem, however, in *Quran 005.013*, Allah said the exact opposite. If he was telling the truth then, he is lying now.

*Quran 005.013* “So for their breaking (of) their covenant We cursed them and We made their hearts hard. They change and distort the words from their places and forget a part of what they

were reminded of it. And you will continually discover treachery from them, with the exception of a few of them.”

The following Hadith attempts to explain Muhammad’s untenable position. It comes from Bukhari’s *Book of Hiring*, Volume 3, Book 36, Number 471. It can also be found in *The Noble Quran* attached to *Quran 041.046*.

*Bukhari:V3B36N471* “The Prophet said, ‘The example of the Jews, Christians, and Muslims is like the example of a man who employed [Jewish] laborers to work for him from morning till night for specific wages. They worked till midday and then said, “We do not need your money which you have fixed for us and let whatever we have done be annulled.”’

The man said, “Don’t quit, complete the rest and take your full wages.” But they refused and went away. The man employed another batch after them and said [to the Christians], “Complete the rest and yours will be the wages I had fixed for the first batch.” So they worked till the time of Asr (afternoon) prayer.

Then they said, “Let what we have done be annulled and keep the wages you have promised.” The man said, “Complete the rest of the work, as only a little remains,” but they refused. Thereafter, he employed others [Muslims this time] and they worked till sunset. They received the wages of the two former batches. So, they represented the example of the Jews and Christians, and then Muslims who accepted Islam, the Quran, and Sunnah which the Prophet brought.”

Recognizing this wasn’t a very good explanation, and knowing that the story was a twisted rip off of a Christian parable, the Islamic scholars who translated the passage added this footnote...

“The Jews refused to believe in the Message of Jesus, so all their work was annulled. Similarly, the Christians refused to accept the Message of Muhammad and thus their work was annulled too. Such people were not rewarded, because they refused true faith and died unbelievers. They should have accepted the latest Message. Their insistence on keeping their old religion deprived them of any reward. On the other hand, Muslims accepted the new religion and

**believed in all three Messages. They deserved a full reward for their complete surrender to Allah.”**

Unfortunately for Muslims, this scenario is impossible. How is one to believe “all three Messages” when they are radically different? It is like believing that  $2+2=4$ ,  $-13$ , and  $.19$  at the same time.

Should you not know, Paul’s letters within the Christian New Testament contradict and seek to annul the Torah. And the Quran is the antithesis of both the Torah and the New Testament.

Equally concerning, if either the Hebrew prophets or the Greek text were a *true* message, what would have been the justification for a *new* religion? And as difficult as these questions are, the most troubling still lingers: how and when did the Torah and Prophets get corrupted?

The fact is, they didn’t. The Dead Sea Scrolls serve as irrefutable proof that nothing of substance has been changed. These scrolls were copied from much older texts ten centuries before the Quran’s existence and they are of astonishing fidelity. Therefore, the extant evidence predating Islam by a millennium proves that Allah’s fanciful variations of the accounts of the Hebrew patriarchs are fictitious. But alas, the religious are seldom rational, so it does not seem to matter.

Nonetheless, this is the crux of the issue. If the testimony of the Hebrew prophets, men like Moseh, Shamuw’el, Dowd, Yasha’yah, Yirma’yah, and Zakaryah, wasn’t corrupted in a massive and conspiratorial fashion, Islam can’t be trusted. Correcting the Torah, setting the record straight, and returning to the true religion were central Quranic themes. And since the Dead Sea Scrolls demonstrate that the Hebrew text was not garbled, Islam loses its justification and the cornerstone of this terrorist manifesto crumbles.

To believe that Allah was right and Yahowah's prophets were wrong, one has to dismiss the fact that most of the Quran's stories and characters were lifted from Jewish oral traditions in the Talmud. Additionally, the Median surahs affirm that Muhammad had to pay Jews for access to their rabbinical accounts during the formation of his religion.

***Quran 002.040*** “O Children of Israel, remember My favor which I bestowed on you and fulfill My bargain. I will fulfill your Covenant, so fear Me, and Me alone.

***Quran 002.041*** And believe in what I have revealed, confirming that which is with you. Be not the first to deny and disbelieve of it. And do not exchange My verses for a token price. Me alone, fear!”

*Don't sell Talmud stories to Muhammad – give them to him. And pretend I inspired it. Then, do not complain when he bastardizes those accounts and claims I inspired what you had written and recited to him. Should you deny me and disbelieve, you will rue the day.*

There are a dozen more verses like this, all designed to demean Jews for charging Muhammad for Talmud stories when he needed more scripture to call his own. And they all ring true. Not only is this the only rational explanation for so many Talmudic interpretations of the *Towrah wa Naby*’ appearing so ubiquitous throughout the Quran once Muhammad entered the Jewish community of Yathrib, it explains why Muhammad turned on them and sought to silence and kill them. Moreover, rabbis have never been known to turn down a quick buck.

Having recited these stories to Muhammad, the actual authors recognized the discrepancies between the accounts they had read to him and his convoluted revisions. It was obvious that the alterations were attributable to crises in Muhammad's life rather than consistent with the lives of the Hebrew patriarchs they had described.

And, of course, the rabbis who had sold their Talmud tales to him knew they had not been revelations from Allah. So, these money-grubbing religious zealots mocked Muhammad – a really bad idea around a psychopath. Therefore, it is not surprising that this is when the Quran turned nasty and began telling Muslims to kill the Jews.

Had Muhammad invented his religion independently of the Babylonian Talmud, comparisons would have been unnecessary. If Muslims were not killing us while shouting “*Allahu Akbar*,” they would be irrelevant. But he did, and they are, so it is essential that we know what occurred.

*Quran 003.003* “He revealed to you the Book in truth confirming that which (was) before it and He revealed the *Taurat* | *Towrah* / *Torah* and the *Injeel* | *Euangelion* (Good News Gospel).”

This lie is restated in...

*Quran 005.046-48* “On their footsteps We sent in ‘*Yesa* | Jesus, son (of) Maryam, confirming what (was) between his hands of *al-Tawrat* | the *Towrah*. And We gave him *al-Injil* | the Good Message. In it guidance and light, confirming what was in his hands of *al-Tawrat*, a guidance and warning for the god conscious.

Let people of the *Injeel* (Gospel) judge by what al-Lahu has been revealed in it. And whoever does not judge by what al-Lahu has revealed, then those, they, the defiantly disobedient.

To you We have revealed the Book in truth, confirming what was before his hands of the Book, with a guardian over it (preserving them from change or corruption). So judge between them by what has been revealed by al-Lahu.

And do not follow their vain desires when has come to you from the truth. We have issued for you a Law, and a Way. And if al-Lahu had willed, He would have made you a single community, but to test you in what He gave you, race to the good. To al-Lahi you all will return. Then He will inform you of what you were differing.”

Since Paul, who admitted to being demon-possessed, authored the euangelion and created Christianity to replace Yahowah, Yahuwdym, the Beryth, and the *Towrah*, we can

credit Satan with it. As for the Towrah, it was from and belongs to Yahowah. There were no guardians over it, however. But by claiming so, al-Lahi has abrogated his lone alibi to explain why his recital contradicts the Towrah in every possible way.

Preferring lies to the truth, al-Lahi's assessment of his recital was erroneous because the Quran was neither a Book nor true. Muhammad was illiterate, and he could not have read a book if one had been handed to him.

Also telling, the concept of a "Book" did not exist until the invention of paper in the 4<sup>th</sup> century. Prior to that time, there were four ways to convey written information. Writing is first seen chiseled in stone. Lead and copper tablets then appeared which were receptive to alphabetic impressions. But the most popular means of conveyance was by creating parchment scrolls upon which a quill was used to apply ink. This is the composition of the Dead Sea Scrolls. It was not until sometime in the 1<sup>st</sup> century BCE that papyrus codices were created in Alexandria, Egypt, using reeds collected along the banks of the Nile.

Therefore, if we are to be rigorous in our thinking, the term "book" is incongruous with Yahowah's revelations through His prophets. Scroll is the appropriate nomenclature.

Also, in contrast, Hebrew is the earliest phonetic alphabet. It predates Arabic by almost 3,000 years. And as readers quickly learn, Yahowah was a stickler for written communication. He instructed all of His prophets to inscribe every word on parchment scrolls.

Opposites are not the same. Allah is not Yahowah. The Quran is as different from the Torah and Prophets as words allow. Therefore, to claim that the Quran confirms the Towrah is to deceive. To say that the Quran is in opposition to the Towrah and contradicts it would be accurate. But they are not in the same league. By comparison, if the



Towrah were the sun, the Quran would be the equivalent of an Arab trying to ignite camel poop in a deluge.

Should you be unaware of the gross disconnect between the Towrah and Gospels or the differences between the Quran and the Towrah, I invite you to read *An Introduction to God, Yada Yahowah, Observations, Coming Home, Babel, and Twistianity*. I do not want you to be naïve because an informed and rational assessment leads to the undeniable conclusion that they are as incompatible as Muslims, Christians, and Jews were during the Crusades.

Allah dared us to judge between them. And when we do, we find a fallacious claim of affinity between three completely incompatible texts. And since one of the three predates the other two by 1,500 to 2,100 years, since there are extant copies of the Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr centuries prior to the Quran showing that Yahowah's testimony has not been altered, since God's witness has been shown to be accurate scientifically and historically, and includes copious valid prophecies, and the Quran is devoid of these things, the Quran cannot draw credibility from the text it contradicts. Fueled with this information, you are now in a position to stand up and condemn the inhuman atrocities perpetrated by good Muslims against innocent Jews on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023.

Rather than being unkind or intolerant, doing so is merciful and laudable. In a world lost in the irrational rhetoric of Progressives, Conspiratorialists, anti-Semites, Christians, Muslims, and Ultra-Orthodox Jews, words wisely wielded are the only antidote for the plague of religious and political terror engulfing the world.

Should you wonder why Allah would make such obviously erroneous claims in his Quran, there are a variety of reasons. First, Yahowah's credibility is unassailable, and

Allah is trying to compete. And that is an uphill climb since Yahowah is God and Allah is Satan.

Further, Yahowah used prophecy to prove that He inspired those who spoke for Him. But since Satan is incapable of providing this proof, he has to borrow Yahowah's credibility – claiming in essence that it was Allah, not Yahowah, who provided the prophetic proof of Divine inspiration. This is evident by the fact that there isn't a single accurate prediction in the Quran while Yahowah's prophets provide thousands.

Second, since Yahowah proved that He is God and that He revealed the *Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr*, Allah has to convince Arabs and subsequent Muslims that he is God by a different name. But that isn't possible because Yahowah unambiguously stated that He has only one name, and Allah's name is never mentioned by Yahowah's prophets.

Third, Yahowah's Towrah provides the only accurate explanation of our genesis and purpose. God's presentation is accurate scientifically and historically. The only way the Snake in the desert can compete with that is to claim it as his own.

Fourth, Satan does not want to be known as *ha Satan* | the Adversary. From his appearance in the Garden to this day, his stated objective is to fool humankind into worshiping him as if he were God. Therefore, he claims to be *Allahu Akbar* | Allah is Greater than Yahowah. (Although, in Hebrew, '*akbar*' means rat or mouse, making the proper translation: "Allah is a Mouse.")

Fifth, Satan wants to degrade mankind in God's eyes. In his view, we humans are pathetic and easy to manipulate – and based on Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, he has a point. So, he will often remove his veil and say something that makes it obvious that he is the Adversary, not God, just to aggravate the Almighty. For example, both Paul and

Muhammad admit to having been demon-possessed. And yet the religious ignore the confession.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

5

Losing the Quran

*A large part of the Quran may be lost unless you collect it. But, how  
can I do what Allah's Apostle has not done?*

*Bukhari:V6B60N201*

As we have discovered, there is only one marginally credible source of information regarding Muhammad and his Quran recitals written within two centuries of the time Allah's Messenger lived and the religion was conceived. Ibn Ishaq's *Sira* | Biography stands alone – a singular and tenuous thread connecting us to a very troubled man, recital, and time.

If the *Sira*'s disturbing portrait of Muhammad is invalid, then he is reduced to myth and Islam to fable. The Quran remains a jumbled mess, a word salad of irritating ingredients, tossed chaotically. Those are the facts, and faith does not change them.

And yet, that is the ultimate conundrum. Muhammad, as he is presented in the Hadith, is too dumb to have walked and talked at the same time. Even recognizing that the Quran is remedial, immoral, plagiarized, twisted, jumbled, repetitive, contradictory, and inaccurate, there is too much of it to have come from a single ignoramus. And since the most absurd diatribe is Allah's insistence that he is God, it's obvious that Satan was a significant contributor.

Muhammad had helpers, both then and now. He obviously pilfered portions of his Quran, including the language in which it was written, from the few remaining

Nabateans in Petra, from Arab converts to Judaism among the Sabeans, and mostly from rabbis in Yathrib – as well as from the pagan folklore of his ancestors. However, in the progression of accomplices, recognizing that Gabriel was an imaginary friend and prop, we are left to wonder who was Allah? Clearly, based upon his preoccupation with sadistically torturing anyone who did not capitulate and believe that he, alone, was God – he was not God.

Ascertaining Allah’s true identity and modality is something we have already discussed at length in the previous chapters. And we will address it again at the conclusion of this volume – *Snake ~ Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*. Of the two viable options, that Allah was Muhammad’s alter ego or Satan, the most logical deduction is that Muhammad told the truth when he claimed that he was demon-possessed. He reaffirmed this when he acknowledged in the Quran that all of Allah’s Messengers spoke for Satan.

This conclusion is reinforced by what Yahowah inspired Yasha’yah to foretell in Isaiah 14, revealing that Satan would seek to rise above the Almighty and be acknowledged as God through *babel* | commingling truth and lies to confound and confuse. This prophecy explains why “Allah” was so insistent upon claiming the Towrah and its characters as his own, and then twisting their words such that they surrendered to him – swearing that he, alone, was God. The Snake who entered the Garden and twisted Yahowah’s words to beguile ‘Adam and Chawah, slithered into Muhammad’s life to torment all mankind.

Over the course of twenty-three years, the non-prophet and his un-god became inseparable and indistinguishable. They were both narcissists and psychopaths. They traded in lies and ravaged the truth. They celebrated death and ended life. They were dimwitted and demonic, destructive and deadly, deceitful and debilitating, ultimately becoming dehumanizing and delegitimizing. As a result, Islam

became the religion of ignorant and immoral malcontents. Evidently, there are a lot of them.

If Muhammad and Satan's collaboration in the desert had concluded with the murder, rape, and enslavement of Jews, it would have been one of many sad chapters among Yahowah's recalcitrant and religious people. But, instead, Islam metastasized and spread, subduing Arabia, Persia, India, Syria, Judea, Egypt, North Africa, and much of Byzantium. This plague, rather than killing those it infected, bred jihadist zombies intent on ravaging the world on behalf of a book, prophet, and god too dumb for words.

So, now we are left to pick up the pieces and ascertain who unleashed this pandemic, seeking to determine how, where, why, and when they did so. And Islam's past is exceedingly dark and impenetrable. Further, access to this abyss has been blockaded with mountainous lies.

After the Sira was collected, sanitized, and then represented, its oral histories were augmented by Hadith Collections compiled by the likes of Bukhari, Muslim, and Tabari – all while memories faded and content degraded. Therefore, to believe that these Sunnah Traditions were accurate reflections of what transpired requires a leap of faith only Muslims seem willing to make.

Nonetheless, the Hadith are required to explain the Quran – a book so deficient in context, chronology, and literacy it can only be understood when presented through the hearsay of Sunnah sources. Therefore, throughout *God Damn Religion*, I have been less concerned with the validity of these sources than with what they have to say. Their message is what motivates Muslims to kill.

Together, the Sunnah and Quran are Islam. Therefore, when seeking to expunge the plague, it is prudent to take them at face value, even recognizing that the story is less credible than Odysseus and his Odyssey. Throughout, we

are primed to hear the Siren song of a seductive beast proclaiming the inevitability of man's tortuous demise.

One does not have to dig very deep to be swallowed up in Islam's dark past. Even a cursory reading of the Quran is sufficient to prove that it is among the worst books ever written – and to such an extent, it is irrational to think that the Creator of the universe could have been so inept as to compose a remedial tome devoid of context, without chronology or intelligent transitions. After all, why would such a creative spirit need to plagiarize? How are we to excuse this god's ineptitude regarding history and science? Would God be as exasperatingly repetitive as the Quran, as contradictory, or as mean-spirited, even as sadistic? Why would he defend a book that did not exist?

The God who created man surely wouldn't have expressed such great pleasure in torturing him as Allah does. Nor would he order his slaves to follow his example and terrorize, mutilate, rob, enslave, or slaughter the followers of other books he claims he revealed. One doesn't need a scholastic review of the Quranic text to disprove its veracity. It destroys itself.

While all of this is obvious, with so many myths spun by Muslims throughout the centuries, it is time we explore the textual evidence for the Quran. It is one thing to say it doesn't matter and another to realize it isn't valid.

We'll begin this assessment with what the Hadith has to say about the Quran's origins. And while there are Hadiths that say Bakr tried to assemble the Quran and others that credit Uthman, Muhammad's third successor, relying upon them is like using the uncalibrated results of radiocarbon decay collected by a magician's wand to prove the validity of Carbon-<sup>14</sup> dating. Nothing computes.

In Bukhari's Hadith Collection alone, we find a sea of disturbing and contradictory claims regarding the compilation of Allah's book. There were differing

versions, even in Muhammad's day. And the Sunnah Traditions reveal that Muhammad made no preparations for gathering his revelations. He left it up to his followers to sift through the conflicting verbal versions.

That's astonishing, while not surprising, because the Quran had already served Muhammad's purpose. He had become the most acclaimed messenger of god and terrorist of all time. Therefore, Islam's lone "prophet" left his Quran as vapor, soundwaves that had long since faded.

Bragging, the imposter called his confounding and recitals divinely inspired... *Bukhari:V6B61N504* "Muhammad said, 'Every Prophet was given miracles because of which people believed. But what I have been given is Divine Inspiration which Allah has revealed to me. So I hope that my followers will outnumber the followers of the other Prophets.'"

If the Book was his "miracle," a "gift" to "believers," why didn't he ask someone to write it down and create one? If he was divinely inspired by a fatalistic god, why did he admit to not knowing the fate of those who believed him?

The answer, of course, is obvious. Muhammad knew better than anyone that his recitals had been situational scriptures designed to satiate his cravings and those of his Lord. They served no other purpose.

After having presented countless retellings of the Never-Ending Argument, all to no avail, it had to be obvious to the non-prophet and un-god that providing a written record of their sadistic taunts would be devastating to them – eliminating the wiggle room the Snake needed to avoid being seen as a viper. He was too clever for that, knowing that the freedom to protest would have to be usurped before he could risk a written record.

This is why, upon Muhammad's death, the first Muslims, as slaves to Allah, fought the War of Compulsion, killing any Arab who did not capitulate. Over the next century, Islam's crusade against humanity and in



opposition to freedom would only be interrupted once, and that was during the Islamic Civil War, fought to determine who would be the Caliph of the Jihadists.

All the while, there wasn't a single written copy of the Quran or Hadith, not even among the literate nations that would succumb to this tsunami of terror. Rivers of blood, but not a drop of ink.

Prior to compulsion and the elimination of volition, an actual book read by literate people would bury Muhammad and curtail Allah's aspirations. Therefore, that was to be avoided. Muslims would conquer without Quranic support.

*Muslim:C24B20N4609* "The Messenger said: 'Do not take the Quran on a journey with you, for I am afraid lest it would fall into the hands of the enemy.' Ayyub, one of the narrators in the chain of transmitters, said: 'The enemy may seize it and may quarrel with you over it.'"

Muhammad was obviously afraid that someone in an educated and free society would do as we have done. And he knew that since neither he nor Allah could defend what they had claimed, a beguiled and illiterate Arab wasn't going fare any better. Written testimony isn't malleable and is difficult to deny, making it the least appealing medium for shysters.

A number of Bukhari Hadith suggest that non-prophet's companions tried to remember what he had said, but there was a problem. Those who believed what Muhammad had recited became terrorists, or at least militants – both of which are dangerous professions. Consider Gaza today.

The best reciters, as devoted jihadists, were out pummeling Arabs into submission. And in the process of becoming martyrs, they took the memory of the Quran with them to their graves. Panicked, Abu Bakr, the man who had given his six-year-old daughter to Muhammad to sexually

exploit when he was fifty, feared that large portions of the terrorist manifesto would be forgotten.

The best Muslims were dying on the battlefield, subduing fellow Arabs. In one clash alone, most of the Quran's reciters, some 400 men, were lost, and many Quranic passages along with them...

*Bukhari:V6B60N201* "Zaid bin Thabit, the Ansari said, 'Abu Bakr sent for me after the casualties among the warriors of Yamama, where a great number of Muhammad's Companions were killed. Umar, who was present with Bakr, said, 'The people have suffered heavy casualties at Yamama, and I am afraid that there will be more casualties among those who can recite the Quran on other battlefields. A large part of the Quran may be lost unless you collect it.'

I replied to Umar, 'How can I do something which Allah's Apostle has not done?'

Umar kept on pressing, trying to persuade me to accept his proposal. Zaid bin Thabit added, 'Umar was sitting with Abu Bakr and was speaking (to) me. "You are a wise young man and we do not suspect you of telling lies or of forgetfulness. You used to write the Divine Inspiration for Allah's Apostle. Therefore, look for the Quran and collect it."

By Allah, if Abu Bakr had ordered me to shift one of the mountains (from its place) it would have been easier for me than the collection of the Quran. I said to both of them, 'How dare you do a thing which the Prophet has not done?'"

Zaid announced that collecting the Quran's surahs would be an impossible task. He said that it would be easier to move mountains than to turn Muhammad's string of oral recitals into a book. He also acknowledged that the Quran's statements about itself had been a lie. There was no Book or Pen, nor had there ever been. Allah's protests, claiming that he had sent down his Book, written clearly, filled with signs and proofs of its validity, were torn asunder.

The reason for Zaid's recalcitrance wasn't just that Muhammad had never attempted to compile a book but,

instead, because he did not want to do something Muhammad was opposed to accomplishing. The non-prophet had been a despot during the final decade of his life, so he was in a position to demand whatever he wanted. The fact that there was no Quran, makes it obvious that Muhammad was opposed to producing a written copy.

To go against the will of the man who threatened to rip unbelievers out of their graves and torture them was a step too far for this terrorist. And obviously, based upon this Hadith, he said, “No!” So, what now? Who was going to probe the fading memories of dying jihadists who had been licensed to plunder and kill?

The First Islamic Civil War, or more correctly, the War of Compulsion, was raging circa 660 CE. The current battle was being waged in Yemen – attacking the people who had inspired the first score of Quranic recitals.

There were rumors that some phrases had been carved into the leg or thigh bones of dead animals, as well as on palm leaves, skins, mats, stones, and bark. But for the most part, there was nothing better than the fleeting memories of the non-prophet’s warring companions. In other words, the Quran, like the Hadith, was nothing but hearsay.

There was no one who had memorized all of it, even most of it, including Muhammad. During his later years, he became preoccupied with the shortest surahs, those comprised of four to six short verses – and particularly Al-Falaq: *Quran 113.001-5* “Say, ‘I seek refuge with the Lord of the Dawn, from the evil of what He has created, and from the evil of the darkening as it comes with its intense darkness overspreading, and from the evil of malignant witchcraft when they blow on knots, and from the evil of the envier when he envies.’”

This is a bit overt, even for the Devil – a demonic swan song if you will. The Lord of the Dawn is Satan, which is why Yahowah named him both *Ba’al* | Lord and *Shachar* | Dawn. He is renowned for being evil and is continually

associated with darkness. He is a malignant purveyor of witchcraft and sorcery who preyed upon the envious nature of people. And of course, the Hadith which attribute this surah to Muhammad, reveal that he engaged in “blowing.”

As proof, we have this from Aisha, who was 6 when the 50- or 68-year-old (based upon the Year of the Elephant when Muhammad was born) ‘prophet’ took her virginity...

*Bukhari:V6B61N535* “Narrated Aisha: Whenever Allah’s Messenger became sick, he would recite Mu’awwidhat (Surat Al-Falaq and Surat An-Nas) and then blow his breath over his body. When he became seriously ill, I used to recite these two Suras and rub his hands over his body hoping for its blessings.”

Worse still (should that be possible), the Muslim chosen for the impossible task of turning recitals into a book was the one in the best position to plagiarize the Torah and Talmud. And it’s obvious he did. *Tabari VII:167* “In this year, the Prophet commanded Zayd bin Thabit to study the Book of the Jews, saying, ‘I fear that they may change my Book.’”

There is another Bukhari Hadith that covers similar ground and then detours through the spiritual operating room to garner Zaid’s support...

*Bukhari:V6B61N509* “Abu Bakr As-Siddiq sent for me when the people of Yamama had been killed. (I went to him) and found Umar bin Al-Khattab sitting with him.

Abu Bakr said, ‘Umar has come and said, “Casualties were heavy among the Qurra of the Quran on the day of the battle, and I am afraid that more heavy casualties may take place among the reciters on other battlefields, where a large part of the Quran may be lost. Therefore, I suggest, you order that the Quran be collected.”’

I said to Umar, ‘How can you do something which Allah’s Apostle did not do?’ Umar said, ‘By Allah, that is a good project.’ Umar kept on urging me to accept his proposal till Allah opened my chest for it and I began to realize the good in the idea. Then Abu Bakr said, ‘You are a wise young man and we do not have any suspicion about you, and you used to write the Divine Inspiration

for Allah's Messenger. So you should search for the Quran and collect it in one book.'

By Allah, if they had ordered me to shift one of the mountains, it would not have been heavier for me than this ordering me to collect the Quran. Then I said to Abu Bakr, 'How will you do something which Allah's Messenger did not do?' Abu Bakr replied, 'By Allah, it is a good project.'

So I started looking for the Quran and collecting it from palm stalks, thin white stones, and also from the men who knew it by heart, till I found the last Verse of Surat at-Tauba (Repentance) with Abi Khuzaima Al-Ansari, and I did not find it with anybody other than him.

The Verse is, 'Verily there has come unto you an Apostle from among yourselves. It grieves him that you should receive any injury or difficulty...till the end of Surat-Baraa (at-Tauba)' (*Quran 009.128-129*). Then the complete manuscripts of the Quran remained with Abu Bakr till he died, then with Umar till the end of his life, and then with Hafsa, the daughter of Umar."

As is typical of the Islamic Traditions, there is no evidence to support this one. Moreover, the beloved Hadith comes with a poison pill because the surah says only one man remembered the second to last revealed. Should that be true of the 9<sup>th</sup> surah, there is no chance those which were revealed twenty-two years earlier were retained.

Furthermore, this Tradition contradicts the most highly touted Islamic mantra because most Muslims contend Uthman, not Bakr, ordered the collection of the Quran a decade later.

*Bukhari V6B61N510* "Hudhaifa bin Al-Yaman came to Uthman at the time when the people of Sham and the people of Iraq were waging war to conquer Arminya and Adharbijan. Hudhaifa was afraid of their differences in the recitation of the Quran, so he said to Uthman, 'O chief of the Believers! Save this nation before they differ about the Book as Jews and the Christians did before.'

So Uthman sent a message to Hafsa saying, ‘Send us the manuscripts of the Quran so that we may compile the Quranic materials in perfect copies and return the manuscripts to you.’

Hafsa sent it to Uthman. Uthman then ordered Zaid bin Thabit, `Abdullah bin AzZubair, Sa`id bin Al-As and AbdurRahman bin Harith bin Hisham to rewrite the manuscripts in perfect copies. Uthman said to the three Quraishi men, ‘In case you disagree with Zaid bin Thabit on any point in the Quran, then write it in the dialect of Quraish, the Quran was revealed in their tongue.’

They did so, and when they had written many copies, Uthman returned the original manuscripts to Hafsa. Uthman sent to every Muslim province one copy of what they had copied, and ordered that all the other Quranic materials, whether written in fragmentary manuscripts or whole copies, be burnt.”

With contradictions, one version or the other is not true and likely both. There were, as of this date, no manuscripts or copies, but had there been, would Muslims have risen up to protest the burning of Qurans? And who knows what version they finally committed to paper?

*Bukhari:V6B61N513* “Allah’s Apostle said, ‘Gabriel recited the Quran to me in one way. Then I requested him and continued asking him to recite it in other ways, and he recited it in several ways till he ultimately recited it in seven different ways.”

Assuming Muhammad could count using both hands, there were at least seven Qurans. The Pen had been busy.

That wasn’t the end of the confusion. In version two of “Gabriel’s” recital, Muhammad switched roles with his imaginary friend. *Bukhari:V6B61N519* “In the month of Ramadan Gabriel used to meet Muhammad every night till it elapsed. Allah’s Apostle used to recite the Quran for him.”

Then, we go from every night to once a year. *Bukhari:V6B61N520* “Gabriel used to repeat the recitation of the Quran with the Prophet once a year, but he repeated it twice with him in the year he died.”

If I may remind readers, Gabriel was a poor choice among “angels” because Gabry’el means “God’s Most Competent and Courageous Man.” (In Hebrew, from which the name is derived, *gibowr* means “capable and bold.” It is from *geber* | a strong man.) In reality, Gabry’el is Israel’s Messiah and King, the Firstborn Son of God, *Dowd* | David.

No wonder they couldn’t remember who said what to whom. *Bukhari:V6B61N549* “Allah’s Apostle said, ‘The example of the person who knows the Quran by heart is like the owner of tied camels. If he keeps them tied, he will control them, but if he releases them, they will run away.’”

To release something memorized requires sharing it. Therefore, this Hadith is apparently telling Muslims not to recite surahs for fear of losing them.

And speaking of losing it: *Bukhari:V6B61N550* “The Prophet said, ‘It is a bad thing that some of you say, “I have forgotten such-and-such verse of the Quran.” For indeed, I have been caused to forget it. So you must keep on reciting the Quran because it escapes from the hearts of men faster than a runaway camel.’”

This frivolity is important because it exposes a lie that sits at the heart of Islam. It’s irrational to think God would shift from a reliance on literate Jewish prophets and written scrolls to an illiterate Arab who could not even remember what he said one day to the next.

Nonetheless, Islam is reliant on the notion that Allah chose Arabs because they had good memories. Therefore, the supposition is to discard the primordial Pen because the Quran would be retained mouth to ear more effectively than had it been written.

Although Islamic schools from Egypt to Pakistan are founded around this internal contradiction, Muhammad’s Quran was largely forgotten and replaced by an amalgamized text plucked from hearsay sources. It was lost

before it ever found paper. And by contrast, since the Towrah started out as words on parchment, it has remained true to its initial inspiration 3,500 years after it was committed to writing.

Beyond this, Muslims insist on imprisoning the Quran in Religious Arabic – a language that is so hard to learn with its complex grammar and antiquated vocabulary, it's ranked second by linguists after Chinese as the least hospitable communication medium. Worse still, even in Arabic, much of the Quran cannot be understood because so many words are missing and others are nonsensical.

There was a prior analog here Muslims in Baghdad followed. Four centuries earlier, in 383 CE, to preclude common men from reading it, Jerome translated the New Testament from Greek into Latin. He and his Church not only destroyed every Greek text they could find, but they threatened to kill anyone who dared communicate its message by removing it from the all-but-dead language they had used to confine it. As a result, the Roman Catholic Church was free to do whatever the popes wanted without anyone being able to hold them accountable.

It is irrational to believe that a wannabe god would choose illiterate people and such a difficult language if he wanted to communicate his message to the world. It's like trying to illuminate a room with dung rather than a lamp.

But there was a method to their madness. By confining the Quran to Religious Arabic, Islamic clerics and kings can say whatever they want – and they do. An Egyptian doctor who edited the first edition of *Prophet of Doom* wrote: "You would be amazed how they can distort facts to deceive."

In keeping with the camel theme, Allah's divinely inspired messenger announced this rebuttal to Allah's overreaction toward those who hamstrung his she-camel...



*Bukhari:V6B61N552* “The Prophet said, ‘Keep on reciting the Quran, for Quran runs away (is forgotten) faster than camels that are released from their tying ropes.”

In the interest of full disclosure... *Bukhari:V6B61N559* “The Prophet said, ‘Why does anyone of the people say, “I have forgotten such-and-such Verses (of the Quran)?” I am, in fact, caused (by Allah) to forget.” Why does anyone believe this?

Since Volume 6, books 60 and 61 of Sahih Bukhari were devoted to the transmission of the Quran, here are some gems for your consideration. This is the foundation upon which Islam sinks or survives, so let’s not mince words... *Bukhari:V6B61N506* “Narrated Jundub: Once the Prophet fell ill and did not offer the night prayer for a night or two. A woman (the wife of Abu Lahab) came to him and said, ‘O Muhammad! I do not see but that your Satan has left you.’ Then Allah revealed (Surat-Ad-Duha): ‘By the forenoon, and by the night when it darkens, Your Lord has not forsaken you, nor hated you.”

While it is reassuring with all of the vitriol in the Quran that Allah does not hate Muhammad, the realization that the non-prophet remained demon-possessed isn’t encouraging. And as would be expected, there is no doubt that Allah’s Messenger was an expert on Satan...

*Bukhari:V6B61N530* “Narrated Abu Huraira: Allah's Messenger ordered me to guard the Zakat revenue of Ramadan. Then somebody came to me and started stealing from the foodstuff. I caught him and said, ‘I will take you to Allah’s Messenger!’

Abu Huraira described the narration and said, ‘That person said, “Please don’t take me to Allah’s Messenger and I will tell you a few words by which Allah will benefit you. When you go to your bed, recite Ayat-al-Kursi, (*Quran 002.255*) for then there will be a guard from Allah who will protect you all night long, and Satan will not be able to come near you till dawn.”

When the Prophet heard the story he said, ‘He told you the truth although he is a liar; and it was Satan.”

One of the perks of being the Devil's Advocate is that sooner or later Satan puts everyone out of their misery...

*Bukhari:V6B61N505* "Narrated Anas bin Malik: Allah sent down His Divine Inspiration to His Apostle continuously and abundantly during the period preceding his death till He took him unto Him. That was the period of the greatest part of revelation; and Allah's Messenger died after that."

This is an odd statement since the Quranic evidence is to the contrary. Early on, surahs were short and frequent. And in the end they were tediously long and anything but continuous. As evidence of this, over the first ten years, Muhammad claimed 86 surahs, receiving them at the rate of nine per year. However, in Yathrib, Muhammad got distracted by terrorist raids, which occurred at the rate of six per year while revelations slowed to two per year. Obviously, Muhammad was not a multitasker.

In the upside-down world of non-prophets, their god listens to them rather than the other way around...  
*Bukhari:V6B61N541* "Narrated Abu Huraira: Allah's Messenger said, 'Allah does not listen to a prophet as He listens to a prophet who recites the Quran in a pleasant tone.'"

Since Allah was preoccupied with threatening to torture unbelievers, why would he, of all gods, be impressed with a pleasant tone? Is murder and mayhem more palatable when served sweetly?

*Bukhari:V6B61N537* "Narrated Abdul Aziz bin Rufai: Shaddad bin Ma'qil and I entered upon Ibn Abbas. Shaddad bin Ma'qil asked him, 'Did the Prophet leave anything?' He replied, 'He did not leave anything except what is Between the two bindings.'" Muhammad left nothing other than the means to bind Muslims.

This is yet another proof the Quran is invalid...

*Bukhari:V6B61N536* "Narrated Usaid bin Hudair: While he was reciting Surat Al-Baqara at night, and his horse was tied beside him, the horse was suddenly startled and troubled. When he

stopped reciting, the horse became quiet, and when he started again, the horse was startled again. Then he stopped reciting the horse became quiet too. He started reciting again and the horse was startled and troubled once again. Then he stopped reciting and his son, Yahya was beside the horse. He was afraid that the horse might trample on him. When he took the boy away and looked towards the sky, he could not see it.

The next morning he informed the Prophet who said, ‘Recite, Ibn Hudair! Recite, Ibn Hudair!’ Hudair replied, ‘Allah’s Messenger! My son, Yahya was near the horse and I was afraid it might trample him, so I looked towards the sky, and went to him. When I looked at the sky, I saw something like a cloud containing what looked like lamps, so I went out in order not to see it.’

The Prophet said, ‘Do you know what that was?’ Ibn Hudair replied, ‘No.’ The Prophet said, ‘Those were Angels who came near to you for your voice and if you had kept on reciting till dawn, it would have remained there till morning when people would have seen it as it would not have disappeared.’” Angelic lamps, what a clever idea. I wonder if they come in colors other than demonic black, Islamic green, and blood red?

The following surah serves as an exposé on Islam. What appears triumphant on Allah’s behalf is actually an admission of guilt. It is a confession whereby every odious and repetitive rant found within the Quran can be viewed correctly. Islamic commentator and deceased terrorist, al Maududi, wanted Allah’s slaves to believe the opposite was true. He protested that the religion of Islam, as presented in the Quran, was brilliantly comprised of three fundamental doctrines:

“*Tauhid* (the oneness of Allah), the apostleship of Muhammad, and the belief that the dead are raised bodily. The 112<sup>th</sup> surah, ‘Pure Faith,’ teaches *Tauhid*, pure and undefiled. Therefore, the Prophet regarded this one surah as equal to one-third of the Quran.”

Said a different way, albeit a very long time ago... *Bukhari:V6B61N534* “Narrated Abu Said Al-Khudri: The Prophet said to his companions, ‘Is it difficult for any of you to recite one third of the Quran in one night?’ This suggestion was difficult for

them so they said, ‘Who among us has the power to do so, O Allah's Messenger?’ Allah Apostle replied: ‘Allah (the) One, the Self-Sufficient Master Whom all creatures need (Surat Al-Ikhlās *Quran* 112.001 - 004) is equal to one third of the Quran.” Too bad he didn’t tell the truth on this occasion. It would have been refreshing for a change.

Nonetheless, in all *Al-Ikhlaas* | Sincerity of Faith... *Quran* 112.001-4 “Say, ‘He, *al-Lahu* | the For-Him, the One, *al-Lahu*, the indispensable, eternal, and absolute. Not He begets, and not is He begotten. And not is *lahu* | for Him, any similar.”

We should all rejoice that there is only one For Him and that he was self-incriminating. However, this counterfeit deity was not named in this surah. Having translated it from the *Quran Word By Word* interlinear, I can assure you that the text reads “*al-Lahu*” which is comprised of “*al* – the” and “*lahu* – for him.” It does not say “Allah,” nor does it convey *al-ilah* which would have been “the god.”

Therefore, with the inclusion of the definite article, which is *al* in Arabic, and *lahu* | for him, *al-Lahu* was being presented as a title, revealing the intent of the surah – perhaps the entire Quran. It was all *Lahu* | For Him to rise above the Almighty in the sight of Muslim slaves. *Al-lahu-Akbar*.

Affirming this reality, the titles of 59 of the Quran’s surahs begin with *al* | the, including this one, *Al-Ikhlās* | The Sincere Faith. As a result, the Lord of the Quran has announced that this book is For Him – and therefore, was not revealed for the benefit of humankind.

This is a curious confession because it is one that all sixty-six of the “translations” I have used to present the Quran as accurately and completely as possible throughout *God Damn Religion* misrepresented. Since *lahu* | for him is readily understood and easily translated, and since it was scribed three times in these four verses, why did all 66

translators present the first two *al-lahu* errantly as “Allah” and the last *lahu* correctly as “for Him”?

To highlight their duplicity, the surah reads:

*qul huwa al-lahu ahadun al-lahu al-samadu lam yalid walam yulad walam yakun lahu kufuwan ahadun*

And yet, that is not what any of these translators wrote.

*Ahmed Ali:* Say: ‘He is God the one, the most unique, God the immanently indispensable. He has begotten no one, and is begotten of none. There is no one comparable to Him.’

*Noble Quran:* Say (O Muhammad (Peace be upon him)): ‘He is Allah, (the) One. Allah-us-Samad (The Self-Sufficient Master, Whom all creatures need, He neither eats nor drinks). He begets not, nor was He begotten; And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him.’

*Pickthal:* Say: He is Allah, the One! Allah, the eternally Besought of all! He begetteth not nor was begotten. And there is none comparable unto Him.

*Shakir:* Say: He, Allah, is One. Allah is He on Whom all depend. He begets not, nor is He begotten. And none is like Him.

*Yusuf Ali:* Say: He is Allah, the One and Only; Allah, the Eternal, Absolute; He begetteth not, nor is He begotten; And there is none like unto Him.

*Quran Word By Word:* Say He (is) Allah, the One. Allah the Eternal the Absolute, Not He begets and not He is begotten, And not is for Him equivalent any (one).

By conducting this exercise, we can deduce that Islamic scholars will knowingly and deliberately alter their renderings of the Quran to create the impression that Allah is God when the actual script demonstrates otherwise. We can also surmise that these horribly written diatribes found throughout the Quran were *Lahu* | For Him, and not for anyone else – including humans. It was all recited such that the Lord of Islam might appear beyond compare, the greatest of all, which is a stretch since he is a Snake.

Perhaps the most relevant insight that can be derived from the deliberate deceit manifested by translators is that a serious investigator cannot intelligently rely on any one of them, even sixty-six of them. To understand what was revealed and why, we must systematically work our way through these rants – no matter how obscure and perverted.

Therefore, I would like to remind readers that I have presented a composite rendering of these 66 translations of the Quran throughout *God Damn Religion*. However, since it is readily apparent that no one seems to know what its dark lord was trying to convey, they differ appreciably. Therefore, the most responsible approach has been to present a consensus where possible and a more complete spectrum when interpretations are too varied to rely on a singular rendering. And, of course, we cannot go wrong with a literal interpretation derived through the interlinears.

This known, let's continue to investigate the many myths associated with these recitals... *Bukhari:V6B61N533* "Narrated Abu Said Al-Khudri: A man heard another man reciting (Surat-Al-Ikhlās [*Quran 112.001-004*]) 'Say He is Allah, One,' repeatedly. The next morning he came to Allah's Messenger and informed him about it as if he thought that it was not enough to recite. On that Allah's Messenger said, 'By Him in Whose Hand my life is, this Surah is equal to one-third of the Quran!'"

Moving on to much longer surahs where a single line was more verbose than the entirety of *Al-Ikhlās* | **Sincere Faith**, we find that Muhammad grew excited when his un-god inspired the faithful to terror. This became the lone occasion when he insisted that his Lord's order be written for posterity. So, he asked Zaid to bring the scapula bone and inkpot, everything but the Pen, expecting his call to arms to be memorialized. Now, if only he could read it...

*Bukhari:V6B61N512* "Narrated Al-Bara: There was revealed: 'Not equal are those believers who sit and those who strive and fight in the Cause of Allah.' (*Quran 004.095*) The Prophet said, 'Call Zaid for me and let him bring the board, the inkpot and the scapula bone

(or the scapula bone and the ink pot).’ Then he said, ‘Write: “Not equal are those Believers who sit.”

And at that time `Amr bin Um Maktum, the blind man was sitting behind the Prophet. He said, ‘Allah’s Apostle! What is your order for me as a blind man?’ So, instead of the above Verse, the following Verse was revealed: ‘Not equal are those believers who sit except those who are disabled (by injury or are blind or lame) and those who strive and fight in the cause of Allah.’” (*Quran 004.095*)

Since every Muslim has been blinded by Muhammad and Allah, why don’t they all accept their Get-Out-of-Jihad Card and stay at home? Although, while it’s not my place to criticize Zaid, it seems as if he may have written the same thing on three sides of the scapula...

*Quran 004.089* “They wish that you reject Faith, as they have *kafar* | disbelieved, and thus that you all become equal. So take not from them allies or friends until they emigrate in the Way of al-Lahi. And if they turn back and become apostates, seize them and kill them wherever you find them. And never take allies, associates, or friends, nor any assistance from them.”

*Quran 004.091* “You will find others wishing to be safe and secure from you. Every time their people return to temptation, plunging into it. So, if they do not withdraw from you and offer you the peace, nor restrain their hands, then seize them and kill them wherever you find them. We have provided you with a clear sanction against them.”

*Quran 004.095* “Not equal are those among believers who sit, except those who are disabled (by injury or are blind or lame), and those who *Jihad* | Strive and Fight in the Cause of al-Lahi with their wealth and their lives. Al-Lahu prefers Jihadists Fighting with their wealth and their lives above those who sit. And all al-Lahu promised the best, with al-Lahu prioritizing *Jahid* | Jihadists who strive hard and fight, above those who sit by a huge reward.”

I wonder if there has ever been another god whose purpose was to incite fighting and killing. In pagan lore, deadly deities did their own dirty work. But not in Islam – which is a curious thing for a god devoid of partners.

*Bukhari:V6B61N580* “Narrated `Abdullah: The Prophet said, ‘Recite the Quran as long as you agree about its interpretation, but if you have difference of opinion then you should stop reciting it.’”

Since this is a command from Allah, why is anyone citing the Quran? There are more differences of opinion among Muslims than there are Muslims. Case in point...

*Bukhari:V6B61N582* “Narrated `Abdullah: That he heard a man reciting a Quranic Verse which he had heard the Prophet reciting in a different way. So he took that man to the Prophet.

The Prophet said, ‘Both of you are reciting in a correct way, so carry on reciting.’ The Prophet further added, ‘The nations which were before you were destroyed because they differed.’”

Only in Islam is incongruity considered correct. There are so many contradictions in the Quran, that there is actually a verse explaining how to resolve them.

*Bukhari:V6B61N527* “Narrated Ibn Abbas: Umar said, Ubai was the best of the reciters yet we leave some of what he recites. Ubai says, ‘I have taken it from the mouth of Allah’s Messenger and will not leave for anything whatever.’ But Allah said, ‘None of Our Revelations do We abrogate or cause to be forgotten but We substitute something better or similar.’ (*Quran 002.106*)”

The abrogation verse of *Quran 002.106* is so essential to Allah’s nature and to indict Islamic credibility, let’s consider it within the muddled mess in which it was presented. Allah began by telling Muhammad the opposite of what was true...

*Quran 002.099* “Verily, We have revealed to you clear signs (which inform in detail about the Jews and their secret plots); and none disbelieve and reject them but those who are perverse miscreants, defiantly disobedient.

*Quran 002.100* And whenever it is they took a covenant, some party among them threw it away. Nay! Most of them believe not.

*Quran 002.101* And when came to them a Messenger from al-Lahi confirming that which was already with them, a party of them



who were given the Book threw away the Book of al-Lahi, behind their backs, as if they did not know.”

For those who are informed and rational, this statement alone is sufficient to discard the Quran. Al-Lahi is not only claiming that his Quranic recital to Muhammad confirmed the Towrah, when they are completely incompatible but, also, that the Towrah in the possession of the Jews at that time was a perfect match for the Quran before the Jews in Yathrib hid and tossed away those similarities. But such a claim is not only preposterous, in that the Jews in Yathrib could not have changed the many thousands of copies of the Towrah distributed throughout the world by this time, all evidence is to the contrary. Based upon the Dead Sea Scrolls and the Masoretic Text, with one scribed and retained in Israel and the other copied and maintained in Babylon, the Towrah from the 3<sup>rd</sup> century BCE reads just like the Towrah in the 11<sup>th</sup> century CE. The Jews did not change it to embarrass Muhammad and Allah. They did that to themselves.

There were no little satans running amuck around Solomon. He began brilliantly, but marrying religious women distracted him and he lost his way. So, religion was the problem, Solomon was to blame, and Israel faltered as a result.

*Quran 002.102* “They follow what *al-Shayatin* | the Adversary, Satan, recited over the kingdom of *Sulaiman* | Solomon. Solomon never disbelieved. The *al-Shayatin* | the Adversary, Satan denied and disbelieved, teaching people magic and sorcery, and such things that came down at Babylon to the two angels, Harut, and Marut.

And they both did not teach any one unless they both said, ‘We are only a temptation and trial, so do not deny or disbelieve.’ But from those two they learned what causes division with it between the man and his wife. And they could not harm them or profit them except by al-Lahi’s permission.

And, indeed, they knew that whoever buys it, *lahu* | for him, (there is) no share in the hereafter. And, indeed, evil is what they sold themselves with if they but knew.

*Quran 002.103* And if that they had believed, and feared, surely a better recompense from al-Lahi, if they but knew.”

Al-Lahi is an idiot. Beyond the balderdash of the mythical angels of temptation, there were two Babylons, and neither had any effect on Israel during Solomon’s reign. First *Babel* | Babylon was built during the time of ‘Abraham and rose to its zenith under Hammurabi, circa 1800 BCE. It fell to the Kassites in 1600 BCE. Solomon became King of Yisra’el in 972 BCE. The more renowned empire of Second Babylon, called neo-Babylon, rose in 612 BCE when King Nabopolassar capitalized upon the demise of the Assyrian Empire. So, one would have to be ignorant of history to buy into the Quranic plot of Harut and Marut starring in the roles of Allah and Muhammad.

As we press on to the Quranic declaration of abrogation, Muslims may want to consider abrogating the entire surah. This next verse contains two “words” that are so incomprehensible that most translators simply transliterate them.

*Quran 002.104* “O you who believe. Say not ‘*Ra’ina* (an ambiguous verb used by the Jews which had a derisive connotation in Hebrew, may mean ‘head us,’ ‘listen to us so you become deaf,’ or ‘our evil shepherd’) [in Hebrew *ra*’ denotes that which is ‘wrong’ while the suffix ‘*anachnuw* would be ‘our’],’ but say, ‘*Unzuma* (pay attention to us and listen to us)’ [in Hebrew ‘*ozen* is ‘ear’]. And for disbelievers a grievous punishment and painful doom.”

Ra’ina, Unzuma, it matters not. Gibberish by any other name is still babble. Kafar and Kitabi too...

*Quran 002.105* “Not like those Infidels who disbelieve (the earlier revelation) among People of *al-Kitabi* | the Book (Jews) and not *al-Mushrikun* | the Polytheists (who ascribe divinity to other beings beside God), that sent down to you any good from *Rabbikum*

| your Lord. But *al-Lahu* | the For-Him chooses for His *Rahman* | Mercy whom He wills. And al-Lahu Owner Great Bounty.

*Quran 002.106* Whatever *ayatin* | signs or proofs, and by extrapolation, verses *nansakh* | We abolish and abrogate or *nunsiha* | cause it [sic] to be forgotten, We bring better than it or similar to it. Know you not that al-Laha over every thing all powerful?”

*Ayat* (plural (*ayah* is singular)) is the Quranic catch-all term to describe “signs or proofs.” It has been extrapolated to infer “verses” since they were the only “signs” of Allah’s existence. This known, please note the grammatical mistake because *ayat* | sings is plural, but the verbs are causing a singular “it” to be nullified or forgotten.

As for *nansakh*, it is most commonly translated as “annul,” “abolish,” “cancel,” “nullify,” “repeal,” or “abrogate.” A derivative of this verb, *yansakh*, is found in the infamous Satanic Verses declaration in *Quran 022.052*, pursuant to Satan’s Quran recitals being annulled and discarded.

Therefore, al-Laha is overtly stating that he is repealing the evidence, abolishing the signs, and nullifying all proof. Since this follows an attack on the People of the Book, al-Laha is either trying to have the Towrah be forgotten and annulled, or he is abrogating his own recitals. Either way, this statement is lethal to Allah’s, Muhammad’s, the Quran’s, and Islam’s credibility. It has all been incinerated in the Hell-Fire of Satan’s vitriol.

Said another way, Allah announced that he cannot be trusted. This statement also annuls any possibility that the Quran was written long ago and then delivered as a perfect book. Satan remains suicidal.

In our quest to learn what the Hadith say about the Quran, we find this tongue twister of a tongue lashing...

*Bukhari:V6B61N564* “Narrated Ibn Abbas: Regarding His (Allah’s) Statement: ‘Move not your tongue concerning (the Quran) to make haste therewith.’ (*Quran 075.016*) And whenever

Gabriel descended to Allah's Messenger with the Divine Inspiration, Allah's Messenger used to move his tongue and lips, and that used to be hard for him, and one could easily recognize that he was being inspired Divinely. So Allah revealed the Verse which occurs in the Surah starting with 'I do swear by the Day of Resurrection.' (*Quran 075.001*) i.e. 'Move not your tongue concerning to make haste then with. It is for Us to collect it and give you the ability to recite it by heart.' (*Quran 075.016-17*) which means: 'It is for us to collect it and give you the ability to recite it by heart.'

And when We have recited it to you through Gabriel then follow you its recital. (*Quran 075.018*) means: 'When We reveal it to you, Listen to it.' for then: It is for Us to explain it and make it clear to you' (*Quran 075.019*) i.e. It is up to Us to explain it through your tongue. So, when Gabriel came to him, Allah's Messenger would listen to him attentively, and as soon as Gabriel left, he would recite the Revelations, as Allah had promised him."

*Al-Qiyamah* | The Resurrection surah actually requires the Hadith's interpretation of the lazy tongue approach to revelation to keep Allah from contradicting most everything Muslims believe about the preexistence of the Quran or how it was revealed to Muhammad. So as we consider this confession on how the Quran was conveyed, please note that, unlike the Hadith, there is no mention of Gabriel, the Quran, Muhammad, or Allah in the 75<sup>th</sup> surah.

The speaker begins in first person with "I" and shifts to "We" in third person by the third statement. "I / We" is found swearing by the irrational notion of a universal resurrection of bodies. Delusions such as this were believable because they had long been popular among pagans and had been reinstituted as part of Christianity and Judaism. In this case, the universal reanimation of bones and tissues provides the opportunity for "I / We" to torture his adversary – humankind. I will explain why this is so in a moment and explain the relationship with predestination – a fate that cannot be avoided.

From the perspective of the previous Hadith suggesting that the 75<sup>th</sup> surah is addressing how the Quran was revealed to Muhammad, there is an abrupt change of topics from condemning humankind to not moving one's tongue between the 15<sup>th</sup> and 16<sup>th</sup> verses which is exceedingly awkward. But it is needed to salvage Muhammad's reputation because, without Ibn Abbas' explanation in *Bukhari:V6B61N564*, everything Muslims believe about their "prophet's recital" goes poof...

*Quran 075.001-4* "Nay! I swear by, calling to witness, (the) Day (of) the Resurrection. But nay! I call to witness and swear by the reprehensive person and self-accusing spirit. Does the man think We cannot gather and assemble his bones? Nay! Able on that. We can restore his fingertips."

When addressing the identity of the Lord of Nay, Allah is the self-accusing spirit who is calling the reprehensible person known as Muhammad to be his witness. They incriminate one another. As for gathering and assembling bones, Islam preaches bodily resurrection, not spiritual salvation. The drunken orgy in the Garden of Bliss requires a body, not a soul, heart, or brain. And sadists like Satan need bodies to burn in the Hell-Fires.

As the surah continues, we learn that the Day of Resurrection and Doom are one and the same. We are also confronted with the sun and moon joining together – which is to say, there will only be one deity – even if he is pagan, dark, and sadistic.

*Quran 075.005-21* "Nay! Man wants to deny what is before him. He asks, 'When the Resurrection Day?'"

So when the vision is dazed and dazzled, and the moon is eclipsed and darkened, and the sun and the moon are joined together, that day, the man will say, 'Where to escape?'

Nay, by no means a refuge or escape. To your Lord that day is the final abode. That day the man will be told what he sent forth and kept back. Nay, the man a witness against himself, even if he puts forth his excuses.

**Move not your tongue with it to hasten with it. Lo! On Us its collection and its recitation. And when We have recited it, then follow its recital. Then, lo, upon Us its explanation. Nay! But you love the immediate. And neglect, leaving, the hereafter.”**

After skeletonization, if scavenging animals do not consume the carcass, the acidic nature of fertile soils where humans congregate will completely dissolve the bones of an average sized mammal, such as a human, within twenty years, leaving no trace of the organism. Even in a modern coffin, bones disintegrate after eighty years, leaving nothing but the brittle mineral frame, which turns to dust shortly thereafter. And in dry alkaline soils, bones undergo fossilization, where the organic materials are replaced by minerals. Therefore, over the course of thousands of years, bones no longer exist, which means they cannot be gathered or assembled. Further, since bones represent 14% of a human body, without a soul, brain, heart, lungs, kidney, veins, nerves, blood, water, spinal cord, digestive system, ligaments, muscles, skin, DNA, and a billion other components, there is no reanimation of life. Bodily resurrection is a complete farce.

To believe that Allah is going to resurrect everyone and then either torture or tantalize their flesh requires the suppression of one’s intelligence. This is religious mumbo jumbo dumbed down for imbeciles. And yet, this absurd threat is central to Allah’s intent, which is to terrorize humanity into capitulation. Without it, he’s got nothing.

The moon in eclipse is a common occurrence. It is nothing more than the Earth passing between the sun and its celestial companion and projecting its shadow. They occur so frequently that, without more data, they aren’t predictive of anything and cannot be used to foretell the timing of the Day of Resurrection. And that is a problem because it’s the lone event on the Islamic calendar. This impending Day of Doom is Satan’s most common threat to those who reject his ascension to God. And yet, there are

no clues in the Quran as to when the Day of Doom will transpire.

Some five billion years from now, our sun will begin burning its helium core, which will cause it to shrink for a couple of hundred million years. Then it will become a red giant, swelling to three hundred times its present size. Even then, it will not swallow the moon. And no one will be around to see it occur. Allah is mistaken – again.

After pretending to be Hell’s Warden so that he can interrogate and then torment resurrected man on the Day of Doom, Allah abruptly switches to being tongue-tied. In context, the surah is indicting since the subject was man’s excuses while being interrogated. **“That day the man will be told what he sent forth and kept back. Nay, the man a witness against himself, even if he puts forth his excuses. Move not your tongue with it to hasten with it.”**

The Lord of Interrogations on the Day of Doom then affirms, **“Lo! On Us its collection and its recitation. And when We have recited it, then follow its recital. Then, lo, upon Us its explanation. Nay! But you love the immediate and neglect, leaving alone, the hereafter.”**

While moving the tongue has nothing to do with receiving a recital, and recognizing that the connection to Muhammad and the Quran is only through a backdated Hadith, the subject remains Allah’s interrogation of men whose excuses he is silencing on Resurrection Day.

Continuing to extol the merits of Resurrection Day...

*Quran 75.022-29* **“Radiant [as in ‘burning’?] faces that Day, looking for their Rabbi | Lord. Faces that day will be distorted and despairing, knowing that a backbreaking disaster and bone-crushing blow will be done to them.**

**Nay! When it reaches the collar bones. And it is said, ‘Is there a wizard to cure?’ And he will know that is the parting time. And one leg will be wound to another, agony heaped on anguish.”**

It's hard to imagine how a religion this full of sadistic threats, this fixated on anguish and agony, this calamitous, has survived, much less has spread virally to infect two billion souls. Obviously, if it weren't for the sword, Islam would have been stillborn.

While it is disappointing that so many believe that this demented spirit is God, what is the excuse for the rest of humanity? Why have there been so few publicly denouncing this overtly Satanic tome? Has humanity lost its moral compass, compassion, and sense of justice?

Islam is not a victimless crime. We witnessed the disaster they inflicted, one leg bound to another, and the imposition of agony and anguish on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. Muslims, emulating their demented deity, did this very thing – and it occurred because too few people, and Jews in particular, had the courage and compassion to rebuke this deadly plague.

Allah isn't as clever as he wants Muslims to believe. He is a conflicted spirit at war with himself. He is the erudite and brilliant, albeit arrogant and obnoxious, *karuwb* | winged spiritual being who robbed 'Adam and Chawah of their relationship with Yahowah. But he is also *ha Satan* | the Adversary as the Snake who slithered out of the Garden in shame while scheming to reclaim his former glory. And since Satan cannot be other than who he is but also must forego the Adversary designation to be perceived as God, the two aspects of his nature are found dueling against one another throughout the Quran. Although, in the 75<sup>th</sup> surah, he is the Devil from beginning to end.

*Quran 075.030-40* "To your *Rabbi* | Lord he is forced that Day, for he neither believed nor prayed! But he denied and rejected, turning away. Then he strutted to his family, full of himself.

Alas, woe and more woe for you! Again, alas, this woe is for you and ever nearer!



Does the man think he will be left alone and free? Was he not *nutfah*, emitted in sexual discharge? Then he was a clinging clot, created proportional. Then made two kinds of him, male and female. Is not that over to bring the dead to life?"

Satan clearly despises humankind and thinks very little of us. People are worthless pawns in his purview. And this is largely a result of Yahowah valuing us over him.

I came to understand that the Quran served as Allah's means to shed his *ha Satan* | Adversary title and present himself as God twenty years ago when initially writing *Prophet of Doom*. But that realization was insufficient to explain the 75<sup>th</sup> surah. Those insights would not come until after writing the *Babel* series for *Yada Yahowah*.

The clearest and most complete presentation of Satan's ultimate scheme is presented in the Book of Ezekiel – which serves as the Adversary's autobiography. After presenting himself as God, Satan sets his sights on raping, plundering, and annihilating Jews – fantasizing over his 25 torturous ways to eliminate them. After sharing a revisionist portrayal of himself as the *karuwb* in the Garden, Satan debuts his Day of Resurrection scheme with the Valley of Dry Bones. This leads to the mythical Magog War followed by the Adversary repurposing Jerusalem, and building what is essentially a massive concentration camp over it. With Jews eliminated, most of humanity dead, and his trophy placed atop the Temple Mount, the Adversary portends to make his grand entrance into Jerusalem, claiming to be God while celebrating by drinking blood along with a cannibalistic feast.

My mission is to awaken Yahuwdym so that Yahowah's return with Dowd is celebrated as anticipated and Satan is dispatched to *She'owl* along with his religious advocates. That is the purpose of *Yada Yahowah*. It is why I am rewriting *Prophet of Doom* as *God Damn Religion* at this time. And it is why I'm doing more than just excoriating Islam.

Satan, veiled as Allah, has explained his Quran and agenda. You can now choose to accept him as God or reject him as the Devil. You can fear him and be tormented by his slaves or join me in condemning him. But do not say you were not warned.

It does not matter how one says it, it is what was said that matters. Nonetheless, we find Muslims arguing over which form of snake venom is the most toxic... *Bukhari:V6B61N582* “Narrated `Abdullah: He heard a man reciting a Quran Verse which he had heard the Prophet reciting in a different way. So he took that man to the Prophet. He said, ‘Both of you are reciting in a correct way, so carry on reciting.’ The Prophet further added, ‘The nations which were before you were destroyed (by Allah) because they differed.’”

*Carry on, slaves. It does not matter what you say because you have no say in the matter.* *Bukhari:V6B61N523* “Narrated Alqama: While we were in the city of Hims (in Syria), Ibn Mas`ud recited Surat Yusuf. A man said to him, ‘It was not revealed in this way.’ Then Ibn Mas`ud said, ‘I recited it in this way before Allah’s Messenger and he confirmed my recitation by saying, “Well done!”’

Ibn Masud detected the smell of wine from the man’s mouth, so he said, ‘Aren’t you ashamed of telling a lie about Allah’s Book and you drink alcoholic liquors too?’ Then he lashed him according to the law.”

Shortly before Muhammad’s death, the first Muslims disagreed on the wording of the Quran. Therefore, four generations hence, the disparities would have outnumbered the similarities. This also shows a shift in Islamic morality. During Muhammad’s lifetime, disparate recitals were laughed off as a source of amusement, but now, the suggestion that there are variations is worthy of the whip.

This is actually the same approach Jerome and the Roman Catholic Church took long ago to combat the realization that there were untold variations among the codices comprising the New Testament. So, an

amalgamated text was compiled while all divergent manuscripts were destroyed.

*Bukhari:V6B61N522* “Narrated Shaiq bin Salama: Once Abdullah bin Masud delivered a sermon before us and said, ‘By Allah, I learnt over seventy Suras direct from Allah’s Messenger. The companions of the Prophet came to know that I am one of those who know Allah’s Book best of all, yet I am not the best of them.’”

The best reciter among Muhammad’s religious terrorists could recite 70 out of 114 surahs. And yet, no one bothered to write them down. They just listened.

*Bukhari:V6B61N518* “Narrated Shaiq: Abdullah said, ‘I learnt An-Naza’ir [either surah 110 *An-Nasr* | Help or 79 *An-Nazi’at* | Soul Snatchers] which the Prophet used to recite in pairs in each rak’a.’ Then ‘Abdullah got up and Alqama accompanied him to his house. And when Alqama came out, we asked him. He said, ‘They are twenty Suras that start from the beginning of Al-Mufassal, according to the arrangement done by Ibn Mas’ud, and end with the Suras starting with *Ha Mim* | The Smoke, and ‘About what they question one another?’ (*Quran 078.001*)”

There is no surah named *Al-Mufassal*. The term is thought to apply to the short surahs at the end of the Quran which were the first revealed. They are recited with breaks between them, making them *mufassal* | divided. A common theme among them is that they are presented in the names the Sabeen Arab converts to Judaism used to describe their god – “*Bismillah al-Rahman al Rahem* | In the name of God, the Merciful, the Compassionate.” While these names are of Hebrew origin, and are derived from the root *racham* | to treat favorably and kindly, showing love and compassion, these traits are out of character for Allah. Further, Rahman was the name of the first Quranic god, with the 55<sup>th</sup> surah devoted to him.

There is a dispute among Muslims as to the beginning of the *Mufassal* surahs. Some claim *An-Naba* (78) and others insist on *Al Hujurat* (49). Lo! Me knows not nor does me care. However, if *An-Naza’ir* is *An-Nasr*, then it

is the 110<sup>th</sup> surah. Twenty surahs before it would be the 90<sup>th</sup> *Al-Balad* | the City, and thus not either the 49<sup>th</sup> or 78<sup>th</sup>.

There is no surah named *Ha Mim* and the one named Smoke is *Ad-Dukhan*, number 44 in Allah's Hit Parade of Celestial Clunkers. However, there are those who prefer the name *Ha-Min as-Sajdah* over *Fusilat* | Spelled Out for the 41<sup>st</sup> Surah. But this then leads us into another raging debate. *Fusilat* in Arabic means "explained," and is used in contrast with those surahs whose meanings are muddled.

Moving on, we find Muhammad doing his impression of Allah and transforming himself from demonic despot to savior after a long line of Hebrew failures...

*Bukhari:V6B60N003* "Narrated Anas: The Prophet said, 'On the Day of Resurrection the Believers will assemble and say, "Let us ask somebody to intercede for us with our Lord." So they will go to Adam and say, "You are the father of all people, and Allah created you with His Own Hands, and ordered the angels to prostrate to you, and taught you the names of things; so please intercede for us with your Lord, so that He may relieve us from this place of ours."

Adam will say, "I am not fit for this." Then Adam will remember his sin and feel ashamed. He will say, "Go to Noah, for he was the first Apostle Allah sent to the inhabitants of the earth." They will go to him and Noah will say, "I am not fit for this undertaking." He will remember his appeal to his Lord to do what he had no knowledge of, then he will feel ashamed and will say, "Go to the Khalil ar-Rahman." They will go to him and he will say, "I am not fit for this undertaking. Go to Moses, the slave to whom Allah spoke and gave the Torah."

So they will go to him and he will say, "I am not fit for this undertaking." and he will mention (his) killing a person who was not a killer, and so he will feel ashamed thereof before his Lord, and he will say, "Go to Jesus, Allah's Slave, His Apostle and Allah's Word and a Spirit coming from Him." Jesus will say, "I am not fit for this undertaking, go to Muhammad the Slave of Allah whose past and future sins were forgiven by Allah."

So they will come to me and I will proceed till I ask my Lord's Permission and I will be given permission. When I see my Lord, I

will fall down in prostration and He will let me remain in that state as long as He wishes. Then I will be addressed.” “Raise your head. Ask, and your request will be granted; say, and your saying will be listened to; intercede, and your intercession will be accepted.”

I will raise my head and praise Allah with a saying He will teach me, and then I will intercede. He will fix a limit for me whom I will admit into Paradise. Then I will come back again to Allah, and when I see my Lord, the same thing will happen to me. And then I will intercede and Allah will fix a limit for me to intercede whom I will let into Paradise, then I will come back for the third time; and then I will come back for the fourth time, and will say, “None remains in Hell but those whom the Quran has imprisoned and who have been destined to an eternal stay in Hell.” (*Quran 016.029*)”

The reprobate rapist, perverted pedophile, psychotic psychopath, sadistic terrorist, and mass murdering megalomaniac, Muhammad, is claiming to be superior to ‘Adam and Noah, even better than the ever-friendly god of the Sabeans, Rahman, who perhaps is being substituted for ‘Abraham to get around the Covenant. When it comes to intercession, he would have Muslims believe that he is a superior savior to Moseh or the mythical Jesus, therefore positioning Islam above Judaism and Christianity. He, of course, forgot to mention Yahowah’s choice of Savior, Dowd, because, well, he just doesn’t measure up. There was also no mention of the Miqra’ey which provide the means to salvation according to Yahowah.

But to be fair to Islam’s non-prophet, he did not claim any of this. His attention span was not nearly this long and he had an aversion to chronology. So I think we can credit Anas and leave it at that.

As for explaining the 16<sup>th</sup> Surah – not so much. A better explanation would be that Satan wants to fool Muslims into believing that he is God. So, as the 75<sup>th</sup> surah was Satan being a Snake, the 16<sup>th</sup> is Satan pretending to be God. He just isn’t very good at it.

This begins with al-Lahi attempting to explain away the fact that his lone threat, his only prophecy, has been delayed 1400 years...

***Quran 016.001-2*** “Command of al-Lahi will come so do seek to hasten it. Glorified is He, sublimely exalted above what they associate. He sends down the angels with the inspiration of His Command upon whom He wills of His slaves that warn that He, no god except Me. Fear Me.”

To speak of oneself in third person and first person in the same sentence is a sign of schizophrenia, especially in the context of commanding angels and inspiring slaves while claiming to be a fearsome God.

Since Fear Me couldn't compose a sane sentence, methinks he might be fibbing...

***Quran 016.003-4*** “He created the heavens and the earth in truth. Exalted is He above what they associate. He created the man from *nutfah* | sexual discharge then, behold, he became an obvious opponent and clear adversary.”

The Lord of Exaltation thinks very little of man, but a lot of himself. Maybe he was a crappy designer. But either way, why would such an illustrious demon be so preoccupied demeaning all the lowly nutfahs unless he had to put them down to rise above them? Moreover, other than being a rival for the actual God's attention, how is mankind an “obvious opponent” of anyone other than Satan? Surely, you don't think Yahowah views mankind as His adversary?

As we will learn as we go forward, the Snake had a thing for cows. It began with the shiny Golden Calf the Israelites made to irritate Yahowah. After all, his longest surah, and the most anti-Semitic, is named after said Cow.

***Quran 016.005-8*** “And the cows He created them for you. In them is warmth and benefits, and from them you eat. And for you in them beauty when you bring them home and when you take them out. And they carry your loads to a land you could not reach except with great trouble to yourselves. Lo, verily, your Rabbi is

surely most kind, Rahim. And horses, mules, and donkeys for you to ride and as a beautiful adornment. And He creates what you know not.”

Having never snuggled with a cow, or brought one home, I’m not so sure about warmth, cows with benefits, or that being a thing of beauty. But then again, unlike Muslims, I am not into bestiality. And since cows are inept at carrying loads or people, why is the Reptilian Overlord claiming otherwise? Similarly, how is a mule or donkey an adornment? Is the Snake having a bad day reciting such that he’s just throwing out \$#!+ hoping something will stick? For example...

*Quran 016.009* “And upon al-Lahi, the direction, the way, and among them crooked. And if He willed, surely He would have guided you all.”

Truth be known, Satan makes a crappy God. His proofs range from pathetic to preposterous...

*Quran 016.010-14* “He, the One Who sends down from the sky water for you. Drink, and from it vegetation which you pasture your cattle. He causes to grow for you with it the crops and the olives and the date palms and the grapes and of every kind of fruits. Lo, verily, in that surely is a sign for a people who reflect.

And He has subjected for thou the night and the day and the sun and the moon and the stars, are subservient to His Command. Lo! Verily, in that surely are signs for a people who reason. And whatever He multiplied for you in the earth of varying colors, lo, verily in that is surely a sign for a people who remember.

And He it (is) the One Who subjected the sea for you eat from it fresh meat, and that you bring forth out of it ornaments to wear them. And you see the ships ploughing through it, that you may seek of His Bounty and that you may be grateful.”

The Serpent wants Muslims to believe he is God because it rains, we drink, cows eat, and olives, dates, and grapes grow. And if that is not convincing, then the claim that day and night, the sun and moon, even the seas, are subjugated and submissive is surely the elixir of the

thinking man. And colors, ships, and ornaments to boot. But at least we should be grateful that Allah is proving he isn't in God's league.

***Quran 016.015-17*** "He affixed, casting stabilizers into the Earth, mountains standing firm, lest it should shake with you, and rivers and roads that you may be guided. And landmarks. But the stars guide themselves. So, is then He Who creates like the one who creates not? Then will you not mind?"

Mountains, which are the product of tectonic plate movement, are now stabilizers. Geology wasn't among al-Lahi's courses of study. Nor anthropology, since he is crediting himself with building roads.

I'd like a recount...

***Quran 016.018-21*** "And if you could count the favors of al-Lahi, you could not count them. Lo! Al-Laha, forgiving, kind. And al-Lahu knows what you conceal and what you reveal. And those whom they invoke besides al-Lahi, they have not created anything themselves but were created. Dead, not alive, not living. And not they perceive when they will be resurrected."

Should Snakes have them, the Resurrection would be his Achilles Heel. Always protesting, never delivering.

Yes, our God is One. You just don't happen to be Him.

***Quran 016.022-24*** "Your god one god. But for those who believe not in the hereafter, their hearts deny, and they are arrogant. Undoubtedly, al-Laha knows what they hide and what they disclose. Lo! He does not like the arrogant ones. When it is said to them, 'What is it your Lord sent down?' They say, 'Tales of the ancients, fables from long ago.'"

They would be correct, which is more than we can say for al-Laha. Also wrong, Satan wants Jews to bear their burdens so that they don't capitalize upon Pesach and Matsah.

***Quran 016.025-26*** "That they will bear their burdens undiminished on the Day of Resurrection, and also the burdens of



those whom they misled without knowledge. Ah, evil, indeed, is that which they will bear.

**Lo! Those who before them plotted, but al-Lahu came at and struck at the foundation of their building, and then the roof fell down upon them, from above them, and the doom of tormenting punishment overtook them from somewhere they did not suspect.”**

There doesn't appear to be a level beneath which al-Lahu won't stoop. Undisclosed people for an unknown reason in an unstated place, plotted some plot, but al-Laha out plotted them and undermined the foundation of an unspecified building so that the roof collapsed, proving that he's conniving and destructive. So is a gopher, but we don't worship them.

Having an imaginary conversation with himself, al-Lau said to Satan...

*Quran 016.027-29* “Then, on the Day of Resurrection, He will disgrace them and will say, ‘Where are My partners, those whom you used to oppose with them?’ Those who have been given the knowledge will say, ‘Lo! Verily. Disgrace this Day the disgrace is upon the disbelievers.’

Those who the angels take wronging themselves, then they will offer submission. ‘We were not doing any evil.’ Nay! Lo! Al-Laha knows all what you used to do. So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein forever. Woeful and dreadful a dwelling lodging the arrogant.”

Invalidating the Hadith, there is no intercessor saving anyone. Unless, perhaps, Muhammad is helping by opening the gates of Hell. And with that note, we move onto dueling versions of Al-Furqan...

*Bukhari:V6B61N514* “Narrated Umar bin Al-Khattab: I heard Hisham bin Hakim reciting Surat Al-Furqan [The Criterion, Surah 25] during the lifetime of Allah's Messenger and I listened to his recitation and noticed that he recited in several different ways which Allah's Messenger had not taught me. I was about to jump over him during his prayer, but I controlled my temper, and when he had completed his prayer, I put his upper garment around his

neck and seized him by it and said, ‘Who taught you this Sura which I heard you reciting?’

He replied, ‘Allah’s Messenger taught it to me.’ I said, ‘You have told a lie, for Allah’s Messenger has taught it to me in a different way from yours.’ So I dragged him to Allah’s Messenger and said, ‘I heard this person reciting Surat Al-Furqan in a way which you haven’t taught me!’ On that Allah’s Apostle said, ‘Release him, Recite, O Hisham!’ Then he recited in the same way as I heard him reciting.

Then Allah’s Messenger said, ‘It was revealed in this way,’ and added, ‘Recite, O Umar!’ I recited it as he taught me. Allah’s Messenger then said, ‘It was revealed in this way. This Quran has been revealed to be recited in seven different ways, so recite of it whichever is easier for you.’” If Muhammad were alive today and made this statement, he would be branded an apostate, hunted down and murdered. As we shall soon discover, he just contradicted Islam’s holy grail.

Furthermore, *Al Furqan | The Criterion* reads like every other surah in the Quran – although to Allah’s shame, it is more explicit and thus incriminating. So, either Allah was forgetful, or the Pen was in need of repair.

Looking for tribute and seeking acclaim by blessing himself, this begins speaking in third person, albeit slimmed down to singular, and then moves back to first-person plural...

*Quran 025.001* “Blessed be He who sent down the Criterion to His slave that he may be a warner to the worlds.

*Quran 025.002* The One Who to Him belongs the Sovereignty of the heavens and the earth, and Who has not begotten a son and for whom there is no partner, associate, or friend in the Kingdom He created and determined everything.”

If one has to bless themselves, they don’t deserve it. And as a Snake, the Lord’s criterion was sent up, not down. Moreover, if it is to a slave, why bother?

Satan is correct, however, in stating that he has not begotten a son and that he has no friends. I would also acknowledge that in the realm he has created for himself in his mind, he is the sole determiner of everything.

***Quran 025.003*** “Yet they have taken besides Him other gods that created nothing but are themselves created. And they possess for themselves neither harm nor benefit. They possess no power of death, nor life, nor of resurrection.”

If the gods were created, wouldn't that make them real? And are Muslims supposed to venerate this Snake because he has threatened to harm and kill them, then resurrect them?

Never once throughout the expanse of the Towrah and Prophets does God denounce disbelievers or fret over someone decrying His witness as a concocted forgery. And yet, in the Quran, this is the most repetitive rant. Therefore, the problem is either in the relative credibility of their testimony or the intelligence of their audience.

***Quran 025.004*** “Disbelieve say, ‘This is nothing but a lie, a forgery he invented, in which others have helped him.’ But, lo, they have produced mischief and a slanderous falsehood.

***Quran 025.005*** They say, ‘These are tales of former people which were dictated to him morning and evening from that which was written down.’”

That was explicit and correct. The parts of the Quran which weren't contrived by Satan, those reflecting the dark and sadistic recesses of his troubled mind, were stories that were recited to Muhammad from the written text of the Towrah and Talmud. If it were not already obvious, by retaining this eyewitness testimony of what occurred day and night in Yathrib, Satan has made it so.

Battling the naysayers and adversaries in puny KaabaVille, the Lord of Fabrication says otherwise...

*Quran 025.006* “Say, ‘The One Who sent it down knows the secret in the heavens and the earth. Truly He is Rahman, oft-forgiving.’

*Quran 025.007* And they say, ‘Why does *al-rasuli* | the messenger eat food and walk in the markets? Why is not an angel sent down to him to be a warner with him?

*Quran 025.008* Or, treasure thrown down to him, or why has he not a garden paradise from which to eat?’ And the *al-zalimun* | the disbelievers, polytheists, and wrong-doers say, ‘You follow not but a man bewitched, deprived of reason.’”

Gabriel could not have played a role in the recitals, for if he had, there would be no reason to question the lack of angelic support to the degree that the criticism is repeated throughout the Quran. Therefore, with this admission, the whole Quranic revelation theory implodes, because this was the lone means to revelation according to Muhammad. Further, for the bewitched accusation to have been repeated a score of times in the Quran, it must have been the prevailing sentiment among those who knew him. This is why the Never-Ending Argument is so lethal to the Quran’s credibility. They were debating numbskulls by their estimation and yet they were still losing.

The penalty for those who were right about Muhammad, and thus engaged in the War of Words, which seems to have included almost everyone familiar with the non-prophet according to the Quran, was to be roasted. And that is why they needed bodies.

Moving to the next verse, who are we to attribute the comparisons between Muhammad and demon possession, and between the Quranic text and that which the rabbis were reading to him day and night from their Talmud? Are the disbelievers and polytheists supplying the similitudes?

*Quran 025.009-14* “See how they set forth for you the similitudes, but they have gone astray, so they cannot find a way.

**Blessed is He Who if He willed could have made for you better than that, gardens flowing from underneath it the rivers, and He could have made palaces for you.**

**Nay! They deny the Hour, and so for those who deny the Hour, We have prepared a Blazing Fire. When it sees them from a far place, they will hear its raging and roaring.**

**And when they are flung into a narrow place of it, bound in chains, they will plead for death and destruction. Do not ask for one death but many to be destroyed on this day.”**

It matters not how one speaks of frying the fettered in the flames; the Lord of Mercy will have it no other way. So with the stench of roasted infidel lingering in the air, let's return to something the rabbis brewed up for Islam's acquisition...

*Bukhari:V6B61N579* “Narrated Abu Musa: The Prophet said, ‘The example of a believer who recites the Quran and acts on it is like a citron which tastes nice and smells nice. The example of a believer who does not recite the Quran but acts on it is like a date which tastes good but has no smell. The example of a hypocrite who recites the Quran is like a raihana (basil) which smells good but tastes bitter. And the example of a hypocrite who does not recite the Quran is like a colocynth which tastes bitter and has a bad smell.”

I shared this culinary delight from Chef Muhammad because it is one of many examples of rabbinic lore. For those who may not know, the citron is called an etrog in Hebrew. It is one of the Four Species required by rabbis in their observation of Sukkot. Like them, it is a hideously ugly fruit that serves no purpose because it is inedible. And since the citron / etrog fable was purloined from Judaism, its inclusion in this story reeks of plagiarism. Rabbis made the same comparisons with the etrog relative to reading and acting upon the Talmud.

In our quest to understand the compilation of Allah's Book, we are reminded of the *Mufasssal* | Divisions which permeate the early surahs which were pilfered from Arab converts to Judaism.

*Bukhari:V6B61N563* “Narrated Abu Wail: We went to Abdullah in the morning and a man said, ‘Yesterday I recited all the Mufassal Suras.’ On that Abdullah said, ‘That is very quick, and we have the (Prophet’s) recitation, and I remember very well the recitation of those Suras which the Prophet used to recite. They were eighteen Suras from the Mufassal, and two Suras from the Suras that start with Ha Mim.”

We did this math earlier and determined that rather than being 20 surahs (or in this case, 18+2) between *An-Nasr*, the 110<sup>th</sup> surah and either the 49<sup>th</sup> or 78<sup>th</sup> surahs with *Al Hujurat* or *An-Naba*, depending upon your preference in this debate, it is either 32 or 61 by my count – even using Arabic numerals.

And should you think that debate was contentious, we are now entering the realm of Muhkam... *Bukhari:V6B61N555* “Narrated Sa’id bin Jubair: Ibn Abbas said, ‘I have learnt all the Muhkam Suras during the life time of Allah’s Messenger.’ I said to him, ‘What is meant by the Muhkam?’ He replied, ‘The Mufassal.’”

Jubair is confused. *Muhkam* addresses surahs which are considered “clear,” and thus nonexistent. It is contrasted against the *Mutashabih* | Ambiguous surahs, which would comprise the rest of the Quran. Mufassal speaks of “Divided,” of which there are a specific number in unidentified locations.

*Bukhari:V6B61N577* “Narrated Ali: I heard the Prophet saying, ‘In the last days (of the world) there will appear young people with foolish thoughts and ideas. They will give good talks, but they will go out of Islam as an arrow goes out of its game, their faith will not exceed their throats. So, wherever you find them, kill them, for there will be a reward for their killers on the Day of Resurrection.’”

No more Mr. Nice Guy. Good Muslim jihadists have been ordered to kill the talkative ones. Do so and win a prize. Pay-for-Slay evidently was not invented by the Fatah Fakestinians – although, they have honed their craft.

Continuing to consider what the Hadith reveal about the Quran, we discover that the first “manuscript” wasn’t in Muhammad’s language, requiring it to be translated...

*Bukhari:V4B56N709* “Uthman called Zaid, Abdallah, Said, and Abd-Rahman. They wrote the manuscripts of the Quran in the form of a book in several copies. Uthman said to the three Quraishi persons, ‘If you differ with Zaid bin Thabit on any point of the Quran, then write it in the language of the Quraysh, as the Quran was revealed in their language.’ So they acted accordingly.”

Because there was such confusion, Uthman ordered competing versions to be burned. But by destroying the evidence, he destroyed the Quran’s credibility. Now all Muslims have is wishful thinking.

Since faith is not a substitute for knowing, and since the Islamic Hadith are more conflicting than helpful, we may want to try evidence and reason to ascertain what is true and what is not. But first, let’s establish what Muslims believe so that we can direct our attention to determining whether or not it is plausible. As evidenced by the official Islamic introduction to *The Noble Quran*, Islamic scholars contend:

“The Quran is one leg of two which form the basis of Islam. The second leg is the Sunnah of the Prophet. What makes the Quran different from the Sunnah is its form. Unlike the Sunnah, the Quran is quite literally the Word of Allah, whereas the Sunnah was inspired by Allah but the wording and actions are the Prophet’s. The Quran has not been expressed using any human words. Its wording is letter for letter fixed by Allah. Prophet Muhammad was the final Messenger of Allah to humanity, and therefore the Quran is the last Message which Allah has sent to us. Its predecessors, such as the Torah, Psalms, and Gospels have all been superseded [sic].”

Despite all evidence to the contrary, including their own, Islamic “scholars” contend that today’s Quran is an identical copy of Allah’s Eternal Tablets, even so far as the punctuation, titles, and divisions of chapters are concerned.

Maududi, one of the most esteemed Quranic interpreters said, “The Quran exists in its original text, without a word, syllable nor even letter having been changed.” (*Towards Understanding Islam*, Maududi)

Abu Dhabi, another leading Muslim apologist claimed, “No other book in the world can match the Quran. The astonishing fact about this Book of Allah is that it has remained unchanged, even to a dot, over the last fourteen hundred years. No variation of text can be found in it.” (*Basic Principles of Islam*) That’s factually untrue, every word of it. But facts don’t matter in matters of faith.

The Quran says of itself: “Nay, it is a glorious Quran, in a Tablet guarded.” (*Quran 085:021-22*)

“A revelation from the most gracious, the most merciful, a Book detailed are its signs and proof, a Quran Arabic for a people know. A giver of glad tidings and a warning, but most of them they do not hear.” (*Quran 041:002-4*)

“So al-Lahu made them a disgrace in the life of the world and certainly the punishment in the hereafter is greater is they knew. And indeed, We have coined for man in this Quran of every example so they might heed. And Arabic Quran without any crookedness so that they may be right.” (*Quran 039:026-28*)

Richard Nixon tried that line, too. It didn’t work any better for him than it does for Allah. Over the course of these pages, we’ll discover why.



With everyone insisting otherwise, the dimwitted spirit of the Quran claimed he was telling the truth about having revealed a Book and having created the universe. But since he failed miserably with the book, unable to produce one or reveal anything sensible, he could not have orchestrated the cosmos. Books are so common, there are



millions of authors, none of whom has failed as miserably as al-Lahi. There is one Creator and author of life, and His name is Yahowah.

Other than the conclusion, with disbelievers rejecting this, all of the rest is untrue...

***Quran 046.001-3*** “Ha Mim, revelation the Book from al-Lahi, the Mighty, the Wise. We have not created the heavens and the earth and what between them except in truth and a term appointed. But disbelievers from the warning turn away.”

Surah *Al-Ahqaf* | *The Dunes* was recited in the Arabian desert rather than scribed in the Promised Land. Although there is a legacy from one to the other because the first two letters are Hebrew. However, there was no Book and al-Lahi was allergic to the truth. That is why, afforded a choice, no one believed him.

***Quran 046.004*** “Say, ‘Do you see what you call from besides al-Lahi. Show me what they have they created of the earth? Or have they a share in the heavens? Bring me a book from before this, or any trace of knowledge, if you are truthful!’”

Playing Show & Tell was not helpful since al-Lahi had nothing to show and nothing worth telling. And that makes his “bring me a book before this” line among his most humorous. The Quran didn’t exist and there had been no hint of knowledge in his recitals. Further, he knew a book previously existed because he had been misappropriating it for millennia.

Unable to provide Muslims with a reason to live, the Snake gave them a reason to die – with the promise to resurrect fallen jihadists.

***Quran 046.005-6*** “And who is more astray than he who calls besides al-Lahi who will not answer him until Day of the Resurrection, and they of their calls unaware? And when the mankind are gathered, they will be for them enemies and will deny their worship.”

Not only is the idea of bodily resurrection biologically invalid, but the notion is resolutely pagan in origin – which is where Christians came up with the myth that their Dead God on a Stick performed this trick and would do it again and come back for them. As for Islam, since Satan was cast out of the spiritual abode of God to grovel in the dirt, his scope has been limited to tormenting people in the physical realm. In that it is all Satan knows, he is fixated on abusing dead bodies.

As for “calling besides Allah,” that’s a bit of a problem for the Adversary. It is disingenuous for Allah to claim a text he did not author and deny its inspiration. Attempting to outperform Yahowah while claiming to be God, thereby stealing Yahowah’s rightful designation, Allah makes a fool of himself with the 6<sup>th</sup> verse because he is stating that those the disbelievers worshiped were real.

Methinks he protests too much...

***Quran 046.007*** “And when Our clear *ayat* | Signs and Proofs are recited to them, the disbelieving infidels say of the truth, when it reaches them, ‘This is obvious magic and evident sorcery!’”

One of the many problems associated with the Quran is that the un-god never stops ranting about people rejecting proofs and signs that don’t exist. If he had proven himself, if he had said something meritorious, he would not have been universally dismissed. However, because there was nothing intelligible, and so much of what he conveyed was sadistic, he was branded as demonic.

Since it is obvious, and since Allah is wallowing in the admission that this is what people thought of him, we are left with two unappealing options. Either Allah is the dumbest iteration of Satan ever devised or he is acting stupid to demonstrate to God that men are not worth saving.

Why would Allah admit in an un-book supposedly un-written before humans existed that “He has fabricated and forged it” if not true? And since there is no denying that the

only sane portions of the Quran were pilfered from the Towrah, how can anyone responsibly deny this confession?

*Quran 046.008* “Or they say, ‘He has fabricated and forged it.’ Say, ‘If I have fabricated it, then you have no power for me against al-Lahi. He knows best of what you utter concerning it. Sufficient is He for a witness between me and between you. And He is Oft-Forgiving, Ever Merciful.’”

Putting dirty lies in his non-prophet’s filthy mouth, Allah says, *‘So what if it is a forgery, I am still going to use it to ruin your lives. And you are powerless to stop me. And just in case I haven’t made myself clear, We are schizophrenic, the most merciful of sadists.’*

Yes, I could have jumped directly to the 12<sup>th</sup> verse of the surah of the **Windblown Sand Dunes**, and shown where the Lord of Fabrication claimed that his un-book was un-scribed in nonexistent written Arabic, but what would be the fun in that? Recognizing that the un-god of Islam is Satan and that the Quran is a forgery is so easy, even Allah can do it. The trick is in allowing him to prove it.

*Quran 046.009* “Say, ‘I am not new among al-Rasuli. But I do not know what will be done with me nor with you. Not I follow but what is revealed to me. And not but I am a simple warner.’”

It is lines like this that suggest that Muhammad wasn’t making this up on his own. He would not have demeaned himself in this way. Therefore, Satan is inspiring him. And in that regard, he’s right, there was nothing new or special about their collaboration. Countless barbarians, despots, and charlatans have lied about pretend gods previously, and many have been similarly sadistic.

However, none of them were so self-incriminating that they admitted that they were clueless. Imagine the extent of idiocy necessary to pretend to be God’s last messenger, the bringer of the final Book, and then claim, “I do not know what will be done with me or with you.”

Who could blame him, really? Unlike the Hadith where Muhammad roars and reigns supreme, in the Quran, he is stripped of all of that and rendered a “simple warner” – the likes of Chicken Little. As pitiful as all this has been thus far, Allah is reaching out to a rabbi for a lifeline...

*Quran 046.010* “Say, ‘Do you see if it is from al-Lahi and you disbelieve in it, and testifies a witness from Bani Is’rala to the like thereof, then he believed while you are arrogant?’ Lo, al-Laha guided not the polytheists.”

This is actually a Godsend for us because it speaks to how the Quran and Hadith were conceived to support one another – but in this instance, we don’t know which oral recital came first, not that it much matters.

First, here is *The Noble Quran’s* take on Allah’s desperate ploy... “Say: ‘Tell me! If this (Quran) is from Allah, and you deny it, and a witness from among the Children of Israel (‘Abdullah bin Salam) testifies that this Quran is from Allah [like the Taurat (Torah)], so he believed (embraced Islam) while you are too proud (to believe).’ Verily! Allah guides not the people who are Zalimun (polytheists, disbelievers and wrong-doing).”

Here is the Hadith they were relying upon... *Bukhari:V4B55N546* “A Jewish rabbi, Abdulla bin Salam approached the Messenger. ‘I am going to ask you three things which nobody knows except a prophet.

What is the first portent of the Hour? What will be the first meal taken in Paradise? Why does a child resemble its father, and why does it resemble its mother?’

Allah’s Apostle said, ‘Gabriel has just now told me of the answers.’ ‘Gabriel, from among all the angels, is the enemy of the Jews.’ ‘The first portent of the Hour will be a fire that will bring the people from east to west. The first meal of Paradise will be caudate lobe of fish-liver. As for the resemblance of a child to its parents: If a man has sexual intercourse with his wife and gets discharge first, the child will resemble him, and if the woman gets discharge first, the child will resemble her.’ On that the rabbi said, ‘I testify you are the Apostle of Allah, and that Jews are liars.’”

Not a word of it was true. But it doesn't matter because the Devil's Advocate was sanctioned by a contrived individual in a delusional manner to validate the most incredulous of faiths. What's more, the demonic deity was so lame, he reference this ridiculous tale in the Quran.

While it is humorous that neither Muhammad nor Allah ever solicited the endorsement of a fellow Arab or Muslim, recognizing that it would have been worthless, Jews were seen as credible. So, in defense of the Quran, with 99.9% of Arabs laughing at it, Allah rebuffs them by claiming that one among thousands of Jews believed him. But even then, the justification is so remedial, so inane, it served only to further impugn Satan's credibility.

There is, of course, the same probability that Jews would have endorsed the book that called them apes and swine as they would write a forward to *Mein Kampf*.

Specific to this conversation with another Jew, I have no doubt that Muhammad told one of his henchmen this sordid tale to impress him – but this narrative did not actually occur. Since the Towrah provides an irrefutable test for determining who is and is not a prophet in *Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18, a rabbi would have known it, and he would have used it. Unable to read, Muhammad was unaware of it, so he made this story up. Further, the rabbis knew that Muhammad was a fraud. He was, after all, twisting their stories and then claiming that they were revealed to him by Allah.

And as I've previously explained, Gabriel, as a compound of *gibowr* | competent and courageous man and 'el | God, is addressing *Dowd* | David and not a spiritual messenger. That is proof that the non-prophet was lying. Moreover, while Muhammad may have been the dumbest man who ever lived, Dowd was the most brilliant. He would have laughed at the questions. Moreover, as the King of Israel, he was not an enemy of the Jews.

There is no “portent of the Hour.” There are important dates, but should this have been the question, the answer would have been the fulfillment of Pesach and Matsah in 33 CE and the same with Kipurym and Sukah in 2033. And since Gabry’el announced their fulfillment to Daniel and he, himself, has and will fulfill them, Dowd would have corrected the question and answered appropriately.

There has not been and will not be “a fire that will bring the people from the east to the west.” Wrong question. Wrong answer.

The first meal in *Shamaym* | Heaven will be lamb, just as it is the lead item on the menu during *Pesach* | Passover, the first of the *Miqra ’ey* | Invitations to Meet with God. The non-prophet was pulling the “caudate lobe of fish-liver” out of his posterior. Strange man, strange diet.

His sexual exploits were peculiar as well. And there is a story here worth considering. Dictators, like Muhammad, need sons to extend their reign. Those without them blame their wives so as not to be seen as impotent, and thus vulnerable. Without an heir, the infighting among rivals begins long before the potentate dies. So, Muhammad, with a growing harem of young children and sex slaves to abuse, and still not being able to father a son, needed an alibi. Therefore, he is claiming that, rather than being an impotent sexual predator, his victims are so dazzled by his sexual prowess that they all quickly reach sexual climax, precluding another little Mo.

Being a prophet has nothing to do with making up stories or providing ridiculous answers to meaningless questions. A prophet reveals things that are unknown at the time which prove to be accurate later. That is the antithesis of the game being presented here.

As for Abdulla bin Salam, the name itself is incredulous. Abd is from the Hebrew *’ebed* which means “slave or servant.” And Abdulla is from Abd-Allah and,

therefore, means “Slave or Servant of Allah.” The name “Allah” was unknown to the Jews. Further, in Hebrew, *‘alah* means “to curse” and “to swear a lamentable oath.”

Therefore, it is lines such as these in the Quran and Sunnah which demonstrate that Islam was tailored for the dumbest among us. It is the most remedial of religions, appealing to the basest aspects of human nature. Either that, or before the universe was conceived, the pen predestined a Jew to pretend that this was the test to demonstrate that a man was a prophet and then shoved these ridiculous answers into this nincompoop’s mouth all because the world’s least intelligent author decided that this would be the best way to prove that his lies were true, killing was good, devils are gods, and that the Quran must be believed and obeyed. And should you disagree, count yourself among the ignorant, irrational, and immoral.

*Quran 046.011* “Disbelieve say of those who believe, ‘Had it been a good thing, they would not have preceded us to it!’ And since they have not been guided by it, they say, ‘This is the same old lie.’”

Since this fireside chat is allegedly occurring during the Day of Resurrection, and disbelievers are conversing with believers, the entire cast of characters is with Allah in Hell. And the Never-Ending Argument still isn’t over. But in this case, there is a new wrinkle, or at least would have been had there been a page to fold. The argument against the Book’s validity is that it is not good. Had it been good, the Arabs would not have beaten the Jews to it. And yet, since it is supposed to be the same, how would that be possible? Further, if the Quran, or Torah before it, is supposed to be true, why is it the “same old lie?” The answer is apparently found in the Book of Musa...

*Quran 046.012* “And before this was the Book of *Musa* | Moseh as a guide and a mercy. And this is a confirming Book in the Arabic language to warn those who do wrong and bring happy tidings to the *Muhsinun* | Good-Deed Doers.”

For those who do not know that the Towrah and Quran are opposites whose messages are the antithesis of one another and that Yahowah is as different from Allah as life is from death, light is from darkness, and truth is from lies, shame on you. With the fate of the world and that of your soul hanging in the balance, it would behoove you to compare them.

Otherwise, brace yourself for the Happy Tidings of the Muslim *Muhsinun* | Good-Deed Doers. Maybe you will be among the lucky ones and they will cut off your head before they rape your spouse or mutilate your children so you don't have to pay attention to that either. Die in denial – it's easy if you don't try.

Before we part company and leave the **Sand Dunes**, please consider these additional proofs of authorship from the 46<sup>th</sup> surah. The first of these demonic interludes begins, like so many others, with a threatening rant before it torments us with nonsense...

***Quran 046.027*** “Lo! Verily, We have, indeed, destroyed cities, towns, and villages all around you, having explained Our signs in different ways to them that they may turn back.”

Muslims are to believe that Allah is credible because he lies about having been a destructive terrorist. But at least, Muslims have a god in their image.

***Quran 046.028*** “Why then did the gods they had taken besides al-Lahi as a way of approach, not help them? Nay, but they did fail them utterly, lost and vanishing from them. And this was their lie, a complete falsehood, and what they used to invent.”

Out of curiosity, did the other gods stray away from men, making them real, or did men stray away from the other gods, making this condemnation irrelevant? Either way, the next line is fatal...

***Quran 046.029-30*** “And when We turned, directing toward you *nafran* | a party of three to ten of *al-Jini* | the Jinns listening to *al-Qur'an* | the Quran, and when they arrived and stood in its



presence, they said, ‘Give ear.’ When it was over, they came back to their people, warning. They said, ‘O our people, verily, we have listened to a Book revealed after *Musa* | Moseh, confirming what was before it, guiding to the truth and a straight path.”

The Jinn, who are deceitful devils guilty of corrupting the Earth according to Allah, are now presented as adding another crucial endorsement of the Quran. Who better to affirm that the Quran confirms the Torah than a brood of devils? Since it is hard to imagine a god so desperate for credibility that he’d solicit demonic assistance, we are back to the realization that Satan is toying with Muslims and playing them for fools.

Jinn, who were cast as malevolent devils in Arab mythology, became Muslims in this surah. Their transformation reflects Satan’s migration from Snake to sublime. In Arab folklore, they could change their nature at will, and although they favored a snake’s form (typically a cobra or viper), they could appear as humans to copulate and produce offspring – and thus seed future generations of Muslims. They were prone to seek revenge and were adept at demon possession.

Etymologically speaking, jinn means “to hide and to adapt,” which is what Satan is achieving with the Quran. It shares the same root with *jannah*, which is the “Garden of Bliss.” Of Persian origin, the Jinn were wicked quasi-divine creatures with wings. They were first depicted in a relief on the north wall of King Sargon II’s Palace at Dur Sharrukin (15km northeast of Mosul, Iraq) in 715 BCE.

Arabs of Muhammad’s day, like Muhammad himself, feared and venerated them. They were sought out and worshiped in dark and desolate caves, which is where Muhammad stumbled upon his during Ramadan. And to add insult to injury, in the poetry of the Hejaz (from Petra to Mecca), Palmyra (Syria), and Baalbek (the Lord of the Bekaa Valley of Lebanon) at the time, *jinn* | devil and *ilah* | god were interchangeable and synonymous.

The Jinn protected and possessed those who worshiped them. As shapeshifting serpents and gods, they were adept at kidnapping and killing, just like Allah. And just like Allah, they had an advocate who revealed poetic recitals about them. Thabit, the Poet of the Prophet, and a convert to Islam, spoke of Muhammad as his “*wa-akhi min al-jinn al-basir* – brother from the jinn who brought the message.” Satan could not have made this any clearer for us if he had snapped a selfie of himself as that *Jinn* | Snake-of-a-God and had written the caption, “I am Allah.”

And it didn’t stop there. The demons went on to say...

*Quran 046.031* “O our people, harken to and respond, accepting al-Lahi’s summoner (Allah’s Messenger Muhammad), and believe in him. He will forgive you of your sins and will protect you from a painful torment.”

Slithering out of the Garden, into the desert. Out of the desert, into the Book. The Snake is a Jinn and Al-Lahi is Satan.

Leaving the Sand Dunes for *Az-Zumar* | The Troops, but with the Jinn in tow, we find the next declaration regarding his Arabic un-book. This marvelous affirmation of the Quran’s superiority is found in the 27<sup>th</sup> verse, but since the journey is often more valuable than the prize, let’s march alongside the jihadists and they prepare for war.

*Quran 039.001-3* “Revelation of the Book from al-Lahi, the All-Mighty, the All-Wise. Lo, We, Ourselves, have revealed to you the Book with exactitude, so worship al-Laha, devoted to Him in the religion. Surely, *al-Dinu* | the religion of the devotion is for Lillahi.

And those who take protectors besides Him, ‘We don’t worship them except that they may bring us near unto al-Laha. Lo! Al-Laha will judge between them in what therein they differ. Lo, al-Laha does not guide he who is a liar and a *kafar* | infidel ingrate.”

If al-Lahi was almighty, why couldn’t he produce a book? If his revelation was exacting, why were there so many glaring contradictions, repetitions, grammatical

omissions, and errant positions scientifically and historically? And other than addressing an ignorant and irrational audience, how can al-Laha demand to be worshiped in a devoted religion, while at the same time claiming to be the God of the Towrah, since Yahowah is vehemently opposed to worship and religion?

And alas, how can “al-Laha judge between them in what therein they differ” when he has repeatedly claimed that this revelation confirmed the previous one? Verily, someone is an ingrate and liar.

And speaking of lying, it is disingenuous for al-Lahu to disavow a son while claiming to be the God of the Torah and Prophets since Yahowah is resolute, calling the Messiah Dowd, His beloved Son. Has Allah never read the *Towrah*, *Naby’*, *wa Mizmowr* – which would be disingenuous since he is claiming to have authored them?

As Yahowah’s firstborn, *Dowd* | David is the exemplar of the Covenant. And by fulfilling Pesach and Matsah, he became the beneficiary of Bikuwrym and made Shabuw’ah possible. Even recognizing how well Moseh and Yahowah collaborated, God’s ultimate partner has been and will continue to be His beloved son, Dowd. So, Allah is both jealous and threatened, knowing that upon the Messiah’s return, he will be unceremoniously dispatched to *She’owl* | Hell. It will be a jihadist reunion – a time to brag about those they raped and enslaved, mutilated and murdered.

Allah also wanted to counter the rising popularity of Christianity, so he rebuffed the myth that Jesus was the Son of God by saying...

*Quran 039.004* “If al-Lahu desired to take a son, He could have chosen from whatever He creates or He willed. Glory be to Him! He, al-Lahu, the One, the Irresistible.”

Al-Lahu, ever the pathetic loner, is praising himself. Irresistible in his own eyes and a pestilence in others. He was the lowly Serpent hellbent on convincing the religious

that he was their god. He was so insistent that he be seen as the Creator, he repeated his claim a hundred times. For those who have read about the rise and fall of Satan in *Yasha'yah* / Isaiah 14, they not only recognize the speaker, they see the Lord of Babel fulfilling prophecy.

*Quran 039.005* “He has created the heavens and the earth with the truth. He folds the night over the day, and wraps the day over the night. He has subjugated the sun and the moon. Each running on a course for a term. Lo! He is the Mighty, the Forgiver.”

Allah is so insistent that he is the Jinn of Jinns, he would have man believe that he made the sun and moon subservient and obedient Muslim slaves. Lo, he is mighty.

*Quran 039.006* “He created you from a single *nafs* | soul. Then from it He made its mate. And he sent down for you of the cattle eight kinds. He created you in the wombs of your mothers, creation after creation in a threefold gloom (three veils of darkness). Such is al-Lahu, your Rabbi. For Him the dominion. *La ilaha illa huwa* | No God but He. Then how are you turning away?”

In this iteration of “Let’s Make Man,” Allah has dispensed with the coagulated blood and the *nutfah* drops. This time, humankind was created from a single man. It is another miracle of the Quran, because Allah is always looking for ways to devalue women.

But perhaps I have this all wrong. What if, contradictions and inaccuracies aside, Allah, instead of being dumb as a stone, is a genius? Do you suppose the Islamic Adam was a hermaphrodite – an unknown condition back in the day? Or was Allah predicting the rise of sexual dysmorphia among Progressives and the non-binary excitement over the rise in transgender?

Perhaps not, but the whole sperm meets egg thing was a bit advanced for Allah, and the notion of the ungod in the wombs of our mothers creating us was creepy. Even Allah seems to agree, referring to his time in the womb as a threefold gloom veiled in darkness. But such is our Lord,

ever the micromanager. It's a wonder he is worn out, especially without partners.

On a more serious note, *nafsin* is from the Hebrew *nepesh*, meaning "soul or consciousness." Since every animal has one, there are countless trillions of them. Therefore, Satan was incorrect because 'Adam was not the first soul. And we do not share the same soul. Each *nepesh* is unique to the individual. Further, 'Adam's soul could not have been given to Chawah without killing 'Adam. Having trouble with numbers, there are over 1,000 recognized breeds of cattle, not 8, and they were not sent down on the cow express.

Jinn may be clever shapeshifters and agile creepy crawlies, but they are not engaged in making babies in mother's wombs, even if covered by three veils of darkness. Nonetheless, these ridiculous lies prove that "no god but he" in the minds of those no brighter than he. And should you buy into the hype, the prize is Big Macs for everyone with eight kinds of cattle on the Dollar Menu.

While we are on the subject, the odd reference to eight kinds of cows evidently sent the brain trust of Islam into a frenzy of possibilities. So, *The Noble Quran* inserted (of the sheep, two, male and female, of the goats, two, male and female, of the oxen, two, male and female, and of the camels, two, male and female), which is handy to know. Had we not discerned that a camel was a cow, we might have become confused.

Criticizing the Quran is akin to monkeys picking stocks by tossing darts. Any ape can do it since they are all equally stupid – the surahs that is, not the apes. And yet, it's nice to know al-Laha does not need us. And who could blame him since no one likes an ungrateful slave?

*Quran 039.007* "If you are a thankless rejecter, then verily, al-Laha does not need you. He likes not ingratitude from His slaves. And if you are grateful, He likes it in you. No bearer of burdens shall bear the burden of another. Then to your Lord is your return, so

**He will tell you what you used to do. Lo! He is the All-Knower of that which is in breasts.”**

From womb to bosom, you’d think the Snake was a lady’s man. But, alas, in Islam, men get everything good, including breasts. It’s tough being a Muslim woman. But at least they get to carry around a tent on their heads – so that’s something. And hell forbid we all become thankless rejectors. Allah would be done with his ungrateful slaves and the world would be independent of Islam. But a word of caution – how would we manage to pay the unemployment benefits of millions of idle terrorists?

At first glance, I wrote off the line, “**No bearer of burdens shall bear the burden of another. Then to your Lord is your return, so He will tell you what you used to do,**” as a word salad. But perhaps not. On *Matsah* | UnYeasted Bread, Dowd’s soul was burdened with the guilt of every Covenant member, carrying it off to She’owl where it was deposited, never to be seen again. This makes us appear perfect in Yahowah’s eyes. So, the Adversary is denying it, knowing that there is no other means to salvation. Instead of our guilt vanishing, Satan is claiming that he will see it, which is quite possible because he, too, will be in Hell. And he is claiming that men cannot avoid joining him there.

Now, it is on to the Surah of the Jihadist Boo-boo...

*Quran 039.008* “**When some hurtful adversity touches man, he cries to his Rabbi, turning to Him. But when He bestows a favor from Himself on him, he forgets what he prayed for before and sets up others as friends and as rivals to Lillahi to mislead from His way. Say, ‘Enjoy your disbelief a little. Lo, you are inmates of the Fire!’”**

*Lillahi* is another Satanic descriptor. *Li* means “for” and “belongs to” and *lahi* is “for him.” As slaves, Muslims *Li* | belong to *Lahi* | For Him. As for “rivals,” the most potent adversary of the Adversary is the Messiah Dowd. And while we should never associate our Shepherd and Savior with Lillahi, al-Lahi commits this crime when he speaks of *Gabry’el* | the Most Competent and Courageous

Man of God – who is Dowd. He is also the one who bears our burdens, having done so by fulfilling Matsah.

*Quran 039.009* “Is he who is obedient, prostrating himself or standing (in prayer) the hours of the night, fearing the Hereafter and hoping for the mercy of his Lord, [Lillahi had a senior moment and forgot that he was making a comparison, so there is no contrast.] Say ‘Are those who know equal with those who know not? Only will take heed those of understanding.’

*Quran 039.010* Say, ‘O My slaves who believe, fear your Lord. Good do good in this world. And spacious is al-Lahi’s earth. Only the patient receive their reward without account.’”

Yahowah liberated His people from slavery and Allah wants to enslave them all over again. Methinks they are at cross purposes. And being a slave has never been so unappealing. It is a wonder that the likes of Malcolm X branded Christian Caucasians as slave traders when Allah and his accomplices were avowed slavers. One of the great deceptions is that Europeans enslaved Africans when it was Africans who enslaved Africans and then sold their slaves to the Muslims, who then provided those who would have otherwise been killed to European shipping companies. I’m not trying to absolve immoral shipping firms from their role in this horrendous practice, but blame where blame belongs. You are reading the Great Enslaver’s Playbook. Freewill has always been Satan’s greatest foe.

Even Muhammad was Satan’s slave...

*Quran 039.011-16* “Say, ‘Lo! I, Myself, am commanded to worship *al-Laha* | the For-Him, with the religion obedient and devout *lahu* | for Him. And I am commanded to be the first of *al-Mus’limina* | the Muslims who Submit.’

Say, ‘Lo, I, *akhafu* | Myself fear if I disobey *Rabbi* | my Lord, punishment of a Great Day.’ Say, ‘I worship *al-Laha*, making my religion all exclusive and devoted *lahu* | to Him in obedience.

So worship what you like besides Him.’ Say, ‘Lo, the losers are those who lose themselves and their families on the Day of Resurrection. Verily, that will be a manifest loss!

For them, above them, covering layers of the Fire, and from beneath them coverings (of flames). With this al-Lahu does threaten and frighten His slaves. ‘O My slaves, fear Me.’”

A command to worship is the stuff of devils and despots. It is akin to saying, “Submit or die,” and in this case, a torturous death. As a result, even the non-prophet was terrified of his un-god. But lesson learned: a frightened slave is an obedient slave. However, should you prefer that your devilish god put away the stick and hold out a carrot, then this is for you...

*Quran 039.017-18* “And for those who avoid *At-Taghut* | the False Deities lest them worship them, and turn to al-Lahi, for them *bashir* | glad tidings and good news, My slaves. Those who they listen the word then follow, the best thereof, those, they whom al-Lahu has guided them and those are the men of understanding.”

The trick to Islam is to avoid the supposed false deities like Yahowah and then worship the Lord of Jinns. I recall reading this same story in *Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 14. It did not turn out well for the Lord or his slaves so be forewarned.

*Quran 039.019* “Then is who became due on him the Word of the punishment? Then can you protect who in the Fire?”

I suppose al-Lahi’s slaves learn a truncated-snake dialect to understand.

*Quran 039.020* “But those who fear their Lord, for them lofty mansions from above them mansions built high, flow from beneath it the rivers, promise al-Lahi. Not fails al-Lahu promise.”

I wouldn’t be impressed with the stack of mansions. The Quran says that these mansions are for the stars – so sharing them is going to be hellish.

Should you have chosen Islam because you think that al-Lahi is a promise keeper – from bodily resurrections on the Day of Doom to these mansions in the sky, from roasting infidels over blazing fires to virginal boys and girls for jihadists, then surprise, surprise, this Snake speaks with forked tongue.



***Quran 039.021*** “See you not that al-Lahi sends down water from the sky, then makes it flow in rills on the earth, and brings forth *zar’an* | seeds of different colors, and afterward they pass through changes of shades of withering, you see them turn yellow, then He makes them dry and broken debris. Verily, in this is a Reminder for men of understanding.”

Should you believe that this is about crops, then you’d be naive. The *zara’* has different colors, changing shades, withering and turning yellow, becoming dry and brittle debris as an indication of what he intends to do to the seed of men now suspended over the flames.

***Quran 039.022*** “So is whom al-Lahu his breast opened for ‘*Is’lami* | Islam, so he upon a light from His Lord? So woe to those whose hearts are hardened against remembrance of al-Lahi! They are in manifest error!”

The translators insist that the opening statement regarding the breast implant was a question regarding the Light of Islami, but Allah knows best.

***Quran 039.023*** “Al-Lahu has revealed the best narration, a Book, resembling each other, often repeating parts, perfectly consistent in multiple forms, which does creep the flesh and shiver the skin, making all of those who fear their Lord, shudder.

Then the skin of their flesh and hearts soften, becoming pliant, to the remembrance of al-Lahi. That is the guidance of al-Lahi. He guides therewith whom He wants and whomever al-Lahu sends astray, for him there is no guide.”

When do we get to the good part? Repetitive, yes, consistent, no. As for creeping us out, you nailed it. But this wouldn’t qualify as the best of narrations, even if there were only one recital in its class. This is proof Allah, as Satan, is mocking Muslims – knowing that no matter how obvious he makes it that he is playing them for fools, they will never be the wiser. It is always the same childish game and hellish ending.

*Quran 039.024* “Then he who will shield his face against the punishment of the Day of Resurrection. And it will be said to the *Zalimun* | Polytheists and Wrong-Doers, ‘Taste what you earned!’”

Welcome to the Den of Jinn – a tasty treat for infidels.

*Quran 039.025-26* “Those before them disbelieved and denied, and so the torment came on them from where they perceived not. So al-Lahu made them the disgrace in the world, and the certainty of greater punishment in the hereafter if they knew!”

Allah’s torment comes from all directions – sort of like the Muslim mujahideen on motorbikes on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 – a day that will live in Islamic infamy.

*Quran 039.027-29* “Lo, We have coined for man in this Quran similitudes of everything so they may heed. An Arabic Quran without any crookedness so they may ward off.”

Al-Lahu sets forth a similitude: a man belonging to many partners disputing, and a man exclusively to one master. Are those two equal in comparison? All the praises to *Illahi* | Belongs to Him! But most of them know not.”

Allah be praised. That may be the worst parable ever.

Religions like Islam create gods in their founder’s image. They use fear to induce obedience and compliance, even worship. Afraid, the masses submit, not knowing that their god is actually the Devil in drag. Everyone loses, including God.

Snakes are naturally serpentine and are immobilized and vulnerable when straight. So, a Quran without crookedness would be a non-starter for Satan.

Consider this the Lord’s favorite parable. It’s actually not as dumb as one might think. The point is this: if you are going to submit to a religion and be owned and controlled by it, which approach is better, one with many masters who are contentious or a religion of one Lord? Allah’s answer: become my slave because I have no friends or associates.

Of course, the similitude fails because the Lord of the Towrah is Ba'al, who is a false god, and Christianity, while false, has but one Lord Jesus Christ. But it matters not...

***Quran 039.030-32*** “Verily, you will die, and so will they. Lo! Then on the Day of Resurrection, you will dispute before your Lord.

Then, who is more unjust than he who lies against al-Lahi and denies the truth when it comes to him? Is not in Hell the abode for the disbelievers?”

The only thing certain in death cults is everyone dies.



When it comes to exposing snakes, I enjoy turning over rocks and looking beneath them. And occasionally, as it was with the Jinn, we stumble onto something delicious. In this regard, my favorite historical Quranic miscue is found in surah ***Quran 050.011-015***...

***Quran 050.011-15*** “As a provision for the slaves, We give life to a dead land. Thus, they will come forth. Before them, denied the people of Nuh, the dwellers of ArRass, and Thamud, and Ad, and Fir’aun, and the brothers of Lut, and the dwellers of the Wood, and the people of Tubba. All denied the messengers, so My threat was fulfilled. Were We then exhausted by the first creation? Nay, they are in confused doubt about a new creation.”

Let’s move past the fact that Noach did not have people – but instead avoided them. The Rass and Ad were imaginary foes, which means Allah was bragging about murdering myths, making him delusional and psychotic. There weren’t enough Thamud to mention and Egypt was not destroyed during the liberation of the Children of Yisra’el – which had nothing to do with Allah or Arabs.

It is actually the claim to have destroyed the people of Tubba, that Allah does irreparable harm to the Quran’s credibility. Tubba was an honorific title used by the

Himyarites (*Mamlakat Himyar* in Hebrew). Also known as Sabaeans, they resided in the southwestern tip of the Arabian peninsula – today’s Houthisville in Yemen. They were descendants of the famous Arabian patriarch, Qahtan, who was a contemporary of King Dowd | David.

As the story of the Himyarites (the people of Tubba), these Sabaeans, unfolds, we discover that they were neither polytheists nor destroyed. Just the opposite – they gave rise to Islam. The original Quranic god and the first score of surahs both came from the people of Tubba.

History shows that they gradually abandoned Arabian polytheism and converted to Judaism in 380 CE. As a result, the “people of Tubba” shuttered their religious temples and stopped worshiping pagan deities – embracing a variation of rabbinic Judaism. And since the rabbis outlawed using Yahowah’s name, the Himyarites / Sabaeans called the God of ‘Abraham, Yitschaq, and Ya’aqob, the God of Moseh and Dowd, “Rahman!” Not surprisingly, Rahman became the Quran’s first named deity – with an early surah presented under his name.

As it would transpire, the People of Tubba served as the model for Arab monotheism claimed by Islam. They became the wellspring from which Muslims were familiarized with the Towrah’s characters. They introduced them to the name of their first god, and their poetry was integrated into the Quran’s initial surahs. If that were not enough, Tub’a ‘Ab Kariba As’ad (370-433 CE) was instrumental, not only in the full conversion from Arab paganism to Judaism, he became the role model upon whom the character of Muhammad was based.

Demonstrating that, apart from illiterate Muslims, it was possible to provide an enduring written record of actual events, we know that early in the 5<sup>th</sup> century the people of Tubba were led on a military expedition into northern Arabia by Tub’a ‘Ab Kariba As’ad. He was

combating the growing influence of Byzantine Christianity. Under the direction of baby Augustus (declared so by his father at nine months, then becoming emperor at seven years of age) Theodosius II of the Eastern Roman Empire, now exclusively Roman Catholic, was attempting to control the spice trade from India that passed along the coast of the Himyarite Kingdom. And even this is devastating to Islam because it means that trade moved by sea on ships through the Arabian Gulf, and not on camels inland through a non-existent Mecca.

In his quest to push the Roman Catholics out of Arabia, Tub'a Kariba pursued the Byzantines as far north as Yathrib – the very place Islam would take root and grow! Once there, Tub'a met so little resistance from resident Jewish date farmers, that he left his son behind, expecting tribute. Displeased with the imposition, the residents of Yathrib killed him. Therefore, Tub'a Kariba returned to avenge his son's death, wreaking vengeance on Yathrib.

After cutting down the date palms from which the Jews derived their living, the people of Tubba laid siege to Yathrib – providing the substance behind one of the Quran's and Sunnah's most fabled feats. In what was claimed as Muhammad's lone defensive victory, during the Battle of the Trench, Yathrib was allegedly besieged under somewhat similar circumstances. During the siege, quivering Muslims claimed to have witnessed Allah's lone miracle – blowing sand in the desert which kept the enemy seeking revenge at bay.

In the actual battle, Jews fought alongside their pagan Arab neighbors but to no avail. But then they caught a break because, during the attack, Tub'a Kariba became ill. Hearing of this, two rabbis, Ka'ab and Asad, were allowed through the siege line encircling Yathrib to attend to the ailing king whom they restored to health.

In the king's good graces, the rabbis convinced Tu'ba to lift the siege. He not only complied, but he was so impressed with the rabbis that he accepted Judaism and converted his army while camped at Yathrib.

This paradigm upon whom Muhammad was based arranged for the rabbis, Ka'ab and Asad, to accompany him back to the Himyarite capital – not far from today's Sana'a. They were welcomed with open arms because, from the 5<sup>th</sup> century BCE there had been a substantial Jewish presence in the city which grew after the Diaspora in 133 CE.

Back home in southwestern Yemen, Tu'ba Kariba forced his entire kingdom to convert to Judaism, which was generally well accepted. But shortly thereafter, Tubba was killed in a military coup d'état. He was succeeded by a pagan named Dhu-Shanatir, who sought to blend pagan myths with Judaism – exactly like Islam. And all the while, the “people of Tubba” lived unmolested, in contradiction of Allah's terrorist braggadocio in the Quran.

Allah inseminated himself and struck a fatal blow to Muhammad and the Quran by claiming that he destroyed the “people of Tubba,” when the truth is just the opposite. The people of Tubba created Islam, its first god, initial surahs, military fables, Arab monotheism, and, indeed, the paradigm for Muhammad. There is no way for the Snake in the desert to slither out of this trap of his own making.

Further, as is the case with “the people of Tubba,” there is no indication anywhere that Allah has ever done anything. Apart from the jihadists who kill for him, he is a fangless snake. But he is still toxic because he has paralyzed 1,400 years of Muslims such that they remain mired in the 7<sup>th</sup> century, unable to progress. They were beguiled into murdering for Muhammad and remain committed to it to this day.

Upon investigation we discover that much of the Quran came from Jewish apocryphal literature, the *Talmud*

in particular. These books date from the 2<sup>nd</sup> century CE, about seven hundred years before the Quran was canonized. By comparing stories, we learn that the Quran was inspired by rabbis rather than an *illah*. The similarities between their fables, or folk tales, and the stories that are recounted in the Quran, are undeniable.

It's ironic. By plagiarizing the Talmud and claiming its stories were divinely inspired histories, Muslims actually destroyed the credibility of the book they were trying to bolster. And by writing such nonsense, the Jews loaded the gun Muslims are using to kill them.

Talmudic writings were compiled from oral folklore in the 2<sup>nd</sup> through 6<sup>th</sup> centuries. They evolved like the Islamic Hadith. As Jews became more numerous and urbanized, clerics desired a more comprehensive set of religious traditions to influence their subjects. These rabbis set an example for Muhammad by creating a god in their image. And just like Muhammad after them, they created laws and traditions by artificially tracing their nonsense back to a revisionist version of Moses via the Torah. Then to help make the medicine go down, the rabbis coated their improvised traditions in a syrupy slew of fanciful fables.

This uninspired Jewish literature was incorporated into the Quran because the majority of Yathrib's residents were Jewish, and they weren't all that far removed from Baghdad, where the Babylon Talmud derives its name. Even up to 1948 when Israel became a nation, the fourth largest concentration of Jews worldwide was in Iraq.

The Persians who canonized the Quran in the 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> centuries had access to them. So what was inspired by rabbis in Yathrib fomented into the Quran and Sunnah in Iraq. And as we know from the Quran and Hadith, Muhammad bought oral scripture recitals from the Jews before he robbed, banished, enslaved, and killed them for threatening to expose his fraud.

One of the Quran's Cain and Abel stories is found in *Quran 005.030*. It begins much as it does in the Torah's account, with Cain killing his brother Abel, though Allah doesn't seem to recall their names in this rendition. Yet the moment one unnamed brother kills the other, the story changes and no longer follows the Torah's trail. The Quran's variant was plagiarized from books drafted nineteen centuries after the Towrah was scribed by Moseh, beginning in 1447 BCE. Specifically, the Quranic version of the story is found in the *Targum of Jonathan-ben-Uzziah*, *The Targum of Jerusalem*, and *The Pirke-Rabbi Eleazar* – Jewish myths composed from oral traditions centuries before the Quranic ink-stained paper. And as we proceed, we must ask why this story is found in the Quran's final surah chronologically, when it belongs where Yahowah placed it at the beginning of the Towrah.

*Quran 005.027-31* “And recite to them the story of the two sons of Adam with truth when they both offered a sacrifice, but it was accepted from one and was not accepted from the other. Said, ‘Lo, I will kill you.’ Said, ‘Lo, al-Lahu only accepts from the fearing.

If you stretch your hand against me to kill me, I shall not stretch my hand against you to kill you, for, verily, I fear al-Laha, Rabba of the Worlds. Lo, I wish you be laden with my sin and your sin so you will be of the dwellers of the Fire. And this is the recompense of the dark and cruel polytheists.’

Then prompted his soul to kill his brother, so he killed him and became of the losers. Then al-Lahu sent a raven. It scratched in the earth to show him how to hide the naked corpse of his brother. He said, ‘Woe to me, I am unable to even be like the raven and hide the naked corpse of my brother. Then he became of the regretful.’”

Inducing men to murder is one of al-Lahu's greatest achievements. And of course, the un-god was aiding and abetting the crime of murder with the raven by concealing the evidence. However, by including this perversion of the Towrah, Satan tipped his cards, revealing the game he was



playing. In the Midrash, a Jewish book of myths and fables, we find the Pirkei De-Rabbi Eliezer telling this story,

*“Adam and his companion sat weeping and mourning for him (Abel) and did not know what to do with him as burial was unknown to them. Then came a raven, whose companion was dead, took its body, scratched in the earth, and hid it before their eyes; then said Adam, I shall do as this raven has done, and at once he took Abel’s corpse, dug in the earth and hid it.”* (Geiger, Judaism and Islam, p.80)

Of this, Alfred Guillaume, the European scholar who translated Ibn Ishaq’s *Life of Muhammad* for Oxford Press, acknowledged, “The story of the world’s first murderer affords a most informing example of the influence of a Jew behind the scenes.’ (Guillaume, op. cit., p. 139).

Apart from the contrast between who buried whom, the two stories are otherwise uncannily similar. We can only conclude that it was from here that Muhammad, or a later compiler, obtained his “scripture.” A Jewish fable came to be repeated as a historical fact in the Quran.

We find further proof of plagiarism of apocryphal Jewish literature in the *Mishnah Sanhedrin*. The Quran provides the following justification for genocide:

*Quran 005.032* “From (the) time that We ordained on (the) Children (of) Israel that he who kills a soul other than (for) a soul or (for) spreading corruption in the earth, then (it) is as if he has killed all mankind. And whoever saves it, then (it) is as if he has saved all the mankind. And surely, Our Messengers came to them with clear Signs yet, lo, many of them after that (are) surely those who exceed the limits in the earth.”

Not only is the transition from one Quranic statement to the next unintelligible, but the moral of the story is insane. Al-Lahu is reporting that it’s okay to kill Jews if they’re causing mischief (such as scoffing at the non-prophet for stealing this citation from the Talmud). Satan

is thus giving Muslims carte blanche for mass murder and an ensuing coverup. (Sounds similar to October 7<sup>th</sup>.)

In the Quran, there is no explanation as to why the life or death of one should be equal to the salvation or destruction of all mankind. However, when we turn to another Jewish citation, we find that this bizarre interpretation of the Towrah came from the Talmud Mishnah Sanhedrin 4. There we read... *“We find it said in the case of Cain who murdered his brother, “The voice of thy brother’s bloods crieth” (Bare’syth / Genesis 4.10). It is not said here blood in the singular, but bloods in the plural, that is, his own blood and the blood of his seed. Man was created single in order to show that to him who kills a single individual it shall be reckoned that he has slain the whole race, but to him who preserves the life of a single individual it is counted that he hath preserved the whole race.”* (Talmud Mishnah Sanhedrin, 4.5)

Therefore, the verse that Islamic apologists cite out of context to suggest that the Quran and Islam are not murderous and sadistic, was not only followed by one which proves otherwise, the “positive” message was composed by a Jewish rabbi, not Allah. This realization is factually irrefutable and the consequence is undeniable.

What follows exposes and condemns the Lord of Jinns as sadistic and demonic...

***Quran 005.033*** “The only punishment (for) those who wage war (against) al-Laha and His Rasul and who do mischief in the land (is) that they shall be killed or they be crucified, or their hands and their feet must be cut off on opposite sides. And they can be exiled from the land. That, for them, is (the) disgrace in the world, and in the hereafter, a dreadful torment and severe punishment.”

***Quran 005.037*** “They would like to escape from the Hell Fire, but they will never succeed, and their suffering shall be eternal. ...He punishes whomever He wants.”

Moving on, we find one of the Quran's many renditions of revisionist Abraham playing his role in establishing Islam. The salient portion of the 21<sup>st</sup> surah, named, **The Prophets**, commences with a 47-verse rendition of the Never-Ending Argument with Ibrahim playing the starring role.

*Quran 021.051-5* “And lo, We bestowed aforetime on *Ibrahim* | Abraham his guidance, for We knew him well. When he said to his father and his people, ‘What are these images, to which you are devoted?’ They said, ‘We found our fathers worshipping them.’ He said, ‘Lo, verily, you and your fathers have been in manifest error.’ They said, ‘Have you brought us the truth, or are you some jester?’”

This Quranic indulgence, like so many others, emerges out of a whirling dervish without reference to the audience, place, time, or nature of the offending religion. Devoid of this context, while replete with dubious dialogue, the passage is as ridiculous today as it was senseless yesterday.

However, the intent of the Quran isn't to accurately convey anything that actually occurred in the lives of the people who engaged with Yahowah. Had that been the case, the Quranic narratives would have replicated the originals in the Towrah. But since a forthright portrayal would have been devastating to the Lord's agenda, the lives of these individuals were recrafted such that they would serve Satan's quest to be worshiped as if he were a god promoted by Muhammad in KaabaVille.

Every narrative is removed from its original context and then perverted such that it replicates Muhammad's struggles in Petra and Yathrib – as is the case here. But that's a problem because to be perceived as God, Allah must claim the Towrah as his own – since no other source of Divine writ is credible. But when he does so while advancing gross perversions of people and events presented within the Towrah, while claiming that his misappropriations confirm the 2,000-year-old and much better-documented text, he reveals that he has dementia.

*Quran 021.056-58* “He said, ‘Nay, your Lord is the Rabbu of the heavens and earth, who created them, and I am a witness to this. And by al-Lahi, I shall plot a plan (to circumvent) your idols after you have gone away and turned (your) backs.’ So he broke them to pieces, (all) except the biggest of them, so that they might turn to it.”

Rather than building his case for monotheism and against idolatry, the Rubbu is promoting what he claims to detest. Speaking before supposed pagans in the presence of their idols, young Ibrahim validates their religion, telling them that their Lord is the Rabbu of the Heavens and Earth. He then claims to have witnessed this – which takes us back to his pronouncements that the sun, moon, and stars were his Lord when he witnessed them rising in the night sky. Further incriminating himself, Ibrahim is now the dimwitted schemer as opposed to the one who is being plotted against. He allegedly tells his undisclosed audience that he intends to circumvent their idols when they turn their backs. Then undeterred by the threat against their religious preferences, intolerant Ibrahim dismantled their gods. Save one – the biggest of them. His plan was for them to turn to it – a false god. It’s the perfect recipe for Islam.

*Quran 021.059-70* “They said, ‘Who has done this to our *alilah* | gods?’ ‘He is a mischief-monger.’ They said, ‘We heard a young man talking to them who is called Ibrahim.’ They said, ‘Then bring him before the eyes of the people that they may testify.’

They said, ‘Did you do this to our gods, O Ibrahim?’ He said, ‘No. This one, the biggest of them did it. Ask them in case they can speak.’ So they turned to themselves and said, ‘Lo, verily, you are the polytheist, wrong-doer, and disbeliever.’

Then they turned on their heads, ‘Lo, you know well that these speak not.’ He said, ‘Do you then worship besides al-Lahi, what can neither profit you in anything nor harms you? Fie on you and those you worship besides al-Lahi. Have you no sense?’

They said, ‘Burn him, and save your gods, if you are doers.’ We said, ‘O fire be you coolness and peace to Ibrahim.’ They wished to entrap him, desiring a stratagem of war on him, but We made them the greater losers.”

Since Allah never spoke, why didn't that shame Muhammad? And why would the supposed patriarch of monotheistic religion tell his people that a pagan god smashed lesser idols? Would that not make the idol real?

Moreover, Ibrahim lied to his people. Then the Quranic Abraham called a "god" false because it "cannot harm you." The implication is that Allah is real because he's fixated on sadistic torments. That's not good.

There are, of course, no parallels to this story in the Towrah. But there is an equivalent in a 2<sup>nd</sup>-century book of Jewish folktales called *The Midrash Rabbah*. In its account, Abraham breaks all the idols except the biggest one. His father and the others challenge him on this, and he claims the bigger idol smashed the smaller ones. The enraged father doesn't believe his son's account and takes him to a man named Nimrod, who throws him into a fire. But God made it cool, and he walked out unscathed. The similarity between these stories is unmistakable. Second-century Jewish folklore and myth are repeated in the Quran as if it were divinely inspired scripture.

The next example is even more incriminating. In the 27<sup>th</sup> surah, named *An Naml* | Ants, the Quran conjures up a story along the lines of something you'd expect to see in a children's fairytale. Come to find out, that's where it pilfered. In *Quran 027:017-044* the Snake tells a story about Solomon, a Hoopoe bird, and the Queen of Sheba. So, let's compare the Quranic account with the original found in Jewish folklore, specifically the *II Targum of Esther*. It was written hundreds of years before the Lord's recital.

It begins as usual then proceeds with a self-incriminating twist before the Hoopoe bird chirps...

*Quran 027.001-6* "Ta Sin. These proofs, signs, and verses of the Quran and a Book clear. A guidance and good tiding for believers, those who perform the obligatory prayer, pay the zakat tax, and believe with certainty in the hereafter.

Verily, those who do not believe in the Hereafter, We make their deeds attractive to them so they wander blindly. They are those for whom there is an evil punishment in the hereafter. They will be the greatest losers. And lo, surely you received the Quran from the Wise Knowing.”

The Quran makes many hundreds of claims to have provided proof without offering a single credible sign. It is wearisome and pathetic. There are constant promises of guidance without offering any directions. The good tidings were of torment, obligatory prostrations, and taxation. And should you not capitulate, the Jinn Master will roast you alive. Islam is spelled with five i’s – ignorant, irrational, immoral, irreverent, and impoverished, and sex if we include enslaved.

Without the benefit of a transition, the Snake provides a moronic recasting of Moseh’s introduction to Yahowah...

*Quran 027.007-8* “When Musa said to his family, ‘Lo! Verily, I see a fire. I will bring you from it some information, or bring a burning torch so that you may warm yourselves.’ But when he came to it, he was called, ‘Blessed is whosoever (is) in the fire, and whosoever (is) round it. And glory be al-Lahi, Rabbi of the Worlds of men and jinns.’”

It boggles the mind that two billion people believe this revisionist assault on reality is credible.

*Quran 027.009-10* “‘O Musa, Lo! Verily, I am al-Lahu, the Mighty, the Wise. And throw your stick.’ But when he saw it moving as if a *jannun* | serpent or demon, he turned back in flight and fled without turning. ‘O Musa! Fear not, lo, verily, the messengers fear not in My presence.’”

This may be the grand prize winner for the dumbest of the dumb. But at least we are presented with a clear picture of al-Lahu in his natural state. In the original text, *jann* is indistinguishable from *jinn*.

While it is a small point among serpents and demons, just a few surahs ago, Allah told Muhammad to fear him. But now, to capitalize upon the opportunity to recast every character in the Towrah as precursors of Muhammad engaging in the Never-Ending Argument, we read...

***Quran 027.011-14*** “Except who wrongs then substitutes good after evil. Then lo, verily, I am oft Forgiving, Rahim.

**And enter your hand into your bosom. It will come forth white without hurt among nine signs, proofs, and verses unto Fir’aun and his people. Lo, verily, they are a people *fasiqun* | disobedient.**

**But when Our signs, proofs, and verses came to them, visible, they said, “This is only magic, a manifestation of sorcery.”**

**And they denied and rejected them, though they were, themselves, convinced by them. So see injustice and haughtiness was the end of evil-doers.”**

I suppose that the tenth plague foreshadowing *Pesach* | Passover was a nonstarter for the Snake since it opens the Door to Life in Heaven and represents the first step toward Yahowah. So, in Allah’s version, there would only be nine signs, with the white hand without hurt sealing the deal.

Of course, since Satan would have been rooting for Pharaoh to prevail over the Yisra’elites, keeping them enslaved as is his preference, the obstacle to their freedom wasn’t Pharaoh’s recalcitrance. It was, instead, disobedient people – none of whom had any say in the matter.

Nonetheless, without having bothered to leave the fireside chat, go to Egypt, meet with Pharaoh, or even work in a few plagues, we are magically transported to Arabia where Muhammad’s kin are calling his Quran sorcery because they were evidently jealous. However, deep down inside, we are led to believe that those who were mocking Allah’s claims were actually convinced the Quran was true. This is astonishing in its arrogance.

So while that was grating on our intellect, should it be possible, what follows is worse. No one was closer to Yahowah than Dowd – nor ever will be. And his first act upon his return on *Kipurym* in year 6000 Yah / October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033, a Sunday evening on Allah’s Day of Doom, will be to cast this Snake into *She’owl* | Hell where he will remain.

Do not believe a word of this, not that it would otherwise appear tempting. After all, since the Lord of Jinns hasn’t been able to enlighten anyone, he would have been out of his league before Dowd and Shalomoh.

*Quran 027.015-18* “And we verily gave knowledge to Dawuda and Sulaimana and they said, ‘Praise be to *Lilahi* | Belongs to Him, the One Who has favored us above many of His believing slaves.’ And Sulaimanu inherited Dawuda. And he said, ‘O the mankind, we have been taught language of the birds, and we have been given from every thing. This, verily, is an evident favor.’

And were gathered for *Sulaimana* | Solomon his hosts of *al-Jini* | the demonic, serpents, and the men, and the birds, and they were set in rows (ranks for battle). Until, when they reached the Valley of the Ants. An ant exclaimed, ‘O ants! Enter your dwellings, lest Sulaimanu and his hosts crush you, while they perceive not.’”

This tale of Solomon tweeting before an army of demons and birds arriving in the valley of talking ants must sound better when envenomated. There is a reason Allah’s challenge to replicate the Quran has not been met. No one is sufficiently illiterate, irrational, or ignorant.

*Quran 027.019-21* “So he smiled, amused and laughing at her speech, and said, ‘Rabbi, grant me power that I should be grateful for the favors You have bestowed on me and my parents, and do good things to please you. And admit me by your grace as one of Your rightful slaves.’

He inspected the birds and said, ‘Why, why do I not see the Hoopoe? Or is he among the absentees? I will certainly punish him with a severe torment, cut his throat, or I will surely slaughter him, unless he brings me a clear reason.’”



After converting Dawud into a Muslim, now Sulaiman is acting like Lillahi. It's a miracle of replacement snakeology. And with Sulaiman oft-forgiving, the talking Hoopoe avoided the threatened slaughter.

*Quran 027.022-28* “But the Hoopoe tarried not far and was not long in coming. And he said, ‘I have grasped which you apprehend not, and I have come to you from *Saba*’ | Sheba with tidings true. Lo, I found a woman ruling over them and she has been given all things. And she has a magnificent throne. I found that she and her people prostrate to the sun instead of al-Lahi. And *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary, Satan, makes their deeds fair-seeming to them, and has barred them from the way, so they do not go aright.

Al-La (this word has two interpretations, A – as Satan has barred them from Allah’s Way so that they do not worship prostrate before Allah, or B – so that they may worship prostrate before Allah (Tafsir At-Tabari, Volume 19, Page 149)) prostrate to Lillahi the One Who brings forth the hidden in the heavens and the earth and knows what you conceal and what you declare.

Al-Lahu, no god but He. Lord of the Great Throne.’ He said, ‘We shall see whether you speak the truth or you are of the liars. Go with this letter of mine and deliver it to them. Then turn away from them and see what they return.’”

Hoopoe did his duty impersonating Lillahi, as is the purpose of every character, fabled or otherwise, so now it is time to see if the Queen capitulates. But, if I may ask, what happened to the ants? Did Sulaiman stomp them into submission or did Allah forget all about them?

*Quran 027.029* “She said, ‘O chiefs! Verily! A noble letter has been delivered to me. Lo! It is from *Sulaimana* | Solomon, and verily, it (is) in the name al-Lahi, al-Rahman, al-Rahim.”

Just as the Quran threatens to slaughter everyone on earth who doesn’t submit, and then resurrect and torture them, and yet is called “noble,” this un-letter demanding submission bears that same distinction. Also, since we have eight supernatural critters, feel free to pick the god among

them – Solomon, Hoopoe, the forgotten An Naml, Lillahi, al-Lahu, al-Lahi, al-Rahman, and al-Rahim.

*Quran 027.031-35* “‘*Alla* | that not rise up and exalt yourselves arrogantly against me, but come to me in submission.’ She said, ‘O chiefs! Advise me in my affair. No affair would I be the one to decide except you are present with me.’ They said, ‘We possess strength and are possessors of great might, but the command is up to you. So look what you command.’

She said, ‘Lo, the kings, when they enter a town, they despoil it, and make the most honorable of its people lowest. And thus they do. But verily, I am going to send to them a gift, and see with what the messengers return.’”

With Sheba portrayed as the Quraysh, it was time to turn Solomon into Muhammad. It’s the Snake’s specialty.

*Quran 027.035-41* “‘When came to *Sulaimana*, he said, ‘Will you provide me with wealth? What al-Lahu has given me (is) better than that which He has given you! Nay, you in your gift, rejoice.

Go back to them. Lo, verily, we will come to them with hosts [the bird and jinn army] not resistance for them of it. And, verily, we will drive them out from there in humiliation and disgrace. And they (will be) abased.’

He said, ‘O chiefs! Which of you will bring me her throne before they come to me in *Mus’limina* | Submission?’ Said *Ifritun* | Strong and Crafty One of *al-Jini* | the Jinns, ‘I will bring it to you before you rise from your place. And verily, I am indeed strong, trustworthy for such as this.’

Said one who with him knowledge of the Scripture Book, ‘I will bring it to you before that returns to your glance (the twinkling of an eye)!’ Then when saw it placed before him, he said, ‘This is by the favor of Rabbi to test me whether I am grateful or ungrateful. And whoever is grateful, then only he is gratitude is for his soul. and whoever is ungrateful, then verily, Rabbi is Self-sufficient (rich, unconcerned, and independent), Noble.’

He said, ‘Disguise her throne for her. We will see whether she will be guided or will be of those not guided.’”

We are to believe that Solomon, whom Yahowah enriched, coveted the wealth of the Sabaeans and bragged about al-Lahu. Then he threatened to send his bird and devil army against the Southern Arabian kingdom in today's Yemen, 1,250 miles away, and drive them out (into the sea?) while humiliating them for no apparent reason.

Next, we hear of a Strong Satan and a Scripture Booker competing to steal the Queen's throne. Assuming the Donk-Mule was available to fly it in, Solomon wisely sees the stolen chair as a gratitude test so he issues the command to disguise it as a test to see if the Queen they allegedly robbed was a Muslim. It's Quranic.

*Quran 027.042-44* "So, when she came, it was said, 'Is your throne like this?' She said, 'It is like it.' 'And we were given the knowledge before her and we *Mus'limina* | surrendered, becoming submissive. And has averted her what she used to worship besides al-Lahi. Lo, she was of a disbelieving people. It was said to her, 'Enter al-Sarha (a glass surface with water underneath).'

Then when she saw it, she thought it a pool. She uncovered on her shins. He said, 'Lo! It is Sarhun made smooth of glass.' She said, 'Rabbi! Lo! Verily, I, I have wronged myself. And I submit with Sulaymana to Lillahi, Rabbi (of) the Worlds of men and jinns.'"

There is no telling who gave the "we surrendered before her" speech, or how it averted her from worshipping the Devil. Nor do we know why she showed leg, why she confessed to being wrong, or what caused her to submit. But, nonetheless, they were spared from the slaughter, since the next line of the *An Naml* | *The Ant*, reads...

*Quran 027.045* "And lo, We sent to Thamud their brother, Salih, that worship al-Laha. Then lo, the two parties quarreling."

We are left to ponder the fate of the Hoopoe bird, the Jinn and Bird Army, the Big Satan, Book Boy, whether Solomon survived the test, the Glass Floor, and the talking Ants. However, we do know that this story was purloined

from *Targum Sheni of Esther*. It is as big an embarrassment to Islam and the Quran as it is to Judaism and the Talmud.

Before I share the story from which this ridiculous Quranic episode was derived, appreciate the fact that the Book of Esther is a fable. It is errant historically and uninspired. Nonetheless, rabbis love it, as they have predicated their Purim holiday upon it. The Second Targum on this apocryphal book is a fantasy based upon a fable. It embellishes the 1<sup>st</sup> Kings 10 account with material unassociated with the people, place, or time in which the visit occurred. Like Judaism, like Islam.

The *Jewish Encyclopedia* characterizes the Targum as “a genuine and exuberant midrash,” a free elaboration common to Rabbinic literature. Within it, we find a story that involves King Solomon holding a feast for the daunting army of animals, birds, and demonic spirits he has as subjects. But the cock refuses to attend on the grounds that Solomon is inferior to the Queen of Sheba. Solomon sends for the Queen and houses her in a room made of glass, through which he reveals that she has a hairy foot. She demands answers to riddles before she pays homage. Solomon solves the enigmas and the two exchange gifts, all while the riddles are integrated into Jewish folklore.

Most 19<sup>th</sup>-century scholars dated the Targum Sheni of Esther to the 4<sup>th</sup> century CE, although some say the 6<sup>th</sup>. But even if it was translated into Aramaic in the 7<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> centuries, it predates the Quran. And frankly, it makes my blood boil that rabbis made a buck reciting this to Muhammad so that he could fold it into his Quran. They sold the words which were then used to silence them and murder their brethren. It is reprehensible.

Here is the rabbinical rubbish from which the Quran’s 27<sup>th</sup> surah was inspired. Read it and weep...

*“Solomon gave orders ‘I will send King and armies against you (of) Genii [jinn] beasts of the land the birds of*

*the air. ' Just then the Red-cock bird, enjoying itself, could not be found; King Solomon said that they should seize it and bring it by force, and indeed he sought to kill it.*

*But just then, the cock appeared in the presence of the King and said, 'I had seen the whole world (and) know the city and kingdom of Sheba which is not subject to you, My Lord King. They are ruled by a woman called the Queen of Sheba. Then I found the fortified city in the Eastlands (Sheba) and there are gold and silver stones in the streets. '*

*By chance the Queen of Sheba was out in the morning worshipping the sea, the scribes prepared a letter, which was placed under the bird's wing, and away it flew, and (it) reached the Fort of Sheba. Seeing the letter under its wing Sheba opened it and read it. 'King Solomon sends to you his Salaams. Now if it please you to come and ask after my welfare, I will set you high above all. But if it please you not, I will send kings and armies against you. '*

*The Queen of Sheba heard it, she tore her garments, and sending for her nobles, asked their advice. They knew not Solomon, but advised her to send vessels by the sea, full of beautiful ornaments and gems...also to send a letter to him. When at last she came, Solomon sat down in the palace of glass. When the Queen of Sheba saw it, she thought the glass floor was water, and so in crossing over lifted up her garments. When Solomon seeing the hair about her legs, cried out to her..."*

Therefore, rabbis were out of their minds and the Quran they inspired with this Targum is nothing more than a rotten job of twisted and self-serving plagiarism. This counterfeit alone is sufficient to prove that the Quran is a colossal forgery. If you are Muslim reading these words, wake up and listen to the Hoopoe.

So let's affirm the obvious: the Quran was compiled in Baghdad by blending the religious myths of many cultures, resulting in the awkward retellings of the Never-Ending

Argument. It did not inaugurate a new monotheistic religion but, instead, ushered in an amalgamated terrorist manifesto for ignorant malcontents.

Islamic scholar, Dr. Clair Tisdall, surmised: “Islam’s scriptures came to reflect the carnal and sensual nature of its founder. Islam may aptly be compared with that bituminous lake where Sodom flamed, which, receiving into its bosom the waters of many streams that united to form a basin that turns them into one great Sea of Death, from whose shores flee pestilential exhalations destructive to all life within reach of their malign influence. Such is Islam.

“Originating from many different sources, it has assumed its form from the character and disposition of Muhammad; and thus the good in it serves only to recommend and preserve the evil which renders it a false and delusive faith, a curse to men and not a blessing. Muhammad’s concoction has turned many of the fairest regions of the earth into deserts, deluged many a land with innocent blood, and has smitten with a moral, intellectual, and spiritual blight every nation of men which lies under its iron yoke and groans beneath its pitiless sway.”

While it’s hard to imagine a more lucid description of Islam or its legacy, Clair Tisdall went on to write, ‘While the devout Muslim believes that the rituals and doctrines of Islam are entirely heavenly in origin and thus cannot have any earthly sources, scholars have demonstrated beyond all doubt that every ritual and belief in Islam can be traced back to pre-Islamic Arabian culture. In other words, Muhammad did not preach anything new. Everything he taught had been believed and practiced in Arabia long before he was ever born. Even the idea of only one God was borrowed from the Jews and Christians.’

Thomas Carlyle’s dictum on the Quran was also enlightened: “It is as toilsome reading as I ever undertook,

a wearisome, confused jumble, crude, incondite. Nothing but a sense of duty could carry any European through it.”

Samuel Zwemer, in *The Influence of Animism on Islam*, wrote: “In no monotheistic religion are magic and sorcery so firmly entrenched as they are in Islam; for in the case of this religion they are based on the teaching of the Quran and the practice of the Prophet.” It’s Satan’s book.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

6

Would You Believe?

*When Allah wants to frighten his slaves, the sun falls out of its  
chariot. This is a full eclipse, a misfortune for the sun.*

*Tabari VI:236*

Since the Islamic scripture is based upon stories pilfered from the Talmudic interpretation of Genesis and Exodus, we will start at the beginning and review what Allah inspired Muhammad to say about our genesis. The Towrah has but one version; Islam has many. Since the Towrah's account preceded Islam's by 2,000 years, we'll review it first. This will be one of several accounts covered from both perspectives.

To set the stage, Yahowah's revelation of our beginning was revealed 3,470 years ago. There were no scientists or even a word for "science." Calculus, the language of astronomical creation, wouldn't be invented for three millennia. The language of life, DNA, was a concept well beyond this time. I say this to reveal something that should be obvious. The Genesis account, while scientifically accurate, was not intended to teach the Yisra'elites *how* God made the universe. For them, it was a spiritual explanation of *why* He created it.

Genesis reveals that the universe and the Earth, then plants, animals, and humans, were created in six days, which may strike the casual reader as improbable even though it has been proven accurate. Looking back in time to a period long before the perspective of a "day" or "year"



here on Earth was a functional measure, the universe is said to be fourteen billion years old. However, Genesis is told from the perspective of the Creator at creation, and time is relative. It moves more slowly when exposed to great velocity or mass, the conditions experienced during the Big Bang – a term which is first cited in Genesis.

Recently, when measuring the Cosmic Radiation Background from the Big Bang, it was determined that time was stretched  $10^{12}$ . And when we divide 14 billion years by  $10^{12}$ , the result is six 24-hour days. Beyond this, the depiction of events is in the correct order and accurately described. Should these affirmations interest you, read the *Bare'syth* ~ Beginning volume of *Yada Yahowah*.

The Towrah's account begins with light, which is energy, and transitions over time to matter. It presents plants preceding animals, with mammals and humans made from the same material, evolving from them. Further, God gives credence to micro-evolution, telling us that each species would produce after their kind.

While some claim that the fourth day of creation was presented out of order, that is not the case. The Genesis account reveals that the sun and moon became visible as a result of the Earth's atmosphere becoming translucent.

The sun and moon, as greater and lesser lights, have served as signs for the seasons, days, and years – providing the ability to properly date the *Miqra'ey* | Invitations to Meet with God. In particular, the Son of God and Messiah, as the greater light, fulfilled Pesach and Matsah for Bikuwrym in year 4000 Yah, making the 4<sup>th</sup> day prophetic. And the moon represents his Herald, the one radiating the light of our Savior, Messiah, and King.

By contrast, most religions turned the sun, moon, and stars into gods. And that includes Islam: “Nay, by the Moon.” (*Quran* 074.032) Throughout the Sunnah, the sun and moon are given anthropomorphic qualities and shown as

submissive Muslims. Yahowah, in contrast, wanted us to know that life was more important than things and that things – even big, bright, shiny things – were not God.

So, for our edification and comparison, here are some highlights from *Bare'syth / Genesis*, beginning with the first words recorded in the Towrah ...

**“In (*ba*) the beginning, at the start of time and the initiation of the process of existence (*re'shyth*), the Almighty (*'elohym*), for accompaniment and association (*'eth*), created, conceiving by causing a new existence (*bara'*) of the spiritual world and heavens (*ha shamaym*) and (*wa*) alongside (*'eth*) the material realm (*ha 'erets*). (*Bare'syth / Genesis 1:1*)**

**And (*wa*) the material realm (*ha 'erets*) existed for a finite period of time (*hayah*) formless and without shape, lacking organization (*tohuw*), a disorderly, chaotic, and empty space (*wa bohuw*), dark, hidden, obscure, and unknowable (*wa choshek*) in proximity to (*'al*) the presence (*pane**h*) of the vast, inexhaustible power and inaccessible, mysterious energy of the big bang (*tahowm*). Then (*wa*), the Spirit (*ruwach*) of God (*'elohym*) hovered over and quickly administered to, supervising (*rachaph 'al*) the appearance (*pane**h*) of the fluid state (*maym*). (*Bare'syth 1:2*)**

**In addition (*wa*), God (*'elohym*) said (*'amar*), ‘Let there continuously be (*hayah*) light (*'owr*) and (*wa*) light (*'owr*) exists (*hayah*).’ (*Bare'syth 1:3*) And (*wa*) God (*'elohym*) saw (*ra'ah*) the association with (*'eth*) the light (*ha 'owr*) was truly (*ky*) good and beneficial, having desirable qualities (*towb*).**

**God (*wa 'elohym*) caused the ongoing separation (*badal*) between (*bayn*) the light (*ha 'owr*) and (*wa*) making understanding possible through this connection with (*bayn*) the darkness (*ha choshek*). (*Bare'syth 1:4*)**

**The Almighty (*wa 'elohym*) accordingly (*la*) called out in a welcoming way and proclaimed (*qara'*) the continuous nature of the approaching light (*la ha 'owr*) day (*yowm*). And concerning (*wa la*) the darkness concealing the way of ignorance and confusion with the absence of light (*ha chosek*), He called its limited existence (*qara'*) night (*laylah*).**

**Then, there was (*wa hayah*) evening, a period of darkness, a discouraged state of foreign occupation and era of ignorant commingling of faiths (*'erab / 'arab*) and there would be (*wa hayah*) morning, the beginning of a new day, a time to be observant, perceptive, and judgmental, a time for consideration, to be attentive and respond appropriately (*boqer*) – one day (*yowm 'echad*).” (*Bare'syth* 1:5)**

Light is associated with time, not only because light defines time, but also because Yahowah's Light is the source of enlightenment and eternal life. The absence of light renders us confused and imperfect, separated from God. Without the energy needed to survive, such souls cease to exist upon their demise.

This statement reveals an enriching contrast between the imperfect and perfect conjugations. In the imperfect, light will be associated with Yahowah forever, with the relationship enduring throughout time. In the perfect conjugation, darkness will only exist for a finite period.

God's statement is helpful in that it causes us to question the way we normally consider time. Yahowah has “the end of the day” preceding the “beginning of the day.” This encourages us to look at creation from the Creator's perspective rather than our own. This is also how God wants us to observe time, with the Shabat beginning at sunset rather than sunrise.

“Evening,” or “end of the day,” is represented by *'ereb* – and that's where the fun begins. The three Hebrew

letters that comprise *'ereb* can be rendered five ways, several of which are appropriate. *Boqer*, the word rendered as “morning,” or “beginning of the day,” has several potential meanings as well – all of which seem to fit. So whether God intended to convey *'ereb* or *'arab*, the implications go well beyond day one of creation. Keeping in mind that the darkness is only for a finite time, the Chosen People have endured a period of hopelessness and despair of “biblical” proportions. For twenty-five centuries, foreigners have occupied the land of Yisra'el. Christians and Muslims have come to believe an irrational commingling of pagan myths as noxious swarms of Arab terrorists have sought to devour the Promised Land.

*Boqer* is good news – the promise of a new day. There will be a brighter future, a new beginning for God's people. And today, as was the case in the time of Moseh and Dowd, we have the opportunity to be observant, to seek the information God revealed and then decide how to respond. With *boqer*, the perceptive can contemplate the merits of the *Miqra'ey* and make the right choice, aware of what Yahowah is offering and asking in return.

During this time of universal genesis, there would have been no shortage of darkness or light as energy was being transformed into matter, space, and time. Everything was mixing together and joining to form the interwoven fabric we call spacetime. It was as pleasing to God as it is to us. But let us not forget, *Bare'syth* is also God's message to us, His pledge of fellowship, and His plan of salvation – one in which He explains the exchange for our redemption.

**“God (*wa 'elohym*) said (*'amar*) matter and space, and the extended solid support of universal expansion (*raqya'*), will exist (*hayah*) in the midst of (*ba tawek*) the fluid conditions (*maym*), existing (*hayah*) to divide and separate (*badal*) between things for the purpose of understanding (*bayn*) water (*ha maym*) in relation to (*la*)**

**this fluid state as this source of inquiry and life (maym)."** (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 1:6)

The second day does not chronicle a creative act. According to Yahowah, and confirmed by science three millennia later, matter, space, and time were the product of light energy and the result of the Big Bang. "Matter and space" were derivatives of that which God called into existence on day one. By unleashing the appropriate amount of energy during the first "interval of time," our solar system was enabled in the second. And as is suggested by this passage, the sun and the Earth were born in molecular clouds of hydrogen and water vapor.

The Submillimeter Wave Astronomy Satellite has recently confirmed that water exists in great abundance in the translucent clouds where new stars are born – as was the case at this moment in creation. This super-heated gas plays a major role in the chemistry of molecular clouds.

God was and remains correct in this depiction. Giant molecular clouds comprised primarily of  $H_2$  molecules, some a million times more massive than our sun and 150 light-years across, still serve as nurseries for star formation. Many can be seen with the naked eye in our own galaxy, as they cause the patchy appearance of the Milky Way by obscuring the light of the stars behind them. Hubble Space Telescope photographs of these nebulae are breathtaking in their beauty, including the Carina, Crab, Horsehead, Eagle, Mystic Mountain, Lagoon, Bubble, Butterfly, Spirograph, Ring, Veil, Hourglass, Ghost, Glowing Eye, and Orion Nebulae, and of course, the Pillars of Creation.

More recently we have detected these molecular clouds in distant galaxies through the presence of CO, carbon monoxide. This is telling because we are carbon-based lifeforms and oxygen transforms molecular hydrogen into  $H_2O$ . As the densest areas within these molecular clouds collapse from the gravitational effects,

they begin to rotate. As is the case with a figure skater when she brings in her arms and legs, the more these nebulae clusters shrink in size, the faster they spin, flattening the cloud and concentrating its mass in the center, giving birth to a protostar and planets.

**“God (*wa ‘elohym*) acted and engaged, expending considerable energy (*‘asah*) in association with (*‘eth*) matter and space, the measure of the material within the vastness of the universe which was expanding (*raqya’*). He divided and separated, making a distinction between (*badal*) relative things in space over an interval of time (*bayn*) from (*min*) the various forms of water (*ha maym*) relative to (*‘asher*) and in association with that which is exchanged in an orderly arrangement for the purpose of establishing that which underlies everything (*tachat*) regarding the support for matter and the expanse of space (*la ha raqya’*).**

**These are the connections between things in space over the time (*bayn*) of this source of inquiry regarding existence and life among the waters (*ha maym*) relative to (*‘asher*) that which is distinct from (*min*) and yet in proximity to (*‘al*) matter and the expansion of space (*la ha raqya’*). Thereby (*wa*) it existed (*hayah*) correctly verified and portrayed (*ken*).” (*Bare’syth* 1:7)**

God (*‘elohym*) is mentioned once in this declaration. The concept of relativity (*‘asher* and *bayn*) is presented four times, providing us with a frame of reference. The preparation, production, and composition of “*raqya’* – matter and space,” and the “orderly arrangement of it, its sequence, source, and basis,” is conveyed three times. By so doing, Yahowah disclosed which scientific methods humanity would develop to appreciate the creative process.

**“Then (*wa*), God (*‘elohym*) called out in an inviting and welcoming way (*qara’*) to the expansion of matter in the vastness of space (*la ha raqya’*) of the heavens**

(*shamaym*). **And there was** (*wa hayah*) **evening, a period of darkness, the mixing together of an interwoven fabric** (*'erab / 'arab*) **and there would be** (*wa hayah*) **morning, the beginning of a new day, a time to be observant, perceptive, and judgmental** (*boqer*) – **the second day** (*yowm sheny*).” (*Bare'syth / Genesis 1:8*)

Scientifically, our solar system was created during this period. It happened in the manner God has testified. Water was present and essential. There is an association between all things because relativity and time are linked. The increasing separation and the repulsive nature of dark energy still lie at the heart of the effects we observe.

Spiritually, two denotes choice. The second day is focused on separation. We need to choose whose side we want to be on – that of light or darkness. Are we going to remain mired in the realm of matter and space or are we going to relate to our Creator and be with Him?

Historically, the second millennium of human history, consistent with Yahowah's creative witness, was punctuated with the ultimate story of water separating mankind from life and from God. *Noach* | Noah was called out and separated from the midst of evil men, living in a wooden ark of protection designed by God while the waters rose and consumed those who chose the wrong side of the divide. If you want to live with Yahowah you will have to trust Him, too. Noach listened intently and then acted, engaging by doing what Yahowah had instructed. He and his family were saved as a result. It has always been a rather simple, straightforward equation.

**“God** (*wa 'elohym*) **said** (*'amar*), **‘The waters** (*ha maym*) **will be gathered** (*qawah*) **from** (*min*) **beneath** (*tachath*) **the heavens** (*ha shamaym*) **directed toward** (*'el*) **one special place** (*maqowm 'echad*).’ **Then** (*wa*), **He wanted to see the solid ground appear, exposing the surface of the earth** (*ra'ah ha yabeshah*). **Therefore** (*wa*)

**it existed (*hayah*) verifiable and correct (*ken*). (*Bare'syth* 1:9) And (*wa*) God (*'elohym*) called out in an inviting and welcoming way (*qara'*) to the surface of the earth (*la ha yabeshah*) as *'erets* | land (*'erets*). Then (*wa*), regarding (*la*) the accumulation and beneficial expectation of the gathering together of insights which can be derived by looking forward with confident anticipation and pondering the implications of this collection into a home suitable for living (*miqawah*) of the many phases of water (*ha maym*) He called (*qara'*) seas (*yamym*). And God (*wa 'elohym*) saw and considered (*ra'ah*) that indeed (*ky*) it was beneficial and good (*towb*).” (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 1:10)**

There is also more to *'erets* than “land, earth (as in the ground, not the planet), region, realm, or territory.” It addresses that which is “firm,” and thus “material,” contrasting it with space and light energy during the initiation of the creative process and was, therefore, translated as “material realm.” *'Erets* is most often used to describe the Land of *Yisra'el* | Israel. The designation “Promised Land” is from *'amar 'erets*, meaning “the land which is spoken about.”

The *yamym* | seas are symbolic of *gowym* | gentiles. And regarding them, God’s call to the *yamym* was written in the perfect conjugation, making it short-lived. By contrast, Yahowah’s welcoming invitation to the *'erets*, representing *Yisra'el*, is ongoing throughout time because it was written in the imperfect conjugation.

This account provides an adroit declaration of what occurred on planet Earth at this time. Our world cooled to below the boiling point as volcanic activity began to wane. A more translucent atmosphere started to form as a result of diminished plumes of volcanic ash, but also as a consequence of diminished asteroid bombardment. Water began to flow into the Earth’s seas. These fortuitous conditions afforded an immediate opportunity for life.



Once again, nothing was created on this day. One thing flowed from another. The sequence Yahowah laid out was substantive, orderly, and rational. His words continue to sound more like a scientific text than the musings of primitive humans.

**“God (‘*elohym*’) explained (‘*amar*’), ‘Let the land produce plants such that the vegetation grows (*dasha ha ‘erets dashe*’), verdant vegetation (‘*eseb*’) reproducing by spreading seeds, evolving and conceiving new growth through this genetic process of reproduction (*zera’ zera*’) in successive generations (*pary*), trees (‘*ets*’) producing (‘*asah*’) the fruit (*pery*) of their species of a living organism (*myn huw*’) relative to (‘*asher*’) their seed (*zera’ huw*’) for its kind (*ba huw*’) over (‘*al*’) the earth (*ha ‘erets*).’ And it became so through this sequence of events (*wa hayah ken*).”** (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 1:11)

It would have been beautiful to behold: “*dasha ha ‘erets dashe*’ – the land producing plants, the vegetation growing, bringing forth a proliferation of life on earth” with “‘*eseb*’ – shimmering green plants, herbs and grasses glistening.” They “*zera’ zera*’ – reproduced by spreading seeds, dispersing them and evolving” “*pary* – throughout successive generations by being fruitful.” The “‘*ets* – trees” “‘*asah* – bore” the fruit “*myn huw*’ – of their species of a living organism after their kind.”

In this statement, Yahowah revealed something many do not appreciate. While conceiving life was an exceptional accomplishment, even more complicated than creating a universe in which it could thrive, doing so in such a way that life would be able to reproduce and proliferate was equally challenging. It was something that God accomplished by inventing seeds, which would not only take root in the presence of soil and water but would carry the genetic code of each species with them. It was a design element to encourage reproduction that He would incorporate into His conception of animals through sperm.

*Dashen*, a derivative of *dasha*’, means “to anoint,” symbolic of the Messiah Dowd and of what happens to us when we are immersed in the Set-Apart Spirit. It is woven into the beloved 23<sup>rd</sup> Psalm – a *Mizmowr* we celebrate in the concluding chapter of *Coming Home ~ Messiah*. The language of salvation continues to permeate this revelation: from living and anointing to being born of the FirstFruits’ harvest as part of an extended family, to being God’s offspring, eternally existing because of what occurred through this sequence of events.

**“The earth (*wa ha ‘erets*) as a result of this input continually brought forth (*yatsa*’) a shimmering and verdant variation of vegetation and plant life (*dashe’ ‘eseb*), reproducing by spreading the seeds (*zera’ zera*’) of their type and characteristic, evolving from a partitioning of the original gene pool (*la myn huw*).”**

**The trees, leafy plants with wooden trunks and branches (*‘ets*), produced (*‘asah*) the fruit (*pery*) which, to advance the beneficial aspects of this relationship (*‘asher*), was their seed (*zera’ huw*) for the advancement of their species (*ba huw’ la myn*). God (*wa ‘elohym*) saw (*ra’ah*) that it was (*ky*) good, productive, and pleasing (*towb*). (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 1:12)**

**There was (*wa hayah*) evening, the mingling and joining together of things (*‘erab*) and there would be (*wa hayah*) morning, the beginning of a new day (*boqer*) – the third day (*yowm shalyshy*).” (*Bare’syth* 1:13)**

With the emergence of life, this is the second time the Creator has expressed satisfaction with His creation. He was also pleased by the onset of light. And indeed, His Light still leads to life.

Yahowah’s concluding comment on the benefit of having established the conditions necessary for life to emerge and reproduce, proliferating around the world, was rather understated. He said: Life is good.

Having completed the third day, Yahowah's most important creation was about to occur: He was a Father enjoying His relationship with His Son and we have reached the dawn of the fourth millennium of human development. It is the year 1,750,000,000 BCE cosmologically. Spiritually, this day predicts the events that would unfold during man's fourth millennium: Yahowah's years 3000 to 4000, an epoch which corresponds to 968 BCE through 33 CE – with Dowd playing the starring role from Cornerstone of the Home to the Lamb opening Heaven's Door. (968 BCE to 33 CE represents 1,000 years because the Roman Catholics failed to include the year 0 on their Gregorian calendar.)

**“God (*wa 'elohym*) said, expressing in words (*'amar*), ‘There shall be (*hayah*) lights whose implications should be pondered (*ma'owr*) in the expanse (*ba raqya'*) of the heavens (*shamaym*) to better understand the separation between (*badal bayn*) the daylight, this time of reckoning when there is light (*ha yowm*) because it is distinct from (*wa bayn*) the darkness of the night where there is limited light (*ha laylah*).**

**For a time, they will exist (*wa hayah*) as symbols and signs, as non-verbal representations which make the approach more clearly known, providing indications advising one's consent when evaluating recompense and reward (*la 'owth*) regarding the appointed meeting of the restoring witness (*wa la mow'ed*), and (*wa*) for days when there is light (*yowm*) and for years, the cycle of the seasons, renewal of life, and measure of time (*wa shanah*).” (*Bare'syth* 1:14)**

*Ma'owr* encourages us to ponder the implications of light, differentiating it from the surrounding darkness. And just as the moon, planets, and stars represent tiny specks of light in the vast expanse of the night sky, in our world and throughout time, an infinitesimal percentage of people reflect Yah's light. And yet, without light, there is no life,

and without darkness, no death. This makes it essential for us to *bayn* | understand the difference between them.

When words like *'owth* and *mow'ed* are inadequately translated as “signs” and “seasons” respectively in English Bibles, the message contained in the passage is squandered. Accurately communicated, these two sentences convey that the *Mow'ed Miqra'ey* – the Invitations to be Called Out and Meet at the Designated Times of the Eternal Witness and Renewing Testimony – can be known and better understood through the distinction that is being made on the fourth day between daylight and darkness.

It is through the *Mow'ed* | Eternal Witness to the Restoring Testimony that we approach Yahowah. The *Mow'edym* represent “wondrous signs which convey an important message” from our Creator. Understand the *Mow'ed Miqra'ey* and you will understand the means God deployed to restore our relationship with Him. They not only demonstrate Yahowah’s commitment to redeem us, but they also reveal the framework of time right to the end.

This is why the fourth day commences with *Dowd* | David representing the Cornerstone of the Covenant Home through the 89<sup>th</sup> Mizmowr. He is Yahowah’s Shepherd, and as His most brilliant Son, he became Messiah and King. Then this formative era concludes with Dowd serving as the Passover Lamb. The *Mashyach* | Messiah wrote the words at the dawn of this era that he would fulfill during Chag Matsah as the sun set in *Yaruwshalaim* | the Source of Guidance regarding Reconciliation.

**“Therefore, let them exist for a time (*wa hayah*) as sources of illumination (*la ma'owr*) in the expanse (*ba raqya'*) of the heavens (*ha shamaym*) to provide light (*la 'owr*) upon (*'al*) the earth (*ha 'erets*). And so (*wa*) it continued to exist like this thereafter based upon what preceded it (*hayah ken*). (*Bare'syth* 1:15)**

**God (wa 'elohym) engaged to appoint for this particular task ('asah) both ('eth shanaym) of these substantial and empowering sources of illumination (ha ma'owr ha gadowl), with the older, the most important, intense, and distinguished ('eth ha gadowl) luminary (ha ma'owr) becoming prominent and clearly known as the influence over (memshalah) the daylight hours (ha yowm) and (wa) with the lesser, the less significant, albeit more easily understood, the younger chronologically and diminished relationally, the abhorred ('eth ha qatan) luminary (ma'owr – light to be questioned) becoming known and prominent as the influence over (la memshalah) the night (ha laylah) along with the heavenly powers (wa 'eth ha kowkab). (Bare'syth 1:16) The Almighty (wa 'elohym) caused them to be placed there for this purpose (nathan 'eth hem) in the expanse (ba raqya') of the heavens (ha shamaym) to provide light (la 'owr) upon ('al) the land (ha 'erets). (Bare'syth 1:17)**

**And therefore (wa la), they will function as proverbs (mashal) with the daylight (ba ha yowm) and in the time of darkness (wa ha laylah) providing a contrast to appreciate the difference between (wa la badal) the light (ha 'owr) and comprehend being separated from the darkness (wa bayn ha choshek). God (wa 'elohym) saw (ra'ah) that (ky) it was good, productive, and beneficial (towb). (Bare'syth 1:18) And there was (wa hayah) evening, the mingling and joining together of things ('erab / 'arab) and there would be (wa hayah) morning, the beginning of a new dawn (boqer), the fourth day (yowm rabyi'y)." (Bare'syth 1:19)**

Yahowah's seven annual *Mow'ed* | Appointed Meeting Times for the Restoring Witness are set using the sun and the moon. They are annual events whose dates are established based on the timing of the first and seventh months. The greater and lesser lights enable us to meet with

God on the appropriate days each year. Further, this was all incorporated into the discussion of the fourth day because the Spring Mow'edym were fulfilled at the conclusion of the fourth millennium of human history: 4000 Yah / 33 CE.

Yahowah wants us to understand that life and death are determined based on light and darkness. God enlightens us during the day and *ha Satan* | the Adversary beguiles at night in the absence of sufficient light, making the ignorant susceptible to being misled.

In this regard, the Adversary, *ha satan* in Hebrew, as a fallen messenger, is still luminous, albeit in “abhorrent and detestable opposition” to Light. Acquiescing to his authority and control leads mankind away from God and to the lightless enclosure known as *She'owl* | Hell. This is the Karuwb, now Snake, that slithered out of the Garden to create Christianity, Judaism, and Islam.

If we consider the lives of the most enlightening men in history, they would include *Moseh* | Moses and *Dowd* | David – the authors of the Towrah and Psalms. And one of them is particularly relevant at the conclusions of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> millennia – *ha Mashyach Dowd*, the Son of God and King. Second only in brilliance to Yahowah – he became the greatest luminary in human history when he did as he had foretold.

Upon his return and the restoration of his kingdom in year 6000 Yah / 2033, Yahowah says that Dowd will be as brilliant as the sun and that he will appear as if he were God. He is the most brilliant orator among men and the greatest thinker when it comes to knowing Yah. And while these conclusions may seem far-reaching at this point in Yahowah's story, rest assured that by reviewing the *Mizmowr* / Psalms in *Coming Home*, it will be as obvious as the Towrah and its Covenant.

According to what can be deduced from the Towrah and relativity, the fifth day dawned approximately 880

million years ago and closed 440,000,000 years in our past. At this time, God's testimony reveals that animal life flourished. It began in the sea.

**“Then (wa), God (‘elohym) said (‘amar), ‘The waters (ha maym) by design will literally conceive an innumerable abundance (sharats) of creatures creeping, crawling, and swarming around with a proliferation of sea creatures from bacteria to fish, including insects, amphibians, and reptiles (sherets) as living (chay) souls with consciousness (nepesh), in addition to (wa) winged creatures which can fly (‘owph ‘uwph) above the earth (‘al ha ‘erets) before the presence (‘al paneh) of the expanse of space (raqya’) in the sky (ha shamaym).”** (Bare’syth / Genesis 1:20)

God created the proper environment and recipe for life and then gave His creation a free hand to evolve and grow – just as He has with us when it comes to engaging in a relationship with Him. According to His testimony, life is formulaic, calculated upon the composition of energy and matter formulated on day one. It was guided from there by language. And on this day, that language would be DNA – the programming code of life. Once these things were accomplished, nature, like man, was free to run its course.

In this declaration, we learn that a *nepesh* | soul, or consciousness, is not unique or distinctive to man. All animals have one, even insects. (‘Adam was also given a *neshamah* | conscience, something we’ll investigate later.) According to Yahowah, and corroborated by science, animals and insects were initially conceived in water. In our genesis, we are all alike, composed of the elements of the earth and born in the seas. Even today, our bodies are 60% water as adults and 75% during the first six months of life. Our brains are 80-85% water, while our kidneys, heart, lungs, and liver are 70-75% liquid.

Water enables cellular structure, function, and metabolism, carries nutrients and oxygen to our cells while facilitating biochemical reactions, protects our sensitive tissues, regulates our temperature, facilitates waste removal, and cushions our joints. Water molecules not only surround DNA in an ordered fashion to support its characteristic double-helix conformation but without being immersed in water, our cells would be incapable of following the explicit instructions encoded by the DNA.

It should be noted that while consciousness is the determining factor between animal and plant life, there are no serious scientific studies designed to ascertain its nature. We recognize that it exists and that it is fundamental to animal life, but we are clueless as to what it is, how it works, where it comes from during conception, or where it goes upon death. And yet, Yahowah discussed it openly, directly associating *nepesh* | consciousness with the emergence of animal life. However, unlike the *Ruwach* | Spirit, a *nepesh* | soul is not inherently immortal.

The word for life, *chay*, is interesting in that it is from *chayah* – and thus bears tribute to the name of its Author. Further, it differs by only a single letter from *hayah*, which is the basis of Yahowah’s name – meaning “to exist.”

With the 21<sup>st</sup> verse of *Bare’syth* / Genesis, God uses *bara’*, the Hebrew term for “create,” again. It is only the second time. Scientifically, it is significant that the word following *bara’* is “large reptiles,” better known by its Greek derivative, “dinosaurs.” Spiritually, it is an admonition to be leery of serpents, God’s metaphor for the Snake who created Islam.

**“Thereby (wa) God (‘elohym) conceived and created something new and unheralded (*bara’*) such as the great dinosaurs and mighty reptiles (‘*eth gadowl ha tanyin*) along with all life with a soul (wa ‘*eth kol nepesh ha chay*) who move about (*ramas*) for their benefit**



(*‘asher*) **to proliferate** (*sharats*) **from the waters** (*min ha maym*) **according to their kind** (*la myn hem*), and (*wa*) **every** (*‘eth kol*) **winged creature which can fly** (*‘owph kanaph*) **according to its species** (*la myn hem*). **God saw** (*wa ra’ah ‘elohym*) **that it was** (*ky*) **appropriate, beautiful, and productive** (*towb*).” (*Bare’syth* 1:21)

The animals conceived during this day were all by design. God “*bara’* – caused something unique to occur, conceiving something unheralded” – intelligent life. It was reality reflecting the imagination of its inspiration.

One of the reasons we know that “*gadowl tanyn*” means “giant reptiles” or “mighty lizards,” and thus “dinosaurs,” and not “serpent” is because the common Hebrew word for snake is *nachash*. In his first miracle, one designed to bolster Moseh’s fledgling confidence, he tossed his staff to the ground, and it turned into a *nachash* – snake. But later, when Moses appeared before Pharaoh with his brother, and Aaron cast down a rod before the arrogant dictator, it was transformed into a *tanyn* | fearsome reptile. Aligned with the Adversary, Pharaoh’s sorcerers and religious charlatans performed a similar feat, with *tanyn* | crocodiles menacing the stage. The Greek-derived “*deinos saurus* / dinosaur / terrible lizard” and the Hebrew “*gadowl tanyn* / mighty reptile” are synonymous, although God’s depiction is not a pejorative. There was nothing “terrible” about a brontosaurus.

If we pause a moment and ponder the implications, this is actually pretty funny. For the better part of a century, paleontologists have mocked creationists, condemning their god for having failed to mention beasts as prolific and majestic as dinosaurs. And yet, contemporaneous with their creation, Yahowah named them – the only species named thus far.

The reference to “*myn* – species” on this day is consistent with biological science. What we perceive as

new lifeforms represent a partitioning of the original gene pool, not a mutation. And that is because mutations lead to a loss of information rather than a gain. Yahowah was right and so was His creation, Darwin – at least as it relates to subtle changes within species. *Myn* defines “a group of living organisms descended from similar genes.” It is a derivation of *min*, which means “from, out of, or according to.” The lone difference is the hand | 𐤎 | *Yowd* of Yahowah between the waters | 𐤍 | *Mem* and seed and sperm of life | 𐤏 | *Nun*. The letters tell the story.

It is a crime that evolution has been pitted against creation. Many aspects of evolution are true, especially in the sense that animals reproduce after their kind. But a duck and a beaver do not a platypus make. Fruit flies have been bred ad infinitum – and never once has a unicorn emerged. After countless billions of trillions of attempts, a fruit fly has yet to conceive a house fly, much less a bee or bird. Evolution from organic matter to plant life, from plants to bacteria, and from single-cell animals to lions, tigers, and bears is not remotely plausible.

God was obviously enjoying Himself, having fun...

**“The Almighty (*wa ‘elohym*) adored and blessed that which was associated with them (*barak ‘eth hem*), saying (*la ‘amar*), ‘Be fruitful, flourish (*parah*), thrive, and multiply (*rabah*). Fill (*wa male’*) the waters (*ha ‘eth maym*) in the seas (*ba ha yamym*). Also (*wa*) let flying creatures (*‘owph*) become numerous (*rabah*) upon the earth (*ba ha ‘erets*).”** (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 1:22)

Let it be known: Yahowah is pro-life. That is now undeniable. We also know that God is pro-choice as the sponsor of freewill. However, I did not expect Him to be so vocal about this aspect of His nature and intent this early on. And yet, after conveying numerous verbs in the jussive volitional mood as an expression of freewill and desire, He attributes the imperative mood – expressing volition in the

second person – to animal reproduction, affirming that animals would choose their mates.

It was an extraordinary time...

**“And there was with unfolding implications (*wa hayah*), evening, a period of darkness mingling and joining together of things leading to a discouraged state of foreign occupation and of an adherence to faiths (*‘erab* / *‘arab*) and there would be (*wa hayah*) morning, a time to be observant and judgmental, a time for consideration to respond appropriately (*boqer*) – the fifth day (*yowm chamyshy*).”** (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 1:23)

The *Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis account of this era is consistent with the fossil record. Each of the 34 phyla, or basic body plans that comprise the full spectrum of animal life, burst onto the scene during the Cambrian Explosion – 544 million years ago – well within Yahowah’s timeline of 880 to 440 million years ago. Not a single new phylum has emerged since. These findings are incompatible with macroevolution, where eons of time are expected to change inorganic minerals into humans.

Six is the number of man who was created on the sixth day. The object of creation, humanity, was the last thing God formed. But before He got to us, the Creator offered this narrative on life...

**“Next (*wa*), God (*‘elohym*) explained (*‘amar*), ‘Let the earth proceed to bring forth (*yatsa’ ha ‘erets*) living (*chay*) souls (*nepesh*) with unique characteristics (*la myn hy’*), wild animals (*bahemah*) and reptiles as creatures capable of moving about (*wa remes*) and other lifeforms (*wa chayah*) for the land (*ha ‘erets*) from their different species (*la myn hy’*).’ And it was so (*wa hayah ken*).”** (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 1:24)

It is the Earth that is being productive, doing exactly what it was designed to accomplish – supporting life. The

magnificence and dignity of life were now on display, from fish and birds to reptiles and mammals.

**“Then (wa), the Almighty (‘elohym) engaged with (‘asah ‘eth) the animals of the earth (chayah ha ‘erets) based upon their nature and type (la myn hy’), including the mammals and wild animals (wa ‘eth ha bahemah) predicated by their distinguishing characteristics (la myn hy’), as well as with all of the reptiles that moved (wa ‘eth kol remes) on the ground (‘adamah), approaching the various species (la myn hy’) and God saw, witnessed, and considered (wa ‘elohym ra’ah) that it was truly (ky) beneficial, appropriate, and good (towb).” (Bare’syth / Genesis 1:25)**

God created this for His enjoyment. That is why we find Him engaging in the process. He approached the animals He had conceived based on their distinguishing characteristics. Having invented DNA, Yah rearranged the letters such that they would result in a wondrous variation of size, shape, and color. It was, indeed, beautiful.

This is the third time that Yahowah has affirmed His status as not only the Creator but also as a witness. That is important because the fourteen-billion-year timeline from beginning to end is predicated upon His relative proximity to creation – to Him being a witness.

Cosmologically, the sixth day began 440 million years ago and it, unlike the other epochs, has yet to conclude. I say this because the seventh day, the Millennial Shabat celebration, does not commence until the *Miqra’* of *Sukah* | Shelters on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2033. We are living in this era.

Scientifically, we know that this was the time mammals were first conceived – around two hundred million years ago. The first *Homo sapiens* walked the Earth a scant 600,000 years before us.

Throughout this creative process, Yahowah has used language to conceive, influence, and communicate. Words are the medium of thought and creativity. Language is the means to enlightenment and to build a relationship. The Word is how God communes with us. In that light, let's consider what comes next.

**“Then (*wa*), God (*‘elohym*) said (*‘amar*), ‘We are genuinely going to engage to bring about (*‘asah*) ‘Adam | a man (*‘adam*) in our image and our example (*ba tselem ‘anachnuw*), as if he were a blueprint of ourselves and patterned after us (*ka damuwth ‘anachnuw*).”**

**And let him demonstrate his influence (*wa radah*) with the fish of the sea (*ba dagah ha yam*) and with the birds of the air (*wa ba ‘owph ha shamaym*), as well as with the wild animals (*wa ba ha bahemah*), all within the entire realm (*wa ba kol ha ‘erets*) with every creature which moves about (*ba kol ha remes ha remes*) on the ground (*‘al ha ‘erets*).”** (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 1:26)

Yahowah said “we” rather than “I” because God is our Heavenly Father, the “*re’syth* – Head of the Family.” And as we know based upon His declaration during day one, God’s feminine nature is represented by the “*Ruwach Qodesh* – Set-Apart Spirit,” who serves as our Spiritual Mother. She is responsible for our spiritual birth, purifying us, and then adorning us in a Garment of Light. Just as Yahowah’s parental nature had worked harmoniously in creating the universe, She would collaborate to nurture life.

‘*Asah* means “to act and to engage.” Yahowah uses it throughout His testimony to describe His interactions with humankind through the Covenant. Relationships are only meaningful when both parties engage, and here we find God doing His part. The grammar is telling too, with the *qal* and imperfect revealing that this relationship would be genuine and enduring.

All other lifeforms were described as either “*dasha* – sprouting, shooting forth greenery, being productive, living and growing,” “*bara*’ – being created and shaped, causing something new to happen,” or “*yatsa ’chay nepesh* – proceeding to come forth via the delivery of a living soul.” But not this time. By using ‘*asah*, which conveys the idea of “actually doing the work necessary to accomplish the required task,” He would be “forming mankind out of existing materials.” This is to suggest that ‘Adam was not the first human but, instead, the first man with whom God ‘*asah* | engaged. We were conceived for this purpose, designed to ‘*asah* | to act upon and participate in a relationship with our Creator. God initiated first contact.

To facilitate this end, and unlike all other lifeforms, we were given freewill and a conscience to exercise it. This is a requirement for loving relationships. But it also means that man can be held responsible for his decisions.

‘*Adam* is one of many Hebrew words for mankind. Others include ‘*ysh*, which is the masculine singular for “individual,” ‘*enowsh* which speaks to our “mortality,” and ‘*gibowr*, our potential as a “man who is a strong, moral, and influential leader.” Therefore, by using ‘*Adam*, God is addressing this man and his descendants. Reinforcing this point, ‘*Adam* is most always typically preceded by the definite article, *ha* | the, suggesting that it is a title. This was one of the few exceptions, where ‘*Adam* was not prefixed by *ha* – and that is because it was also a name.

This is a subtle way of saying that ‘Adam was a specific individual and unique creation. That’s important because the scientific and prophetic evidence confirms that ‘Adam wasn’t the only human. So, we need to pay attention to ascertain what made this particular man unique.

*Tselem* appears 16 times in the Towrah and prophets – five of those say that God created man in His image. It is most often used “to represent a two- or three-dimensional

painted or sculptured representation of something.” Just as our shadow is a two-dimensional representation of our three-dimensional bodies cast by a source of light, we are 3D shadows of our 7D God.

**“So (wa) God (‘*elohym*) conceived and created, designed and fashioned (*bara*’) ‘Adam | the man for association (‘*eth ha ‘adam*) in His image and pattern (*ba tselem huw*’). In the image (*ba tselem*) of the Almighty (‘*elohym*) He created (*bara*’) him (‘*eth huw*’). As a male child to remember, a son worth mentioning (*zakar*), and a female, as a woman (*naqebah*), He brought them into existence (*bara*’ ‘*eth hem*).”** (*Bare’syth* 1:27)

Since God created humankind in His image with a masculine and feminine nature, it means that Yahowah manifests paternal and maternal qualities. In the context of the Covenant Family, God is our Heavenly Father and Spiritual Mother. The *Ruwach Qodesh* | Set-Apart Spirit serves in the nurturing role. In this regard, it is worth noting that Yahowah, with the *ah* ending, is a feminine name.

What comes next is a surprise, except for those who see God as a devoted and loving Father...

**“Thereafter (wa), God (‘*elohym*) knelt down in love to lift them up (*barak* ‘*eth hem*), saying to them (wa ‘*amar la hem*), ‘Be productive and industrious (*parah*), and grow, becoming increasingly great, enlarged and boundless (*wa rabah*). Choose to be satisfied and prosper, living a fulfilling life (*wa male*’) within the material realm (‘*eth ha ‘erets*) and overcome it (wa *kebesh hy*’).**

**And let him choose to demonstrate his influence (wa *radah*) with the fish of the sea (*ba dagah ha yam*) and with the birds of the air (wa *ba ‘owph ha shamaym*), as well as with the wild animals (wa *ba ha bahemah*), all within the entire realm (wa *ba kol ha ‘erets*) with every**

**creature which moves about** (*ba kol ha remes ha remes*)  
**on the ground** (*'al ha 'erets*).” (*Bare'syth* 1:28)

The primary meaning of *barak* is “to kneel down in adoration, to greet, to lift up and bless.” It is the first thing God did after creating *'Adam* and it speaks volumes about His nature and purpose. Yah is willing to come down to our level to relate to us just like a father chooses to get down on his knees to look his children in the eyes.

*Parah* | productive and industrious and *rabah* | great and boundless demonstrate Yahowah's intent for the Covenant's children. He wants us to reciprocate His love because, when we do, God's Family grows while we increase, becoming empowered and enriched. We grow from three dimensions to at least four, and I suspect seven. By being reborn from above in His Spirit we become like God in yet another way – eternal. Similarly, *male'* speaks of living a fulfilling life, satisfied by our choices.

Spiritually, the lesson of the sixth day is reflected in Yahowah's selection of words. *'Adam* was made like God so the model for His love has been established. This day, therefore, provides the insights that underlie the fifth Instruction on the Second Tablet. God revealed that He has masculine and feminine characteristics, making Yahowah the Mother and Father we value to prolong our days.

Scientifically, Yahowah's testimony regarding this day is consistent with the evidence. This is when mammals first tread the Earth. Man is an animal – one who arrived very late on the scene. The Earth held so much promise, as did man. Historically, man's sixth millennium dawned almost as horribly as it will conclude. It started with the Catholic Crusades and the Inquisition. And it will end in a world war ignited by Muslims.

**“Then, God said** (*wa 'elohym 'amar*), **‘Behold, look up now and pay attention to this part of the narrative** (*hineh*), **I have provided for you and given to you**



(*nathan la 'atah 'eth*) every plant yielding seeds, all vegetation capable of reproducing and propagating the species (*kol 'eseb zera' zera'*) which, for the enjoyment of the relationship (*'asher*), appears on the surface (*'al paneh*) of this entire realm (*kol ha 'erets*) along with every one of the trees (*wa 'eth kol 'ets*) which beneficially (*'asher*) has fruit on the tree (*ba huw' pery 'ets*) to sow its seeds (*zera' zera'*). They shall continually exist (*hayah*) for you (*la 'atem*) to consider as food (*la 'aklah*). (*Bare'syth 1:29*)

And regarding every living creature (*wa la kol chayah*) of the realm (*ha 'erets* – the earth), as well as every bird (*wa la kol 'owph*) of the sky (*ha shamaym*), and all else (*wa kol*) that moves around (*ramas*) on the ground (*'al ha 'erets*) with which is (*'asher ba huw'*) a living consciousness (*nepesh chay*), including all healthy vegetation and green plants (*'eth kol yereq 'eseb*), they can be considered edible (*la 'aklah*).' And it occurred as such (*wa hayah ken*). (*Bare'syth 1:30*)

God (*wa 'elohym*) witnessed and perceived (*ra'ah*) everything (*'eth kol*) to reveal the way to the joyous relationship and to get the most out of life which (*'asher*) could be beheld (*wa hineh*) and it was exceedingly good, tremendously pleasing, abundantly productive, and highly entertaining (*towb ma'od*). With unfolding implications over time, that was (*wa hayah*) evening, the blending together of things, a nighttime of discouragement from foreign occupation, an era of ignorant commingling and adherence to faiths (*'erab / 'arab*) and there would be (*wa hayah*) morning, the dawning of a new day, a time to be observant, perceptive, and judgmental (*boqer*) – the sixth day (*yowm ha shishy*).” (*Bare'syth / Genesis 1:31*)



Islam's copious creation accounts are a wee bit less credible and a smidgeon less consistent. There are many hundreds of them – one more outlandish than the other. Although curiously, there are none at the beginning of the Quran nor are any tied together in a cohesive narrative.

Beyond the sheer insanity of these self-aggrandizing flights of fancy into absurdity, there is a common thread which impugns Allah's credibility. Most begin misappropriating Genesis and immediately devolve into Arabia. So, it begs the question: why is Allah unable to stand on his own – especially if Muslims are to believe that he alone is God and has no partners? Clearly, without Yahowah's testimony and associates, he's got nothing.

The contrast between Yahowah's explanation revealed to Moseh in 1447 BCE and Allah's / Muhammad's revisionist theories postulated some 2,000 years later is stark. To claim that Islam's retellings were inspired by the same God is imbecilic. From the English translation of *The History of al-Tabari, Creation to the Flood*, we begin...

*Tabari I:188* “Jews came to the Prophet and asked him about the creation of the heavens and the earth.”

In actuality, Jews did not come to the non-prophet of Islam to inquire about anything, much less creation. The Jews of Yathrib knew that Muhammad was a charlatan, a common shyster, as did 99.9% of those who were familiar with his con. Recognizing that the Never-Ending-Argument is the most common theme within the Quran, to know Muhammad was to mock him. It was no secret that Allah's Messenger was a demon-possessed madman forging the Quran by plagiarizing its stories.

Therefore, this account, like so many others, is a desperate ploy to garner credibility. And the Jews were the perfect patsies. They were not only literate, but they supplied the names and stories upon which the Quran was fabricated. And after annihilating them for mocking him,

Muhammad was perfectly positioned to receive their endorsement, albeit posthumously. After all, what were the Jews of Yathrib going to do – rise from their graves, reattach their severed heads, and hold Muhammad accountable? Of course not – but I can.

As we proceed, it is fair to say that since Allah didn't provide a cogent explanation of our beginnings in his Quran, Muhammad felt obliged to help him out. And speaking of cogent, as we examine Muhammad's revisionist theories, keep in mind that Yahowah numbered the days of creation because each event created the opportunity for the next to be manifested, everything leading to the purpose of our genesis. And while one may argue that the pinnacle of creation was the Earth, life, or humankind, God's presentation actually culminates with the seventh day – in which the relationship between Yahowah and His creation is celebrated.

But with Islam, the days are given names, not numbers, the order of events is chaotic, and there is no Shabat celebration.

*Tabari I:188* “He said, ‘Allah created the Earth on Sunday and Monday. He created the mountains and the uses they possess on Tuesday. On Wednesday, He created trees, water, cities and the cultivated and barren land. On Thursday, He created heaven. On Friday, He created stars, the sun, moon, and angels, until three hours remained.

In the first of these three hours, He created the terms, who would live and who would die. In the second, He cast harm upon everything that is useful for mankind. And in the third, Adam, and had him dwell in Paradise.”

Did you notice how readily Muhammad was willing to speak for Allah? It's as if speaking for his un-god was a regular part of his routine, almost as if he knew everything Allah knew. Yet, judging by his answer, Muhammad may have done better if he had solicited advice. This was inane.

In Muhammad's version, the Earth existed long before the stars, sun, or moon – which is impossible. Creating mountains and their uses somehow took precedence over plant life, although it mattered more than animals since they were not listed. Cities were conceived by the Islamic god, and land was cultivated, but not by humans, since they had yet to be created. So, who was occupying and benefiting from them – trees, water, or handy mountains?

Heaven was created after the fact because Allah has been excluded from it and wants to demean it. Then, while not having created animal life, Allah became preoccupied with determining who would live and die.

Then, unmasking his true identity, the Snake cast harm on everything beneficial to man, even before having created him. It's called "rigging the game."

Adam, a name pilfered from Yahowah, has no connection with any of these things – not the mountains, trees, or cities because he is placed in Paradise (which had not been created by the way). And it was evidently, neither on Earth nor in Heaven. Nicely done, Muhammad. You are clearly a huckster.

Transitioning from non-prophet to un-God, Allah's testimony regarding creation, and even re-creation, is considerably more indicting. This assessment begins by recognizing that the signs of the zodiac are a product of Babylonian astrology. They represent a dozen pagan gods and goddesses. So, the now un-monotheistic Allah of Islam emblazons an enormous blunder in his Quran in a surah inappropriately entitled: **Signs of the Zodiac – The Mansions of the Constellations**. It begins...

*Quran 085.001-13* **“(I swear) by the mansions of the stars and the Zodiacal Signs. And the Promised Day (Judgment and Doom). And by the witnessing day (Friday), and by the witnessed day bearing witness (the Hajj).**

Cursed are the men of the trench, ditch, or pit. Full of fire fed by faggots [sic]. When they sat by it. Witnessing what they had done to the believers. They had nothing against them, except that they believed in il-Lahi, the All-Mighty, Owner of all Praise!

Who, to Whom, belongs sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. Al-Lahu is Witness of all things. Lo! Verily, they who try the believers, men and women, and repent not, theirs verily will be the doom of Hell, and theirs is the doom of burning in the Fire!

Lo!, Verily, those who believe and do good deeds, for them shall be *Jann* | Gardens beneath which rivers flow, that is the greatest success.

Lo! The punishing grip of your Lord is severe.

Lo! It is He who initiates then repeats, creates and then reproduces.”

I realize that al-Lahu’s claim to re-creation didn’t appear until the 13<sup>th</sup> verse, but I walked you through the topsy-turvy recesses of il-Lahi’s tormented mind to reveal how disorienting his recitals appear. It is only by presenting his madness in his own words, as a stream of consciousness, that his demented and demonic nature is fully manifested. And now that we have done so, I’d like to dissect this narrative.

(I swear) by the mansions of the stars and the Zodiac.

God does not swear by inanimate objects. And there is no point in taking an oath when it is not explained – which is the case here.

Stars do not have palaces, impugning al-Lahu’s credibility. But then, the bottom falls out with the reference to the signs of the zodiac. Apart from religion, this would have been a fatal blow – de-deifying the Snake.

The signs of the zodiac were essential to the Babylonian religion of Astrology. The movement of constellations was said to control and predict human events. They represented twelve gods and goddesses – an

incongruent concept for a religion that claims that there is only one of them. In the order of their appearance, they are Aquarius, Pisces, Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, and Capricorn.

In a single statement, there are six catastrophic mistakes in what is said to be perfect. Gods ought not to swear. Their promises should be to people, or at least to the object of the revelation. The oath must be shared to be of any merit. Stars do not have mansions. Inanimate objects cannot be witnesses. And by calling the zodiac signs, Allah becomes one of many pagan deities.

**And the Promised Day (Judgment and Doom).**

The Lord has a horrible habit of not explaining himself. For example, the “Promised Day” is not identified, which is why the translators added (of Judgment, Resurrection, and Doom). Throughout the Quran, as is the case here, random thoughts are haphazardly juxtaposed, and often without identifying the subject or object of the conversation – or should I say, accusation. In this case, there is no correlation between the oddities in the first statement and the second, third, or fourth.

What is the Promised Day? When is it, what is it called, why does it exist, and what is supposed to happen on it – none of which are addressed here? There is no explanation as to how or why it is related to Allah swearing, stars having mansions, or the zodiac serving as signs – other than it is a sign of an irrational and disordered mind.

**And by the witnessing day (Friday), and by the witnessed day bearing witness (the Hajj).**

Likewise, what is the witnessing day, and what does it have to do with any of this? Why is another inanimate object providing a witness? Did the day see or hear something that it wants to confess? Is Allah so desperate for validation that he has to rely on inanimate objects?

Islamic scholars are aware of this problem, because otherwise, why would they add their words to a perfect book comprised by the Pen of their god?

**Cursed are the men of the trench, ditch, or pit.**

Moving from the celestial castles to zodiac signs, from a promised day to days serving as witnesses, Allah digresses into cursing humankind. But what is the connection? Why go there – and where is there? Within the Quran and Hadith, there are multiple references to trenches, ditches, and pits – and they are all incriminating.

There was the ditch associated with Muhammad's decision to rob the caravan of former friends and family at Badr. Muhammad went to it to gloat over those the first Muslims had killed. There was the trench that Muhammad's terrorists dug to keep his kin from seeking revenge after all of the times the non-prophet had plundered them. There was also the ditch dug in Yathrib where Muhammad buried the many hundreds of Jewish men and boys his goons had decapitated. And, of course, there is the pit of hell where Islamic fires rage.

The clues that follow are not particularly helpful, which is why only one of the five publishing companies filled with Islamic scholars augmenting Allah's dark diatribe even offered a guess – and his version was senseless: “(the story of the Boy and the King).”

**Full of fire fed by faggots when they sat by it witnessing what they had done to the believers.**

We are told that these men became the faggots to feed the fire, which is rude. And yet, they sat by it, which is an odd response for someone who is ablaze. Nonetheless, this produced the fifth set of witnesses after the stars, zodiac, promised day, and daily witnesses witnessing. But, even then, what did they see, hear, and then testify about? The Quranic answer appears incredulous, suggesting that the flaming faggots who were sitting around were the

witnesses who witnessed what they were doing to the believers. But how is this possible in that they were the ones being roasted? Since it was not self-immolation, it was being done to them, not by them. So, are we to believe that infidels are going to do to Muslims what Muslims have done to them? If so, it would be divine justice.

**They had nothing against them, except that they believed in il-Lahi, the All-Mighty, Owner of all Praise.**

Should this be an undisclosed tale of unbelievers roasting Muslims, then, having read the entire story, I can assure you that they had cause. Muhammad and the first Muslims conducted 75 terrorist raids. They made their living through slavery and plunder. They were professional rapists. These things tend to annoy folks.

And since it is commonplace in the Quran, why does Allah need to constantly praise himself? Is he insecure, egotistical, devoid of supporters, or just pathetic?

**Who, to Whom, belongs sovereignty of the heavens and the earth. Al-Lahu is Witness of all things.**

In a rational world, Allah inherits nothing but shame. His Quranic rantings unleashed a horrible plague on humankind. But beyond this, why should Allah be praised since he was unable or unwilling to keep his believers from becoming charcoal briquettes? How can Allah have sovereignty over the Earth if he cannot protect a handful of people in a ditch?

**Lo! Verily, they who try the believers, men and women, and repent not, theirs verily will be the doom of Hell, and theirs is the doom of burning in the Fire.**

Rather than offer a helping hand, perhaps a little rain, all Allah can muster is to threaten to burn the arsonists. Attaboy, you tell 'em who's boss of the sandbox. Fire for fire. But not now, of course, since you are impotent, later, much later, when no one's looking.



**Lo!, Verily, those who believe and do good deeds, for them shall be *Jann* | Gardens beneath which rivers flow, that is the greatest success.**

This Garden wasn't for Adam, but instead for believers doing good deeds – none of which have been explained. And in AllahWorld, the rivers do not flow out of the Garden, but, instead, beneath it. And that is a sign of great success.

Especially troubling, *Jann* | Garden and *Jinn* | Devils are indistinguishable in the Quranic text. And as we will learn, Allah's *Jann* is so decadent, it is befitting *Jinn*.

**Lo! The punishing grip of your Lord is severe.**

Islam runs on fear, which is why the Lord interrupted his narrative to frighten his slaves. But what this has to do with a *Jann* floating above rivers is anyone's guess.

**Lo! It is He who initiates then repeats, creates and then reproduces.**

Alas, this journey through the demented realm of the Devil's brain produced a nugget worth elaborating. And that is why Allah's little helpers at *The Noble Quran* added: "who initiates and repeats (punishment) and then reproduces (punishment in the hereafter) or reproduces (the original creation of everything only to repeat it on the Day of Resurrection)."

This leaves us with three options: 1) Allah loves punishment so much that he's never done. There is always the occasion for more. 2) Allah cannot get anything right the first time, so it's back to the drawing board. Or 3) Allah is the god of revisionism and replacement, taking what Yahowah and His coworkers have done and then recasting it to suit his agenda.

While the rest of the surah is slightly less incriminating, it is nonetheless worth ridiculing. The first of the rest reveals that the un-god who begins (punishment) and repeats (punishment) is schizophrenic...

*Quran 085.014-22* “And He is the Forgiving, the Loving, Owner and Lord of the Throne of Glory, Who does as He pleases.

Has the story of the hordes reached you, Of Fir’aun and Thamud?

Nay, the infidels in denying. And Allah encompasses them from behind!

Nay, This is indeed a glorious Quran. (Preserved or Inscribed) on a guarded tablet.”

Let’s see if we have this right. The god who never misses an opportunity to torture those who do not believe him and capitulate to him, and the sadistic spirit who repetitively burns people alive, is “forgiving and loving.” As proof, he owns his own throne, and he wants you to know that it is glorious, even if he is pathetic.

It is for Muslims to know that he can be as capricious as he’d like because he is not bound by his word. His promises are a waste of the Pen’s ink because he does what he pleases. And that means torture pleases him.

Said un-god has not yet mastered the art of the transition, and while his grasp is severe, it isn’t on reality. Neither Fir’aun nor Thamud had hordes of denying infidels. And what do hordes have to do with Allah’s chair in the clouds?

Sneaky gods are no better than inarticulate ones, so I suggest disposing of this one. And once again, what is the connection between Allah being on the denying infidels like fleas on a camel and this collection of incongruous stories being glorious? Finally, how can the Tablet, which was previously a Book, be guarded and disclosed at the same time?

While that’s the end of the surah, it leaves us wondering why Allah would bother with creation and re-creation if it was going to result in punishment. The answer

seems to be that the un-god is lonely and wants to be worshiped by those he would torture.

*Quran 051:056* **“I have created jinn [demons] and men only to worship Me. I do not want anything from them.”** Let’s be perfectly clear since the religious are confused. The idea of a superior being creating inferior ones to worship him is asinine, rendering the supposed being insecure, narcissistic, and pathetic. And while that may be an adept portrayal of Allah, worship is well below God’s dignity.

Should we dare linger here a moment longer, we would discover that the Inarticulate and Irresistible proclaimed...

*Quran 051:001* **“By those scattering dust dispersing,**

*Quran 051:002* **And those carrying a load,**

*Quran 051:003* **And those gliding with ease,**

*Quran 051:004* **And those distributing by command,**

*Quran 051:005* **Lo! What you are threatened is true.**

*Quran 051:006* **And lo, the judgment will surely occur.**

*Quran 051:007* **By the heavens full of pathways.**

*Quran 051:008* **Lo! You surely in speech (are) differing.**

*Quran 051:009* **Deluded away from it who is deluded.**

*Quran 051:010* **Cursed are the speculators as conjecturers,**

*Quran 051:011* **Those who in a flood of heedlessness.**

*Quran 051:012* **They ask, ‘When (is the) Day (of) Judgment?’**

*Quran 051:013* **A Day they over the Fire will be tried.**

*Quran 051:014* **‘Taste your trial (burning)! This is what you were seeking to hasten.’”**

Let’s explain. The Quran is like throwing dust in the air. It is obscuring and irritating. Those carrying a load are pregnant, so it’s nice to see them gliding along. Muhammad is the one distributing the command, making

him the one who is threatening judgment day. Fortunately, there are many paths to Allah. Unfortunately, most involve killing and he is not God.

An unknown person differs, so they are demeaned as deluded. The Lord is cursing them because when it comes to a flood of heedlessness, he doesn't like the competition.

When Judgment Day is finally described, there is no judge, and the trial is based upon burning the evidence rather than presenting it. And surprisingly, it's so tasty, that those in the know have been hastening its arrival.

As strange as all that seems, why did the non-prophet contradict himself and his un-god in this Hadith?

*Tabari 1:189* "The Messenger took me by the hand and said, 'Allah created soil on Saturday. Upon it, He created the mountains on Sunday. He created the trees on Wednesday, scattered animals on Thursday, and made Adam as the last of His creatures after the afternoon prayer on Friday.'"

Allah begins on Saturday rather than Sunday and Monday. After taking a much-needed rest on Tuesday, he forgot the cities, water, and cultivation and dispenses with the creation of the sun, moon, and stars, as well as paradise. Then Allah creates man after the afternoon prayer. So, who was praying and to whom?

*Tabari 1:189* "The Jews asked the Prophet, 'What about Sunday?' The Messenger answered, 'On it, Allah created the earth and spread it out.' They asked about Monday, and he replied: 'On it He created Adam.'" So much for the afternoon prayer.

"Then they asked about Saturday and mentioned God's resting on it. Then the Prophet got very angry so Allah then revealed to him: 'We have created the heavens and the earth and what is between them in six days and fatigue did not touch Us.'"

This became *Quran 050.038*. It's interesting that Allah was of no help in providing Muhammad with a rational narrative of creation or even help in keeping his stories straight, but when it came time to embarrass the God of the

Jews, he jumped in with a handy Quranic revelation. It says, in essence, “*My god is better than your god because my god didn’t need to rest.*” But that’s a problem. The “Gods” are supposed to be the same. Even worse for Islam, according to the Prophet *Yasha’yah* | Isaiah, the Babylonian Lord who thought he was better than Yahowah is *ha Satan* | the Adversary.

As is our custom, let’s not let one verse of the Quran stand alone. After all, we wouldn’t want to be accused of picking a single louse off of a flea-bitten camel, would we? And come to find out, one of the many creation claims was strewn among other gems.

*Quran 050.001* “Qaf. (These letters [there was only one] are one of the miracles of the Quran and none but Allah knows their meanings) By the Glorious and Sublime Qur’an.”

In Hebrew, this letter is a Qoph. Drawn to present the sun on the horizon, it represents a new day or of light giving way to darkness.

*Quran 050.002* “Nay, they marvel and wonder, deeming it odd that a warner has come to them of themselves. So the unbelievers say, ‘This is a strange thing.’

*Quran 050.003* What? When we are dead and have become dust, that would be a far return.

*Quran 050.004* Lo, We know what the earth consumes of them, for We have a Book, guarded.

*Quran 050.005* Nay, they denied the truth when it came to them, so they are in a confused state.

*Quran 050.006* Then, do they not look at the sky above them, how we have fashioned and adorned it without rifts, gaps, or flaws.

*Quran 050.007* We stretched and flattened out the earth and placed upon it firm stabilizers. And we have made every kind of lovely growth.

*Quran 050.008* A vision and reminder for every penitent slave.”

Indeed, we marvel and wonder why anyone believes this strange assortment of bogus braggadocio. Charles Manson wrote more cogent prose on the walls of his victim's homes (and he was a sadistic psychopath).

Obviously, the disbelievers were smarter than the believers since they recognized that bodily resurrection isn't possible. Dead bodies rapidly decompose, rendering the concept macabre. Nonetheless, Allah has a book telling him what the earth has consumed of them, which is odd since he was never able to produce a Quran.

In AllahWorld, reason is ridiculous and the discerning are confused. The remedy for sanity is to see that the sky is not torn and that the earth is flat, replete with stabilizers. This is the vision for every penitent slave.

It should now be obvious, at least before we have entered the terrorist surahs, that there are only three salient themes in this portion of the Quran. 1) Despite all evidence to the contrary, Allah is the one and only god. 2) If you don't believe him or his non-prophet, he will threaten to torture you as he has falsely bragged of terrorizing others. 3) The worst book ever written is the best because Allah says so.

Advancing his reputation as the least qualified wannabe creator, Allah continues to brag about his prior exploits as the destroyer...

*Quran 050.012* "Denied before them the people of Nuh, the dwellers of ArRass, and Thamud,

*Quran 050.013* Ad and Fir'aun, the brothers of Lout,

*Quran 050.014* The companions of the Wood, and the people of Tubba, all denied the messengers, so My threat was fulfilled.

*Quran 050.015* Were We exhausted by the first creation? Nay, they are in confused doubt about a new creation."

Noach did not have people. It was his avoidance of people that made him acceptable to God. Moreover, Yahowah gets credit for the flood, not the Revisionist.

Rass and Ad are mythical foes who were relegated to destruction because Allah is incapable of dealing with actual people. Thamud was a short-lived association of meandering tribes and not worth discussing, much less eliminating. Lot did not have brothers. Pharaoh's people were never exterminated. Therefore, Allah is lying. He'd like to be a terrorist and lead by example, but he's inept.

We can throw the un-god a bone and spot him the wood dwellers. Since Allah loved to play with fire, and forested areas are few and far between in the Arabia Desert, he may have inspired an arsonist to torch them.

As for the people of Tubba, as we discovered in the previous chapter, Allah was wrong. *Tub'a* | Tubba was an honorific title used by the Himyarites who inhabited the southwestern tip of the Arabian peninsula. It means "one who follows the sun like a shadow."

Ruling over Saba (Sheba according to *Dowd* | David) and Himyar in what has become Yemen, the elite referred to themselves as *Mukarib* | Near to God. Then a particularly adventurous descendant in the late 7<sup>th</sup> century BCE, Karib'il (from *Qara'* 'el | Called by God in Hebrew), established the Sabaeen Kingdom. He embraced Jewish customs, changing his title to *melek* – Hebrew for "king." It is interesting that these people, also known as Sabaeans, had a written language, Sabaic, which dates to the 8<sup>th</sup> century BCE. It was scribed similarly to Hebrew with a shared alphabet, consonants, and vowels, like Arabic.

The story of the Himyarites (the people of Tubba), or Sabaeans, is especially devastating to the Quran's credibility because the opposite of what Allah claims was true. Rather than the un-god destroying the people of

Tubba, the people of Tubba gave rise to Islam. The original Quranic god and surahs both came from the Sabaeans.

The people of Tubba abandoned Arabian polytheism and converted to Judaism in 380 CE – several decades after their kin in Ethiopia converted to Christianity. As a result, the “people of Tubba” converted temples and eliminated references to their pagan deities – creating the model Muhammad would follow.

And as I shared previously, since rabbinic Judaism, was in full flower at the time, and disallowed the mention of Yahowah’s name, the Sabaeans called the God of Moseh and Dowd, drumroll please...Rahman! It is a corruption of the Hebrew word *racham* | merciful.

Central to this story is Tub’a ‘Ab Kariba As’ad (370-433 CE), who prompted the conversion from Arab paganism to Judaism following a military expedition into northern Arabia. He was the real Muhammad. At the time, he was trying to stem the influence of the Byzantines. While successful with the Himyarite kin in the Kingdom of Aksum in today’s Ethiopia, they were unable to subdue the Sabaeans, or convert the population to Christianity. And this is where the plot thickens. In his quest to forestall the influence of Christianity in Arabia, Tub’a Kariba pushed as far north as, drumroll again please...Yathrib!

After cutting down the date palms from which the Jews derived their living, the people of Tubba laid siege to Yathrib. However, during the attack, when Tub’a Kariba became ill, two rabbis restored his health, whereupon he and his people accepted Judaism.

As an interesting aside, the descendants of the ethnic Jews who had integrated into Sabaean society, were moved into ghettos upon the imposition of Islam in the mid-7<sup>th</sup> century. And then when the State of Israel was formed in 1948, some 54,000 Jews were exiled. Robbed of their



homes and possessions, they were sent from Yemen to Israel – where they were again attacked by Muslims.

All the while, the “people of Tubba” lived out their lives without any calamity befalling them. Those who inspired Islam, gave the religion its god and first surahs, were not destroyed in the 6<sup>th</sup> century CE by the god they had conceived. To prove it, here is some of their history...

The first Aksumite incursion across the Gulf into the Himyarite kingdom occurred in the 5<sup>th</sup> century. It was triggered when Arabs killed a Christian missionary and blamed it on the Jews. In the Christian *Zuqnin Chronicle*, attributed to Dionysius I Telmaharoyo, the historian took the blood libel further, claiming, “The Himyarite king prompted the killings by stating, ‘This is because in the countries of the Romans the Christians wickedly harass the Jews who live in their countries and kill many of them. Therefore, I am putting these men to death.’” In retaliation, some zealous Christians among the Aksumites invaded but did little more than build some churches in Zafar.

All the while, the Himyarite kingdom maintained nominal control of the Arabian Peninsula until 525 CE – some 50 years before Muhammad was born to Jewish parents in Yathrib. At the time, a severe drought lasting through much of the 6<sup>th</sup> century weakened the Himyarite kingdom and contributed to its eventual assimilation into the Aksum Empire of their kin across the Arabian Gulf. Not long thereafter, in 578 CE, the descendants of the “people of Tubba” were annexed by the Sasanian Empire as a province, becoming integrated into Persia. The community remained under Sasanian control until the rise of the Islamic warlord, Muhammad, in the early 7<sup>th</sup> century.

There is no way for the Snake to slither out of this trap of his own making. Sorry, Allah, liar, liar, scales on fire.

This known, we have found yet another confession. Allah is a re-creationist. His very existence is predicated

upon revisionist history and replacement theology. The demented and delirious deity admitted...

***Quran 050.016*** “And, lo, We created man and know what his soul whispers to him. We are closer to him than his jugular vein.”

From threatened burner to the pretense of a slasher, I don't suppose that's a promotion. But this I'd like to know, if Allah sees and knows all, and if he works alone, what's up with the angels on the shoulders bit...

***Quran 050.017*** “That the two receivers (recording angels) receive, one sitting on the right, one on the left,

***Quran 050.018*** He uttereth no word but there is with him a sentinel and watcher ready.

***Quran 050.019*** The palsy and stupor of the agony of death will surely come. This is what you wished to avert.

***Quran 050.020*** And the trumpet blast will be blown – that is the day of the threatening doom.

***Quran 050.021*** And every soul will come with a driver and a witness.

***Quran 050.022*** “Lo! You were oblivious of this, so we have removed the veil, and piercing is the sight this day.

***Quran 050.023*** And his companion will say, ‘Here is. I have ready with me.’

***Quran 050.024*** ‘Both of you throw into Hell, every stubborn ingrate.

***Quran 050.025*** Every obstructor of good, transgressor, doubter, and skeptic, even the suspicious.

***Quran 050.026*** Who set up another *ilah* | god with al-Lahi, then cast him in the severe torment.’

***Quran 050.027*** His companion (Satan devil) will say, ‘Our Lord! I did not push him to rebellious inordinacy, but he was himself far astray.’

***Quran 050.028*** ‘Do not argue in My presence. I had announced in advance already the threatened promise of doom.

*Quran 050.029* The sentence that comes from Me cannot be changed. Nor am I no wise a tyrant to the slaves.”

It's all a ruse, a nightmarish tale of impending doom, to engender fear. This Frankenstein monster has been cobbled together to play god by threatening the palsy of an agonizing death that cannot be averted – sort of like the paralyzing venom of a viper – to coin a similitude.

With the veil removed from the Serpent, the resulting image is evidently as piercing as a snake's fangs. And with Allah simply using Muslims as proxies to discard along the way, we find the angelic recorder of deeds turning on his mark. Allah's response is predictable – as he'd like to cast everyone into Hell. In the Devil's domain, even skeptics and the suspicious are not to be tolerated. With this *ilah* | god, there is severe torment for all.

You may have noticed, however, that one of the recorders, or at least the driver, is allegedly Satan. And as explained earlier, that is a title Allah must cast away to be perceived as God. There can be no argument on this issue. It is, after all, essential to Islam – its very purpose. Nay, all you sorry slaves, you must believe that Allah is no tyrant, no devil in drag, and not the Adversary, Satan, because he is your Lord.

In the next verse, we are not told why turning is good or bad nor what is being kept. Translators will add these things to keep their god from appearing illiterate, but the answers are not in the text...

*Quran 050.032* “This what you were promised for everyone who turns, who keeps,

*Quran 050.033* Who feared al-Rahman in the unseen, and came with a heart returning.

*Quran 050.034* Enter it in peace that Day of Eternity.

*Quran 050.035* For them whatever they wish, therein and with Us more.

*Quran 050.036* **And how many generations have We destroyed before them who were mightier than them in power? Then they searched throughout the lands. Is any way of escape?"**

Enduring an eternity with a fearsome god bent on torture sounds like Hell and, indeed, it is. Allah does not even know, having lost count of how many pretend people, make-believe cities, nonexistent civilizations, or unspecified generations he has destroyed? And that's inexcusable since there were none. And here, in one breath to the next, Rahman goes for offering whatever they wish to terrorize humanity. And it is utter hopelessness since there is no way to escape.

Muhammad's and Allah's testimonies put us in a quandary. They are too foolish to be spoken by either a literate man or a lucid god. And they are both fixated on claiming a Hebrew cast of characters as their own – even as they demonize them. With Allah, of course, his motivation is that he is pretending to be the god of the Torah, albeit with a revisionist past. And Muhammad's scam was running low on material. Therefore, prior to killing them, he purchased Babylonian Talmud recitals from rabbis and then twisted them to suit his un-god.

Returning to Muhammad's ever-changing creation tale, we discover a talking planet.

*Tabari 1:192* **"Allah said to the heavens and earth: 'Come willingly or unwillingly!' They said: 'We come willingly.'**

**Allah said to the heavens: 'Cause My sun, My moon, and My stars to rise.' To the earth He said, 'Split your rivers and bring forth fruit.' Both replied: 'We come willingly.'"**

It is one thing for Muhammad and Allah to be in contention for dumbest prophet and god duo of all time, but surely, not every Muslim is this foolish. Ah, but then again, unlike the sun, moon, and stars, they did not come willingly.

At this point, we are using the Quran and Tabari as our primary source of Islamic enlightenment. While he quotes Traditions from Ibn Ishaq, Hisham abrogated this portion of Muhammad's Hadith from the original collection ostensibly because it was too embarrassing. That said, I will continue to include Quran quotations within the Tabari narrative, peppering them with Bukhari Hadith.

And let's face facts: even though Muslims want to draw a distinction between the idiocy in the Quran and the stupidity of the Sunnah, there isn't much to distinguish them – other than the Hadith are more credible because they provide the names of those responsible for their transmission. The oral reports in the Hadith and the Quran were initially spoken by the same individuals at the same time. And they were transmitted through these same people in the same way – mouth to ear through four generations prior to being written down. It is impossible, therefore, for the Quran to be more credible than the Hadith under these circumstances. If Muhammad and his followers are not to be trusted, everything that is Islam crumbles. The very foundation of Islam is a house of magic cards.

Next, Muhammad takes us through a spirited debate on what was created first.

*Tabari 1:198* “I heard Muhammad say: ‘The first thing created by Allah was the Pen. And Allah said to it: “Write!” It proceeded at that very hour to write whatever is going to be.’”

This is an essential insight into *Islam* | Submission because the religion is entirely fatalistic. There is *no choice*. Everything is predestined. Whatever was going to be, would be. And that makes Muhammad's perverse life, his toxic words, the Quran, itself, and Allah a colossal waste of time. Everyone's fate was predetermined. And should you wonder why Allah chose such an irrational approach, it is because he had no alternative. Since he had no way to influence human events or his ultimate fate, he created the illusion that he would prevail.

This is the inverse in the Towrah, where we are given the opportunity to accept Yahowah or reject Him without penalty. Freewill is so pervasive throughout God's testimony that the cohortative, imperative, and jussive moods serve to express volition in first, second, and third person. This is because love cannot be compelled, and the purpose of creation is to nurture, raise, and enrich the Covenant Family.

Returning to the "Pen," if it was created first, upon what did it write? What language do you suppose it wrote? Was it some form of Akkadian in cuneiform? After all, the stylus produced the first *written* language on planet Earth. Or was it Egyptian hieroglyphics, which appeared next? Could it have been Hebrew – the first phonetic alphabet and the language of Yahowah's revelation to humankind? Nabatean and Sabaean were also viable options considering the influence of Yemen and Petra in Islam's formation. But no, according to Allah it was Arabic, even though it, as a derivative of Hebrew, didn't exist in written form in central Arabia prior to the late 7<sup>th</sup> century.

*Quran 046.012* **"And before this was the Book of Musa | Moseh as a guide and a mercy. And this is a confirming Book in the Arabic language to warn those who do wrong and bring happy tidings to the Muhsinun | Good-Deed Doers."**

Arabic aside, are Muslims completely incapable of thinking? How can the Quran have been written by the Pen before anything was created, including the Earth and humankind, even matter for that matter, and yet have "the Book of Musa" written "before it"? That is logically impossible. Moreover, rather than "verifying" the Towrah, Muhammad, Allah, and the Pen managed to contradict it in every imaginable way.

At this point, Allah has been systematically embarrassed and delegitimized – as has his non-prophet. All that is left now is faith in that which has been proven false. And while it only gets worse from here, for the sake

of their victims, and following the world's ignorant, irrational, and immoral reaction to the demonic display of Islam on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, I cannot think of anything more important than continuing to expose and condemn Islam.

In Islam, the pinnacle of creation isn't life but, instead, this deadly diatribe...

*Quran 041.001-3* “Ha Mem. A revelation from al-Rahman, al-Rahim. A Scripture Book, whereof the signs and verses are explained in detail; a Quran Arabic, for a people knowing.”

For a god who lives and works alone, it's congenial to share credit with the Sabaeen gods, Rahman and Rahim. And while there was no book, “scripture” is from the Latin *scriptura*, meaning “written,” making “scripture book” verbose. More problematic for Islam, however, if such a book existed, why wasn't it provided? Why did the transmission of this jumbled mess necessitate an illiterate man living among unlettered people before the written form of this language existed? And even then, why claim to give it to people who already know, especially when the opposite is evident?

*Quran 041.004* “A giver of glad tidings and a warner, but most of them turn away so they do not hear.”

“Glad tidings” do not exist in the Quran. Its message is of doom and gloom, of disbelievers, representing the vast preponderance of people, being viciously terrorized, murdered, and then tortured. The basis of this false claim is *bashir*, which is from the Hebrew *basar* – to herald good news. It does not apply here. And the disbelievers know it, which is why they are turning away in droves. Even when it was fresh out of Muhammad's mouth, it was revolting.

Truth and lies are often found in the “details,” and this is one of the places where the Quran is most deficient. As an example, consider how many relevant details were omitted from the following Quran citation based upon all

of the parenthetical comments added by Allah's little helpers...

*Quran 041.044* “Had We made it (as) a Quran (in) a foreign (language other than Arabic), they (would have) said, ‘Why not are explained in detail its signs and verses? A foreign (language not in Arabic and a Messenger) and an Arab?’ Say (unto them, Muhammad), ‘It (is a) for those who believe a guidance and a healing; and those who (do) not believe (it), (there is) a deafness in their ears, and it (is) for them blindness. Those are being called from a far place.’”

The first to hear this verbal diarrhea spew out over the non-prophet's lips recognized that his un-god dispensed with cogent explanations and sensible speech. And that deficiency was not mitigated by compelling dialog.

Back in the real world, rational presentations of useful information are organized by context, subject, or chronologically. These approaches are essential to understanding – which is why I am reordering the Quran's message chronologically and then setting it into the context of Muhammad's life. Moreover, at the conclusion of *God Damn Religion* volume five, *Sunnah & Suratulun*, I have rearranged this material for you by subject. In this way, I overcame the Quran's failure to provide a cogent explanation.

At the time this was allegedly revealed, around 615 CE, less than one percent of the planet spoke Arabic and no one wrote it. And those who spoke it would have been the least prepared to process what they were hearing.

What is the value of a divine revelation if it cannot be translated and communicated effectively to all mankind? Recognizing these things, including the deplorable grammar, *Quran 041.044* is largely incomprehensible, which is why Satan provided an excuse – “for those who do not believe it, there is deafness in their ears, and it is blindness in their...umm, whatever that other sensory organ is called that is used to process illuminated images.”



*Tabari I:199* “I heard the Prophet say: ‘The first thing created by Allah was the Pen. Allah said to it: “Write!” The Pen asked, “What shall I write?” Allah replied, “Write what is predestined.””

Should we give Muhammad a pass on the talking Pen, since it makes as much sense as a talking Earth, it still begs the question: if the Pen knew all that was predestined, why didn't it know what Allah wanted it to write? And beyond the anthropomorphic implements bowing to Allah's will, there is no point to any of this, and thus to Islamic terrorism, if the Pen wrote what is predestined. Yes, I realize that religious advocates over the years have agreed with Allah, from the Essenes, Gnostics, and Christians, including Calvin and Machiavelli, but a real God would know better.

Al Tabari interjected to protest, *Tabari I:202* “There are people who consider predestination untrue. Then they consider the Quran untrue... People merely carry out what is a foregone conclusion, decided by predestination and written down by the Pen.” For Tabari to have written this in Bagdad in the 9<sup>th</sup> century means that educated Persians recognized that the claims of predestination alone were sufficient to reject Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, and Islam. I am not the first to bring this reality to light.

Fortunately, the Quran is wrong, and it does matter what we choose, particularly when taking a life or protecting it. I have chosen to expose and condemn Muhammad and Allah, Islam and the Quran to protect Jews from the onslaught of Muslims. I have repudiated the myths of Christianity, Judaism, and Progressives to liberate the indoctrinated from these curses. In addition, I've written a score of books sharing and explaining Yahowah's testimony to His people so that they might reconcile their relationship and live fulfilling lives. I think that these are moral choices and worthy endeavors. Moreover, Yahowah asked if I'd be willing and I agreed – freewill and all.

It is hard to imagine wallowing in such stupidity, but the Quran actually has a surah named after and devoted to “The Pen.” It is the 68<sup>th</sup>. And in it, the Pen is a “witness.”

*Quran 068:001* “I call to witness the Pen and what it inscribes.” Without the Hadith, you wouldn’t know what “Pen” the non-god was talking about. So, thankfully, we have been diligent and not left you in the lurch, grasping at straws to make sense of this.

The second verse is delicious. The Lord was possessed to tell his lone non-prophet: *Quran 068.002* “You are not demented, demon possessed, or mad.” Well, I’m glad the false god cleared that up since all evidence was to the contrary. However, keeping it real, the only reason that Muhammad and his pet Rock would say such a thing is to refute the obvious. Anyone with half a brain listening to this would have immediately recognized that the non-prophet was “demented, likely demon-possessed, and insane.” And afforded freewill, they would have run away.

This statement continues with, “There is surely an unending reward for you.” That’s not completely accurate, either. While Muhammad cashed in on the 75 terrorist raids he conducted from Yathrib, he would die a very painful death. And I will personally assure you that he spends his eternity in *She’owl* | Hell as recompense for his crimes against humanity. (Yahowah has granted the authority and opportunity to convict him after having exposed and condemned him in *God Damn Religion*. I may work for free, but this job is not without rewards. And one of the perks is the right to convict, sentence, and dispatch, the likes of Muhammad, Paul, Akiba, Maimonides, Hadrian, and Hitler, to name a few among many thousands – some of whom are threatening and tormenting Jews today.)

It is telling that Muhammad’s name is only mentioned four times in the Quran. The first is in *Quran 003.144* where Allah affirms that his messenger boy was a non-prophet –

something that was already obvious. But before Allah undercuts Muhammad, robbing him of the “prophet” designation he craved, the Snake ordered Muslims to butcher those who would not capitulate, becoming martyrs while waging war against all humankind.

If this does not get your attention, you may want to check your pulse. The Snake in the desert who could only harm humankind by manufacturing murderers by the intoxicating venom of Islam declared...

*Quran 003.137-143* “Lo, many similar situations were faced by those who have passed away before you. So travel through the earth, and see what was the demise of those who disbelieved.

This is a declaration for men, a guidance and an admonition for the Godfearing. So, do not become weak (against your enemy), nor despair, and you will be superior if you are believers.

If you have suffered an injury and have been wounded, be sure they are also injured and suffer similar wounds. And so are the days, We give to men by turns, that al-Lahu makes evident that He may test those who believe and take *shuhadaa* | martyrs from among you. And al-Lahu does not love the *zalimun* | disbelievers, polytheists, and wrong-doers.

This is so that al-Lahu may perfect the believers and destroy the unbelievers. Or, do you think that you will enter Paradise before al-Lahu tests to ascertain those among you who have *jihad* | fought, striving hard and who have proven that they are steadfast?

And certainly, you wanted to die, previously wishing for death (martyrdom in battle) before you witnessed and experienced it. Now you have seen it openly with your own eyes.

*Quran 003.144* *Muhammadun* | Muhammad is no more than a messenger. And lo, messenger have passed away before him. So what if he dies or is killed! Will you then turn back on your heels and go away (as disbelievers)? And whoever retreats and turns back on his heels, not the least harm or hurt will he do to al-Laha. Al-Lahu will only reward the appreciative.

*Quran 003.145-47* And never does a soul die except by the permission of al-Lahi. (It is a) determined decree. And whoever

desires the reward of the world, We will give him it. And whoever desired the reward of the hereafter, We will give that reward to our appreciative ones.

And many a prophet fought (in Allah's Cause). And along with him large bands of *ribbiy* | religious leaders. But they never lost heart and did not become weak on account of what befell them in the Way of al-Lahi. They were never weakened or disgraced, and they never gave in. Al-Lahu loves the steadfast.

And there were no words except that they said, 'Rabbi, forgive our sins and excuses in our affairs and make our feet firm, giving us victory over people who do not believe.'"

Islam is a death cult. Unable to give Muslims a reason to live, Allah gave them a reason to die. There is to be no excuse to avoid fighting. They are told to never give in and never retreat.

*Quran 003.149-51* "O believers, if you obey those who disbelieve you will retreat as losers. We will cast *ru'ba* | terror into the hearts of the disbelievers because they associated partners with Il-Lahi which is not what He sent down under His authority. So their refuge is the Fire, the wretched abode of the disbelievers.

With certainty, al-Lahu fulfilled His promise to you when you were killing them with His permission until you lost courage and you fell into a dispute concerning the order, and you disobeyed the command after what He had shown that you love it. Among you are those who desire the world and among you are those who desire the hereafter. So He diverted you from them so that He may test you."

This is the model established by Tubba and resurrected through Muhammad. And although Allah bragged about destroying them for their polytheism, Tubba and Yathrib had already given rise to monotheism in Arabia. So now, to advance the lie and to hide the truth, Allah has a new strategy – *Die while killing for me!* Envenomated, they would become martyrs waging war against all mankind.

Fighting and killing, wounding and incapacitating, is how Allah determines between good Muslims and bad ones, those admitted to Paradise or sent off to Hell. And as

a result, Islam would become an orgy of death. Die killing for Allah – win a prize.

The ungrateful god did not even care if Muhammad lived or died. He was just one of many proxies of death, another religious stooge. There had been countless before and many thereafter. Then, for the ultimate lie, the egomaniacal god claimed that it mattered not to him if Muslims lived or died, killed or were killed, believed or disbelieved. That being true, why advance Islam?

While it is a minuscule point among mountainous ones, if only a messenger, Muhammad cannot be as Muslims present him. There was no prophet of Islam. Also interesting is that this presents two hypotheticals that are not possible under predestination. But why be consistent when playing God? It is so limiting for the All-Mighty.

However, the notion that no one can die without Allah's permission is mind-numbingly stupid. If a Muslim wanted to play along and pretend it was true, then how can he be your protector when you die taking the lives of innocent children? When life ends tragically at the hands of another, man is to blame. And when unbelievers are killed by believers – the religion of Islam is responsible.

To love life is to hate Islam. Those who love God hate Allah. It really isn't any more complicated than that.

Muslims fight and kill to such an extent that the religion has become a scourge on the planet, a plague of death. If you want to live in a world free of religious terrorism, of mindless zombies kicking people in the streets in religious rage, without days like October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, then you need to stand alongside the compassionate and courageous and resist Islam. Otherwise, Muslims screaming Allahu Akbar **“will cast terror into the hearts of the unbelievers.”** This is the legacy of Allah, Islam, Muhammad, and the Quran.

We will return to this surah in later chapters. It only gets worse from there.

Not surprisingly, the demotion Allah afforded his non-prophet was embarrassing for a man who was claiming to be better than Moseh and Dowd. Conveniently, therefore, Allah dispensed with consistency and contradicted himself on the next occasion. He is recorded protesting...

***Quran 033.040*** “Muhammad is not the father of any of your men, but the Messenger of Allah and the Seal of the Prophets; and Allah has full knowledge of all things.” For a sensible being, the proof of a prophet would be an accurate prophecy, but Allah did not play by those rules. In Muhammad’s case, the “Seal” was a hairy mole on his back. And who would dare disagree with a know-it-all?

Since we have previously addressed what the 33<sup>rd</sup> surah brags Muslims did to Jews in Yathrib, beheading, enslaving, and robbing them, we’ll not replicate that presentation here.

So, let’s consider the third mention of Muhammad’s name in the Quran. It is found in ***Quran 047.002***, so at least they are randomly spaced. And equally inane because the Islamic god forgot what he had revealed to Doctor Truth. ***Quran 047.002*** “But those who believe and work deeds of righteousness, and believe in that sent down to Muhammad, for it is the Truth from their Lord, He will remove from them their ills and improve their condition.” I’m beating a gimpy camel here, but nonetheless, there cannot be a conditional clause under the auspices of predestination. And while I cannot speak for you, I prefer a God who is literate.

Moving on to the fourth and final iteration of Muhammad in the text of the Quran, we find the following: ***Quran 048.029*** “Muhammad is the messenger of al-Lahi; and those who are with him are strong against Unbelievers, (but) compassionate amongst each other. Thou wilt see them bow and prostrate themselves (in prayer), seeking Grace from al-Lahi and (His) Good Pleasure.

On their faces are their marks, (being) the traces of their prostration. This is their similitude in the Taurat; and their similitude in the Gospel is: like a seed which sends forth its blade, then makes it strong; it then becomes thick, and it stands on its own stem, (filling) the sowers with wonder and delight.

As a result, it fills the Unbelievers with rage at them. Al-Lahu has promised those among them who believe and do righteous deeds forgiveness, and a great Reward.”

This begins accurately enough. Muhammad was the messenger of al-Lahi. The problem is that al-Lahi was Satan, the demon-possessed prophet’s alter ego and, thus, not God.

The promise is also untrue. Islam is penal. It would be hard to find a religion more retarding, at least apart from Hasidic Judaism. Although to be fair, they are based upon the same Talmud.

It is also true that Muslims “bow down and prostrate themselves.” Mooning God is a central plank of their religion – and this, no doubt, pleases Satan.

However, “this similitude” cannot be found “in the Taurat,” which we will assume is the Towrah since it is a preferred rabbinical pronunciation. Yahowah never asks anyone to bow down before Him, and when someone makes this mistake, He politely asks them to stand. There is, however, one command to bow and it is found in *Yasha’yah* / Isaiah where those being judged will be humiliated in this way.

As for their “similitude in the Gospel,” there is more than one of them and they are not even remotely accurate. And while they do not call for prostrations, to claim that which is false is to admit to being dishonest. And while it is a minor point among more revealing ones, when God speaks of seeds growing strong, it is never in reference to grass which is fleeting and fades. Moreover, the transition from the untenable position that the Torah and Gospel

convey the same message on prostration and that the Gospel message strengthens, it is incongruous to say, “as a result, it fills the unbelievers with rage at them.”

While I have presented all four mentions of Muhammad, Allah apparently had a senior moment and forgot his name in *Quran 061.006*. But that was hardly his only mistake since there was no “Jesus,” and Allah mistakenly called him ‘Iesa. There was no “Mary,” either, and it would have been impossible for a mythical misnomer in the 1<sup>st</sup> century CE to have uttered the name of a god whose name would not become known until the 7<sup>th</sup> century. Nonetheless...

*Quran 061.006* “And when said ‘Iesa | Jesus, the son (of) Mary, ‘Yabani Is’raila | O Children of Israel! Lo! I am the messenger of al-Lahi to you, confirming that which (was) between my hands of al-Taurat | the Towrah (which came) bringing Bashir | Glad Tidings of a Rasuli | Messenger to come from after me, whose name (shall be) Ahmadu.’ But when he came to them with proofs and signs, they said, ‘This is evident sorcery!’”

Not to worry, Ahmadu, at least the imaginary ‘Iesa got the “mad” part right. Too bad the proofs and signs didn’t materialize and everyone branded you a sorcerer.

The reason Muhammad was so preoccupied with belittling the misnomer Jesus by renaming him Esau, and calling him “‘Iesa bin Maryam,” and then converting the now-legendary Christian god to the Islamic herald of Ahmad, is that he was the competition for many of the surviving residents of Raqemow, now known as Petra. Muhammad’s first “revelations” are alleged to have begun in 610 CE and the Islamic calendar commences in 622 CE when he fled to Yathrib in shame following the fiasco of the Satanic Verses and Night’s Journey.

In the dozen years in between, he would have been trying and failing to convince the Arab Christian population that he was the next and last best thing. From a



historical perspective, this transpired some 250 years after the Nabateans and Romans abandoned Petra following the great earthquake in 363 CE, setting the showdown around the Ka'aba three centuries after Constantine decriminalized Christianity in 312 CE. And since Muhammad was envious of the claims they made of their god, and since he had failed in convincing the Jews in Arabia that he was their Messiah, Muhammad, excuse me, Ahmad, needed to cut the myth of 'Iesa, excuse me again, Jesus, down to his size – which was really puny.

Although, once again, we find an occasional nugget of truth in the Quranic diatribe. In this case, “they said, ‘this is evident sorcery!’” Frankly, it’s obvious.

Moving past the man who would be god, we find that the following Bukhari Hadith confirms Islam’s lack of choice and Muhammad’s dearth of prophetic credentials.

*Bukhari:V4B55N549* “Allah’s Apostle, the true and truly inspired said, ‘As it relates to your creation, every one of you is collected in the womb of his mother for the first forty days, and then he becomes a clot for another forty days, and then a piece of flesh for another forty days [a four-month gestation isn’t even half right nor is the process]. Then Allah sends an angel to write four words: He writes his deeds, time of his death, means of his livelihood, and whether he will be wretched or blessed.’”

Thank you, Doctor Muhammad. You are truly inspired. Allah’s time in the womb of our mothers miraculously conceiving children in *Quran 039.006* wasn’t wasted on you. And you even managed to work in a nifty explanation of predestination for the half-baked children (4-month gestation) of Islam. Bravo.

Scribbling on, the Pen gathers rivals for its pole position in the race of creation...

*Tabari I:204* “I asked the Prophet, ‘Where was Allah before His creation?’ Muhammad replied: ‘He was in a cloud with no air underneath or above it.’”

A cloud without air, now there's one for the science classes. Last time I checked, a cloud was comprised of water suspended in air.

*Tabari I:204* “Then Allah created His Throne upon the water.”

If there were clouds, water, and a throne – how did the Pen come first? And may I ask, how could there have been a cloud and water before the Earth was created? And just checking, isn't H<sub>2</sub>O comprised of two of the many gasses within our atmosphere?

I'm sure the non-prophet will clear this up, so let's listen to a Hadith from one of his Companions. Like so many Traditions, this one is found in both Tabari and Bukhari.

*Tabari I:204* & *Bukhari:V4B54N414* “Some people came to the Messenger, entered his presence, and said: ‘Give us gifts!’ [Muhammad's militants were mercenaries after all. The prophet bribed his way to prosperity.] This continued until it annoyed him. Then they left.

Some other people came in and said, ‘We have come to greet the Messenger of Allah and become knowledgeable about the religion and ask about the beginning of the world.’

He said, ‘Allah existed while there was nothing else. His Throne was upon the water, and all that was going to be was written on the memorial Tablet before anything else was created. Then Allah created the seven heavens.’

Just then, someone came to me and said, ‘That camel of yours is gone.’ I went out and found that she was out of sight. I surely wish that I would have let her go so that I would not have missed the rest of the Prophet's remarks!”

Okay, so, the Pen was created first, but before it was created, Allah created his throne in a cloud without air. The throne was on water, which was yet to be created. Then we had writing on a tablet that had yet to be created so that Allah could tell us that there are seven heavens, which were created before or after the Earth depending upon which

version you believe. Bottom line: the camel's gone. That's about all we know for sure.

The Bukhari version of the runaway camel ends with this insight into how Muhammad conveyed his “inspired” revelations and how they were ultimately retained and passed along to us as scripture...

*Bukhari:V4B54N414* “One day the Prophet stood up amongst us for a long period and informed us about the beginning of creation. He talked about everything in detail. He ended his speech by mentioning how the people of Paradise will enter the Garden and how the people of Hell will enter the Fire. Some remembered what he had said, and some forgot.”

Muhammad's fellow thieves and terrorists weren't the only ones who had trouble remembering this stuff. *Bukhari:V6B61N550* “The Prophet said, ‘It is a bad thing that some of you say, “I have forgotten such-and-such verse of the Quran.” For truly, I have been caused by Allah to forget it. So you must keep on reciting the Quran because it escapes faster than a runaway camel.’”

It is good to know that camels also had an aversion to the Quran, too. I'm gaining a newfound respect for these lumpy and grumpy spitting artiodactyla.

Since memories were fleeting, to be fair, I say we give Muhammad another chance. Surely he'll straighten all this out. After all, almost two billion people trust *this* man with their souls – and many of them kill for him.

*Tabari I:206* “When Allah wanted to create the heavens and earth, He grabbed a fistful of small rocks in the water. He then opened his fist with the rocks and they rose in the form of smoke.

Then Allah fashioned the seven heavens and extended the earth in two days. He finished the creation on the seventh day.

He created the Footstool after the Pen and then the Throne. Thereafter He created the air and darkness.

**He then created the water and placed His Throne upon it. ...He was in a cloud with no air underneath or above it. Thus the Messenger reported.”**

So that explains it. Muhammad was making this up as he went along. And he was as dimwitted as the Black Stone representing his god.

Now, I ask you: since it's obvious that his scripture was contrived, what else do you suppose Muhammad made up as he went along: Allah and Islam perhaps? And that's really the point. The more you're exposed to Muhammad and his religion, the more you will come to understand the nature and purpose of Islam.

There are two reasons I am sharing these inane and contradictory Islamic creation accounts. First, I promised that we would start at the beginning and cover Muhammad's creation of Islam chronologically – starting with his version of the world's beginnings. We will go step by step through his corruption of Adam, Noah, and Abraham to see how he misused the patriarchs to establish his dogma.

Second, I want you to know Muhammad and Allah – to see them as they really are. Each time they propose that which is illogical, impossible, contradictory, or twisted, you'll be able to judge their sincerity and veracity.

By way of example, Muhammad had to make the Ka'aba – which was said to be Allah's House even though it was a rock pile to pagan gods – seem worthy of veneration. Therefore...

*Tabari I:216* **“Allah created the Ancient House upon the water on four pillars. He did this two thousand years before He created this world.”** Islam's credibility is based upon making the Ka'aba – the black cube in Mecca – a legitimate monotheistic shrine. However, the Ka'aba not only preceded Allah and Islam by centuries, it was in Petra, not

Mecca. And worse for Allah, he was not among the top rocks at the time.

As I have mentioned previously, the environment in and around Petra not only fits the narratives in the Quran and Hadith where Mecca does not, but it also explains why all of the initial mosques were oriented toward its direction south of Jerusalem. Petra had been a thriving religious center for the Nabataeans. It served as a trading depot for caravans and a watering hole for camels for a thousand years before Islam.

This would have remained true through 106 CE when Rome took control of the Nabataean capital. Fellow enterprising pagans, Rome invested in the city and caused it to flourish architecturally. As a result, Petra remained a trade center up through the Great Rift Valley for the empire for two centuries.

However, when shipping by sea replaced slower and less economical caravans, Petra lost some of its appeal as a watering hole for burdened camels. Its remaining claim to fame would be its shrines to pagan gods. And this may be why it appealed to Christians, who, in the 4<sup>th</sup> century, migrated there after Emperor Constantine decriminalized their religion. Petra's shrines were repurposed for Christianity as gods and their devotees vied for supremacy.

The city, which was carved into the rock cliffs, giving it its name, was in sharp decline when it was devastated by a massive earthquake in 363 CE. The tremors caused the collapse of many of its buildings while devastating its water-supply system. Without a source of revenue or a stable population, a new religion with an additional god would have been welcomed here by the time of Muhammad's arrival in the late 6<sup>th</sup> or early 7<sup>th</sup> century.

The earthquake was a turning point for the remnant of Nabataeans, such that within 80 years of Muhammad's death, Petra was abandoned and the rocks comprising the

Ka'aba were moved to Mecca. This occurred following a series of battles as the first caliphs vied for control of the emerging religion. The Quran's qiblah was then changed to accommodate the change of venues.

While there is no archeological record of any kind identifying the mud-hut village of Mecca with Muhammad or Islam, the oldest record of Allah's name is found on a stele dedicated to Qos-Allah by a local "*melek*," the Hebrew word for "king." Moreover, the earliest evidence of Muhammad's tribal ancestors is found just outside Petra, not Mecca. As if we needed more evidence, Petra had a waterway between mountains that fit the Islamic ritual, while the "mountains" are simply rocks in Mecca without an aqueduct.

Should you wonder when this transfer of the Ka'aba occurred, it was during Islam's second civil war circa 690 CE. In the fray between warlords from Damascus and Petra, the original Ka'aba was destroyed after the Battle of Karbala. The army of the Umayyad caliphate had killed Hussain, the grandson of Muhammad, and then most of his extended family. And then to solidify their authority, they built a new Ka'aba in Mecca, altering a few verses in the still-oral, Quran to accommodate the change of locations and qiblahs.

Forget for a moment that this story contradicts Muhammad's earlier testimony. The Ka'aba was a wreck. During Muhammad's day, it was constructed of unhewn and unmortared rocks. It didn't even have a roof. Even today, after the move, the new and improved version is so unattractive it has to be draped in black – and that's after having been rebuilt ten times. Such a "building," and I use that term loosely, is beneath God's style and status.

Not only had it been a pagan shrine, housing over three hundred rock idols, but we still have to deal with three wholly divergent accounts of who built it. In different

places in the Hadith and the Quran, Muhammad claims that the Ka'aba's contractor was Allah, Adam, and Abraham. Well, at least, they all start with the letter "A."

There are many more creation variations. But I'd be remiss if I didn't share my favorite. The whole earth was placed upon a big fish, the very same fish that swallowed Jonah. In this version, we discover...

*Tabari 1:219* "When Allah wanted to create the creation, He brought forth smoke from the water. The smoke hovered loftily over it. He called it 'heaven.'

Then He dried out the water and made it earth. He split it and made it seven earths on Sunday.

He created the earth upon a big fish, that being the fish mentioned in the Quran. By the Pen, the fish was in the water. The water was upon the back of a small rock.

The rock was on the back of an angel. The angel was on a big rock. The big rock was in the wind.

The fish became agitated. As a result, the earth quaked, so Allah anchored the mountains and made it stable.

This is why the Quran says Allah made for the earth 'firmly anchored mountains, lest it shake you up.'"

Dr. Seuss has nothing on these guys. This is better than *One Fish, Two Fish, Red Fish, Blue Fish*.



Before we give up and go fishing, I'd like to share some more of what Islam had to say about the creation of man. It was one of Muhammad's and Allah's favorite subjects – covered countless times in the Hadith and Quran. Since neither was capable of prophecy or miracles, man's existence was used to prove Allah's supremacy.

*Tabari 1:258* “Allah created Adam from sticky clay, meaning viscous and sweet smelling, from slime, being stinking. It became stinking slime after having been compact soil. Allah formed Adam with His own hand.” (*Quran 015.026*)

Therefore, science aside, if a Muslim calls you a “stinking slimeball,” thank him. It’s a compliment, I think.

The referenced verse says...

*Quran 015.026* “We fashioned man from fermented clay, stinking slime, dried tingling hard as we fashioned jinn [demons] from white hot flame.”

As I have stated, and repeated, there is no appreciable difference between Hadith and Quran. They were both from Muhammad and then transmitted orally through the same illiterate, and obviously ignorant, people. It all stinks to high heaven.

Elsewhere in the Quran, the un-god created man from “dust,” “spurting water,” “contemptible water,” “coagulated blood,” “a drop of semen,” “an embryo,” “a single sperm [whose do you suppose?],” “a single cell,” “a chewed up lump of flesh,” “extract of base fluid,” “inordinate haste,” “nutfah,” “another man,” or simply “weakness” depending on where you look. There are thirty creation accounts and twenty-two variations. Of course, this must all make sense, because Allah insists there are no contradictions in the Quran – well, at least up to the point he explains how to deal with his contradictions in the 2<sup>nd</sup> surah.

Among these fairytales, there’s yet another problem. It is incumbent upon a belief system to answer the “why” question: Why are we here? The answer should be attached to the creation story, but Islam doesn’t bother. Worse, Muhammad’s ultimate answer is indicting. Allah said, *Quran 085.001* “I have created jinn (demons) and men only to worship Me. I do not want anything from them.” Islam is devoid of choice, and a religion without choice is akin to subjugation and slavery.



It is also demeaning to suggest that a superior being would create an inferior one and then command the species to worship him. It would be like a person training a toad to croak: “You are great!” “You are great!” “You are great!” every day, all day, all while bowing down and showing you his derriere. God is not so insecure that He needs a “praise machine” or so lame that He made one as imprecise as man.

The *Towrah* | Teaching says Yahowah created ‘Adam (the Hebrew word for man) out of the minute physical components comprising matter, i.e., from the elements of the Earth. Then, after providing us with a *nepesh* | soul or consciousness like other animals, He offered us a *neshamah* | conscience so that, as a result of listening and learning, we could think our way to Him. (Although, the Quran, like the New Testament and Talmud before it, seems hellbent on neutering its potential.)

The deployment of the *neshamah* | conscience is why Yahowah stated that we were made in *His* image as a diminished manifestation of the Almighty in fewer dimensions. Humans are afforded Godly characteristics, enabling us to know Yahowah, to communicate with Him, and to choose to have a relationship with Him through the *Beryth* | Covenant. If we wish to show our appreciation for Him *after* we have come to know Him, that’s fine. But it was not *why* we were created.

This conflicts with Islam. Although the god of the Quran sounds like Muhammad, Islam dispenses with the “in His image” idea because Islam’s god and man are supposed to have nothing in common.

There is a Hadith attributed to Muhammad in which he passed a man beating a slave. He told him to stop because: “Allah made Adam in the slave’s image.” Being crafted “in the slave’s image” was designed to underscore Muhammad’s concept of Islam – a religion named “submission” is devoid of freewill.

Yahowah wants us to choose; Allah wants us to submit. One wants to be loved, the other feared. There may be a reason the Islamic prostration requires one to bow their head metaphorically toward Hell while their posterior moons Heaven.

The Islamic creation account continues with the following Hadith. But before we consider it, I want to restate that, like the Christians in Petra, Muhammad was confused regarding Gabry'el. As *gibowr* implies, he was the mightiest man of God – and thus *Dowd* | David. This means that the alleged meeting in the Gospels between “Mary” and “Gabriel” is as much a myth as is the following...

*Tabari 1:258* “Allah sent Gabriel to the Earth to bring Him some clay. The Earth said, ‘I take refuge in Allah against you mutilating me. So Gabriel returned without having taken any clay and said, ‘Lord, the earth took refuge in You, and I granted its wish.

Allah then sent Michael, and exactly the same thing happened. Then He sent the angel of death. He took some soil from the Earth and made a mixture. He did not take it from a single place but took red, white, and black soil. Therefore, the children of Adam came out different.”

According to Islamic Critical Race Theory, we’re different races because the stinking slime was red, white, and black. And we owe our existence to the “angel of death.”

But there is actually more to this story than mutilating the Earth with a handful of soil. Satan, veiled here as Allah, knows that *Gabry'el* | God’s Most Competent Man, is the Messiah Dowd. The Adversary is aware that, upon the King’s return to Earth on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations (called the Day of Doom in the Quran), Satan will be dispatched to Hell. So, in the Devil’s version of this story, Dowd fails – along with Michael, who is Dowd’s Herald. The victor, who successfully mutilates the

Earth, is Satan, himself, as the Angel of Death. Perverted. Transparent. Clever.

Allah wasn't finished telling his tale of woe. Continuing to speak of the Angel of Death...

*Tabari I:259* "He went up with the soil, then moistened it so it became sticky clay. The soil changed and become stinking. This is what Allah meant when He said, 'From slime, stinking.'

The Lord Almighty sent Iblis [from the Greek *dioblos*] to take some skin from the earth, both sweet and salty, and Allah created Adam from it. For this reason he was named Adam – he was created from the skin (*adim*) of the earth."

It is telling that Allah admits I was correct in my analysis of the Hadith. As he continues with his accounting of the one who mutilated the Earth in the conception of man, Allah is acknowledging that the Angel of Death was Iblis – the Devil. He succeeded in the degradation of humanity, calling us "stinking slime" while also touting his revisionist victory over Gabry'el.

As the un-god's illiterate non-prophet, Muhammad didn't know that 'Adam was actually the Hebrew word for "man." The lesson here is if you're going to plagiarize, you ought to be more careful. Otherwise, you're apt to believe Gabriel was the enemy of the Jews and attribute creation to the wrong "god."

Was this inspired by the Creator of the universe, or did Muhammad say,

*Tabari I:261* "Allah caused Adam's clay to ferment. He left it lying around for forty nights... Iblis [the Devil] used to come to it and kick it with his foot, whereupon it made sounds.

Then Iblis entered Adam's mouth and left from his posterior, and he entered his ass and left from his mouth. Then he said, 'You are not something for making sounds. What then were you created for? If I am given authority over you, I shall ruin you.'"

The moment we accept the obvious, that Allah is Satan, the un-god's disregard for humanity becomes clear. Muslims are his stooges, mere proxies, who are motivated to attack Yahowah's Chosen People. That is Islam.

Muhammad was keen to tell us that Satan flows throughout Muslims (and within him). *Bukhari:V3B33N254* "Satan circulates in human beings as blood flows in our bodies."

To believe Islam is to disregard Islam. One must be ignorant of what the non-prophet said to support the religion.

The next interlude of demonic delusion is revealing. After exploring Adam's posterior, Satan told the angels... *Bukhari:V3B33N254* "Don't be afraid of that one [the partially fermented Adam] for Allah is solid whereas this one is hollow."

While I claim no expertise on the consistency of fermenting humans, I do know that Allah was synonymous with the largest rock of the Ka'aba, the Black Stone. Rocks are indeed solid. God is spirit by all sane accounts, which would make Him the antithesis of solid. Satan has provided another clue.

Just for giggles, let's canvass the remaining accounts. We are told...

*Tabari 1:263* "When Allah's spirit entered Adam's head, he sneezed. The angels said, 'Praise be to Allah.' When it reached his stomach, he grew hungry. When it reached his feet, he ran for food.

This explains why the Quran says, 'Man was created of inordinate haste.' (*Quran 021.037*) Whenever something of Allah's spirit moved in Adam's body, it became flesh and blood. When the blown spirit reached his navel, he looked at his body and was pleased to see its beauty."

We typically sneeze to remove irritants, telling us something interesting about Allah. Although I suppose that the angelic response may have been intended as a harbinger of today's "gesundheit" response, thereby crediting team Islam with their first and only fulfilled prophecy.

But this I must know, why would Adam have a navel? Did he have a mother? An umbilical cord? Shouldn't Adam have been the only man in creation without a navel?

*Tabari I:267* **“And He taught Adam all the names as follows: He taught him the name of everything, down to fart and little fart. [That’s what it says.] And Adam told each kind of creature about its name and referred it to its genus. Allah said, ‘I know what you do not know.’”**

**“If we [angels, jinn, Allah?] are not better than Adam is, we are at least more knowledgeable because we existed before him, and the nations were created before him.”**

Claiming to be smarter than the Islamic rendition of Adam isn't much to brag about. After all, he was just learning how to “fart.”

Seeking clarification, I wonder how the nations could have been created before the first man. The Islamic answer is embarrassing. You will soon discover that the Quran and Hadith claim that the Muslim prophet, Alexander the Great, found an extraterrestrial nation around a celestial mud pit in which our sun sets. Really.

This Hadith sounds innocuous enough until we associate it with the Quran – at least notwithstanding the notion of angels boasting and being tested...

*Tabari I:271* **“When the angels boasted about their knowledge, they were tested. Allah taught Adam all the names. Then He presented them to the angels and said, ‘Tell Me the names of these if you speak the truth in saying that you are more knowledgeable than what I created. The angels hurriedly sought repentance. Allah said, ‘Adam, tell them their names!’”**

Muhammad claims the Quran was revealed by an angel. But that's not good if Allah's angels are prone to deceit, and if they are so unaware, they don't know the word for swine or know a rock from a god.

*Tabari I:272* “Adam began to call everything by its name, and nation after nation was presented to him. Allah preferred Adam to the angels with respect to knowledge.”

“Nation after nation was presented to Adam,” of all people. But before you laugh it off as irrelevant, irrational, and irreverent, consider this: each Hadith was tied to the Quran, so while it’s irreverent and irrational, it’s not irrelevant.

This next little ditty was borrowed from the Christians in Petra who believed that the Earth was 6,000 years old...

*Tabari I:224* “Each day of the six in which He created corresponds to a thousand years. The conclusion is that the time elapsed from when Allah first began creating His creatures to when He finished is 7,000 years. As proved by us earlier with the help of evidential statements, there is a duration of 7,000 years from the time when our Lord finished to the moment of the annihilation.”

As I have shared previously, to calibrate creation’s clock to the rate time is measured here on Earth, we must divide 14 billion years by the  $10^{12}$  extent the CMB proves that it was stretched in the vicinity of the Big Bang. The math of relativity reveals that the six days of creation equate to 14 billion years, not 7,000.

Yahowah’s 7,000-year timeline, which is presented for your edification within Resources at YadaYah.com, contemplates the period after being banished from the Garden to being allowed back in on Sukah, followed by a millennium of Camping Out with our Father. So, Allah is either confused or he is promoting a revisionist agenda.

As for the “moment of the annihilation,” that’s a myth as well. Satan, as spirit, like light, cannot be annihilated, which is why he is going to be incarcerated. And his departure into the black hole of She’owl will occur in year 6000 Yah, not 7,000. Wishful thinking, I suppose.

Although, according to the Christian Book of Revelation, Satan is liberated at the conclusion of the

millennial celebration of Sukah to have one last opportunity to torment God's people. While it's not true, at least we know where Allah got his material.

Although it is obvious, Muslims are not told why Allah wants to destroy the world, or even when.

*Tabari 1:181* “The Prophet said, ‘I was sent immediately before the coming of the Day of Doom. I preceded it like this one preceding that one’ – referring to his index and middle finger.

*Tabari 1:182* He said: ‘Allah will not make this nation [of Islam] incapable of lasting half a day – a day being a thousand years.’ (Consequently, based upon the Prophet's authority, what remained of time was half a day of the days of which one is a thousand years. The conclusion is that the time that had elapsed to the Prophet's statement corresponds to 6,500 years).”

The Devil's Day of Doom is the most joyous on Yahowah's eternal calendar. On *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations in year 6000 Yah / beginning at sunset in *Yaruwshalaim* | the Source of Guidance on Reconciliation on October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033, God will enjoy the long-awaited Family Reunion with Yisra'el and Yahuw'dym. And as wonderful as this will be for the Covenant Family, it will be ruinous for the Devil and the Muslims and Christians who worshiped him as their god.

Should we play along with the Messenger's delusion, it means that the Earth should have been annihilated 500 years after Muhammad shared his divine insight in 610 CE. Last time I checked, the year 1110 came and went without incident. The only mystery is: why didn't Islam go with it?

But at least now you know the inspiration for my original title, *Prophet of Doom*. This prediction regarding the Day of Doom was Muhammad's most famous attempt at prophecy. That said, I much prefer *God Damn Religion*.

*Bukhari:V4B56N808* “I relate the Traditions of Allah's Apostle to you for I would rather fall from the sky than attribute something to him falsely. But when I tell you a thing which is between you and

me, then no doubt, war is guile. I heard Allah's Apostle say, 'In the world's last days there will appear some young foolish people who will use the Quran's best speech to abandon Islam.

Their belief will not go beyond their throats, so wherever you meet them, kill them, for he who kills them will get a reward on the Day of Doom.'" Muhammad just said, "Kill a Muslim and earn a prize!"

The non-prophet's un-god, however, knew it was true. Just as *Yada Yahowah* has awakened thousands of Jews, such that they have parted ways with religion and politics and have returned to Yahowah, *God Damn Religion* will free many from Islam. And for them, it is better to die apart from the Devil than live eternally with him.

Returning to Islamic "science," this is how the sun works. Nuclear fusion is evidently a myth...

*Tabari 1:230* "With your Lord there is neither night nor day. The light of the heavens comes from the light of His face."

That means that Allah was the sun, stars, and moon – a standard-issue pagan idol. And while that's hardly astute, it gets worse. The sun not only talks, it bows down, worships Allah, and rises in the west.

*Bukhari:V4B54N421* "I walked hand in hand with the Prophet when the sun was about to set. We did not stop looking at it. The Prophet asked, 'Do you know where the sun goes at sunset?' I replied, 'Allah and His Apostle know better.'

He said, 'It travels until it falls down and prostrates Itself underneath the Throne. The angels who are in charge of the sun prostrate themselves, also.

The sun asks permission to rise again. It is permitted. Then it will prostrate itself again but this prostration will not be accepted. The sun then says, "My Lord, where do You command me to rise, from where I set or from where I rose?"

Allah will order the sun to return whence it has come and so the sun will rise in the west. And that is the interpretation of the statement of Allah in the Quran: "And the sun runs its fixed course



for a term (decreed). That is the Decree of the All-Knowing.”””  
(*Quran 036.038*)

That is breathtaking in its stupidity, but it does not stand alone. The 36<sup>th</sup> surah confirms this foolishness.

*Quran 036.037* “And a Sign for them is the Night. We strip off the Day from it, and behold they are plunged into darkness.

*Quran 036.038* And the sun keeps revolving in its orbit, That is the ordinance and decree, even the dispensation of the All-Knowing, the All-Mighty, the Wise.

*Quran 036.039* And the moon, We have measured and appointed, even ordained, for her mansions until she returns like dried date stalks or old, shriveled palm leaves.

*Quran 036.040* It is not permitted for the Sun to overtake the Moon, nor can the Night outstrip the Day. They swim and float along in orbit in a sphere.

*Quran 036.041* And a Sign for them is that We bore their progeny, conceiving their offspring, in the laden ship (of Nuh).

*Quran 036.042* And We have created for them of the like thereunto, similar vessels, for them to ride.

*Quran 036.043* We could have drowned them if We pleased. And there will be no shout (or helper) for them (to hear their cry) nor will they be saved.

*Quran 036.044* Unless it be a mercy from Us and as an enjoyment for a time.”

That was mind-numbing. Allah is so desperate for attention that he is claiming that “Night” is his sign. He achieves it by stripping the day. As a result, humankind is plunged into darkness. On the un-god’s orders, this is achieved because the sun keeps revolving in its orbit, obviously unaware that night and day are the result of the Earth’s rotation on its axis. Nonetheless, Allah is All-Knowing, the Wise.

With a fondness for the moon, since she is the source of his crescent insignia, Allah has measured and ordained

mansions. Only Allah knows what a rock would do with palatial palaces. But his loyalty to the moon is measured since he would have her shrivel like a dried date stalk.

Allah insists that the darkness of Night cannot outstrip the Day, as the sun and moon swim and float along while orbiting in a sphere. That is to say, because the sun and moon seem to follow the same path across the sky as the Earth rotates, they are in the same orbit according to the All-Knowing god of Islam.

They are not only racing one another, this celestial contest is a Sign from Allah that he bore their progeny, I suppose as little suns and baby moons. Moreover, these wee little stars and moons went for a ride in Noah's Ark – which is evidently how they survived the flood. However, Allah didn't want to be seen burning Nuh's ship to rescue the offspring of the sun and moon, so he boasted that he had created many other vessels for them to ride. But not stopping there, the Great and Powerful Oz of Islam tells Muslims that, if he preferred, he could have drowned the sun and moon in the deluge. And if he had, he would also have stifled their complaints, ensuring that other suns and moons would be prevented from hearing their cries of distress and rescuing them. And believe it or not, it's all in the perfect Quran with clear proof from your Lord. And we have it on his authority that he was merciful to the sun and moon so that they might enjoy themselves a while longer.

Since this has been such a rad adventure into the cosmology of our solar system, perhaps we should linger here a bit longer in the 36<sup>th</sup> surah and learn evermore from the All-Knowing and Wise.

It begins with intrigue...

*Quran 036.001* “Ya Sin (these letters are one of the miracles of the Quran, and none but Allah (Alone) knows their meanings).”

Ya is from the Hebrew Yowd. It represents the first letter in Yahowah's name and was drawn as the hand of

God. It shows God reaching down and out to us as would a loving Father, expecting us to grasp hold of His open hand in return as His children. And while the Shin in Hebrew was drawn in the form of teeth and represented the spoken word and being nourished by it, Sin was the name of the most popular moon god in Arabia. In Sumer, Sin, as the moon, was the father of the sun. Although, later in Babylon, Sin became a goddess and represented ‘Asherah / Astarte – the Queen of Heaven and Mother of God.

Therefore, Allah wants us to believe that God’s hand is reaching out to him instead of man. Mystery solved.

But now, who is speaking and what is “I” saying...

*Quran 036.002* “I call to witness the Quran, custodian of all laws.” (*Ahmed Ali*)

*Quran 036.002* “By the Quran full of wisdom (i.e., full of laws, evidences, and proofs).” (*The Noble Quran*)

*Quran 036.002* “By the wise Quran.” (*Pickthal*)

*Quran 036.002* “I swear by the Quran, full of wisdom.” (*Shakir*)

*Quran 036.002* “Consider this Quran, full of wisdom.” (*Asad*)

Evidently, “I” is the “We” attesting to the un-god’s oneness, and this was addressing the Messenger...

*Quran 036.003* “Lo! You are one of the messengers.

*Quran 036.004* On a straight path.

*Quran 036.005* A revelation of the Mighty, the Merciful.

*Quran 036.006* That you may warn a people not were warned their forefathers, so they heedless.

*Quran 036.007* Certainly proved true the word upon most of them so they do not believe.

*Quran 036.008* Verily! (We) have put iron collars and chains on their heels and necks which reach to their chins, so their heads (are) forced up.

***Quran 036.009*** And We have put a barrier before them and a barrier behind them, and We covered them so that they cannot see.

***Quran 036.010*** It is the same to them whether you warn them or not, they will not believe.”

After we get past the issue of who is speaking to whom and the false statements regarding the Quran, we are told that “this is the revelation of the Mighty, the Merciful, that you may warn a people whose fathers were not warned.” And even though they were not given any guidance, they are nonetheless convicted and will be punished because they did not believe that which was not communicated to them. That’s clearly “Merciful.”

Allah would have us believe that “I” turned “We” have put iron collars on their heels and necks which reach up past their chins. Their heads are held up ready for the scalding water. They were also barricaded, which begs the question: why send a warner? And if Allah’s message is so unconvincing, how can the Quran be clear?

Just as Allah forgot Muhammad’s name and called his non-prophet Ahmad, he has now forgotten his own...

***Quran 036.011*** “You can only warn who follows the reminder and fears al-Rahman secretly. So give him good news of forgiveness and a noble reward.”

If they were never told, how can the warner’s message be a reminder? If they are shackled and buried already, what’s the point? Why would fearing Rahman secretly be of merit when Allah condemns everyone who associated anyone with him?

Is the un-god of Islam actually this dimwitted or is he telling us that he can play Muslims for dimwits, and they’ll never be the wiser?

***Quran 036.012*** “We, lo! We give life to the dead. We record that which they send before, and their traces (to the mosques for five compulsory prayers, Jihad (holy fighting in Allah’s Cause) and all

other good and evil they did), and every thing We have recorded with numbers in a clear Book.”

Dead is not enough in Islam. The deceased must rise again to be tormented by Rahman. Fortunately, since it is man’s deeds, not the un-god’s which are being delineated, that book will be lucid.

*Quran 036.013* “And set forth to them a similitude, dwellers of the town (it is said to be Antioch), when came the Messengers to it.

*Quran 036.014* When We sent two to them but them liars, so We sent a third to reinforce them, and they said, ‘Verily, we have been sent to you.’

*Quran 036.015* They said, ‘You are only men like us. Al-Rahman has not sent down any thing. You are only lying.’

*Quran 036.016* They said, ‘Our *Rabbuna* | Lord knows that we to you surely messengers.

*Quran 036.017* And not on us except to convey plainly.’

*Quran 036.018* They said, ‘Lo we, we see an evil omen from you. If you do not desist, we will surely stone you to death and surely will inflict you a grievous punishment from us.’

*Quran 036.019* They said, ‘Your evil omens (be) with you! Is it because you are reminded and warned? Nay, but you are transgressing (disobedient) folk!’”

All the while, there has been no message, just lame protestations of non-existent signs and books, irritating arguments without cogent responses, and cruel and inappropriate threats. This narration is only helpful in demonstrating that Rahman’s communication skills and disposition are no better than Allah’s. He cannot remember the town, who he sent, why he sent them, what they said, or when this occurred. All that we know is that we have yet another rendition of the Never-Ending Argument. This might as well have been in Petra. It was a waste of breath.

It is the same broken record, or should I say, Pen...

*Quran 036.020* “Then there came running from the farthest part of the town, a man, saying, ‘O my people! Obey the Messengers!

*Quran 036.021* Obey those who ask no wages of you and who are rightly guided.

*Quran 036.022* And what for me not I worship the one who created me and to whom you shall be returned?

*Quran 036.023* Shall I take from besides him gods, if al-Rahman intends for me any harm? Not will avail me their intercession anything and not they protect me.

*Quran 036.024* Then, verily, I should be in error manifest.

*Quran 036.025* Lo, I have believed in your Lord, so hear me!’

*Quran 036.026* It was said, ‘Enter *al-Janata* | the paradise.’ He said, ‘Would that my people knew.’”

Snappy dialogue. Obviously credible because there were three witnesses with the undisclosed messenger. However, there are some peculiarities. How did the man fleet of foot from the other side of town know what had been said to such an extent that he ordered O my people to obey the Messengers – especially when they hadn’t delivered a message? What were they to obey, and why? And why is not charging a fee the distinction between godly and ungodly when the religious, including Muhammad, used religion to enrich themselves?

How is it that Allah rants about not having partners or gods associated with him, only to have Rahman be the god of Islam? Why did running man fear his Lord? How does Rahman intend to harm and intercede to protect? If O my people were disbelievers, how did Rahman become their Lord? How does one go from being “in error manifest” to “believing in your Lord,” and “entering paradise” without a sensible message?

The simple truth is that the Snake of Islam doesn’t care what anyone calls him so long as he is perceived to be the

Lord God. Prostrate to him, become his slave, believe his lies, kill for him, and the Quran has served its purpose.

*Quran 036.028* “And not We sent against his people any host from the heaven, nor did We send down.

*Quran 036.029* Not it was but one shout, and then, behold, they (were) extinguished (like ashes).

*Quran 036.030* Alas for the mankind. Never came to them any messenger but they did mock at him.

*Quran 036.031* Have they not seen how many of the generations We destroyed before them, who will not return to them.

*Quran 036.032* And lo, verily, without exception, will be brought before Us (for judgment).”

The more we read, the worse it becomes. Whether the Lord, Rahman, or some variation of Allah, the result is the same. Morbid illusions of past destruction, with entire generations and civilizations exterminated, engender fear. The threat is always that the messengers were not rational, so they were mocked. The gods were not credible, so they were disbelieved. By whatever name, the Lord becomes angry and without warning, obliterates civilians in mass genocide. And while none of this occurred, it was all a sign that the demonic deity could and would bring those he slaughtered back to life so that he could torture them forevermore. This macabre fable of cruelty past and future is the essence of the Quran. It is worshiping a toxic pea-brained Snake as if he were God or else this is your fate.

*Quran 036.033* “And a sign for them is the dead Earth. We gave it life, and We bring forth from it grains, and from it they eat.

*Quran 036.034* We places therein gardens of date-palms and grapevines, and We have caused the springs to gush forth in it.

*Quran 036.035* That they may eat of its fruit, and their hands made it not. So will they not give thanks?

*Quran 036.036* Glory be the One Who created in pairs all of what the earth grows, and from themselves what they know not.”

We concur, death is his sign, as is self-adulation. I would even credit him with creating the pairs: from terror to terror and lie to lie. And in keeping with the theme of this chapter, lo, verily we concluded our review of the 36<sup>th</sup> surah with a creation account.

But our journey is not yet done. Lo! We wouldn't want to be accused of cherry-picking the worst Allah- and Muhammad-isms out of this vast orchard of the dead Earth. So, swimming deeper into the vessel of Islamic cosmology, we discover:

*Tabari 1:232* “Gabriel brings to the sun a garment of luminosity from the light of Allah’s Throne according to the measure of the hours of the day. The garment is longer in the summer and shorter in the winter, and of intermediate length in autumn and spring. The sun puts on that garment as one of you here puts on his clothes.”

According to Professor Muhammad, the sun wears clothes like us. Their length varies depending on the season. It even has a butler attending to its needs. I’ll bet you didn’t know that.

According to Allah’s prophet, Hell, rather than the sun, generates heat...

*Bukhari:V1B10N510* “Allah’s Apostle said, ‘If it is very hot, the severity of the heat is from the raging of the Hell Fire.’”

As erroneous as all of this is, Muhammad had no excuse. He could have said, “I don’t have a clue.” He could have studied the writings of the Romans, Greeks, Egyptians, and Persians – well, perhaps if he wasn’t illiterate. They had it figured out a thousand years before Muhammad’s day.

In that the authority of the Quran, the myth of Allah, and the religion of Islam hangs on his credulity, this dimwitted delirium is condemning. However, Muhammad wasn’t through embarrassing himself. And just think, this is the good part of Islam. In due time we will evolve from



being stupid to being sadistic, from lies to terrorism, and from mumbling to murder.

*Tabari 1:233* “I heard Ka’b the Rabbi tell a marvelous story about the sun and the moon. He said the sun and moon will be like two hamstrung oxen flung into hell. Ibn Abbas contorted with anger and exclaimed three times: ‘Ka’b is lying! This is something Jewish he wants to inject into Islam.

Allah is too majestic and noble to mete out punishment where there is obedience to Him. How could He punish two servants that are praised for constant obedience? May Allah curse that Rabbi! How insolent is he toward Allah and what a tremendous fabrication has he told about these obedient servants.”

Mind you, he’s having a tizzy fit because Muhammad had said, and the Quran confirms, that the sun and moon were “obedient servants” – good Muslims. So, if the Rabbi deserved to be cursed for his story, what do you suppose would be the appropriate punishment for Muhammad and his demonic double? And before you answer, remember, the souls of billions hang in the balance. Asked another way, if people were afforded a choice, would they trust their eternity to this messenger?

*Tabari 1:233* “Ibn Abbas took a piece of wood and started to hit the ground with it. He did that for some time. Then lifting his head he threw away the wood and said, ‘You want me to tell you what I heard the Messenger say about the sun and moon and the beginning of creation and how things went with them?’ We said, ‘We would.’

When the Messenger was asked about that, he replied, ‘When Allah was done with His creation and only Adam remained to be created, He created two suns from the light of His Throne. His foreknowledge told Him that He would efface one and change it to a moon; so the moon is smaller in size than the sun.’

Muhammad continued, ‘If Allah had left the two suns as He created them, night would not have been distinguishable from day. A fasting person would not know when he must fast. A woman would not know how to reckon the period of her impurity. Muslims

would not know the time of the pilgrimage. Allah was too concerned with His slaves to do such a thing.”

I am bereft of words because this is too stupid for words. If this is your prophet, you are no brighter than he. So, how is it possible that the jihadists who perpetrated the bestial attacks of October 7<sup>th</sup>, did so believing this idiot would deliver on his brothel of boys and girls?

Muhammad’s Hadith and Allah’s Quran speak with the same forked tongue...

*Tabari 1:234* “Allah thus sent Gabriel to drag his wing three times over the face of the moon, which at the time was a sun. He effaced its luminosity and left the light in it. This is what Allah means: (in *Quran 017.012*) ‘We have blotted out the sign of the night, and We have made the sign of the day something to see by.’”

This being so, and playing along, “Gabriel’s” wings would have to be as large as the sun and comprised of a material that could endure temperatures of 10,000 Fahrenheit (5,600 Celsius). So, Mecca, we have a problem. The most extreme temperature a material compound can endure without combusting or disintegrating (that being tantalum hafnium carbide) is 4,200 degrees Celsius. So, try as we might, this is not looking good for Islam. Also concerning, with hafnium carbide weighing 12.2 g/cm<sup>3</sup>, each wing (even if only a centimeter thick) would weigh  $100 \times 10^{21}$  grams which is  $220 \times 10^{18}$  (quintillion) pounds. Of course, a better explanation would be to admit that Muhammad and Allah were insane.

*Tabari 1:244* “Kawwa asked Ali: ‘O Commander of the Faithful! What is that smudge in the moon?’ Ali replied, ‘Don’t you read the Quran? It says, “We have blotted out the sign of the night, effacing it.” That smudge is a trace of the blotting.’”

Ali was fudging a bit here. The Quran actually says this in the referenced surah...

*Quran 017.012* “We have appointed night and day as two signs. Then We have made dark the sign of the night while We have

made the sign of the day resplendent that you may seek the bounty of your Lord and know the number of the years and the reckoning. We have explained everything with full explanation.”

In context, it reads like the same broken record...

*Quran 017.008* “May be your *Rabbi* | Lord might have mercy on you, but if you return, We return. And so We have made Hell a prison bed for unbelievers.

*Quran 017.009* Lo! Verily, this Quran guides to that most straight and gives glad tidings to the believers who do the good deeds that for them a great reward.

*Quran 017.010* And that those who believe not in the hereafter, to them We have prepared a painful torment and Grievous Penalty.

*Quran 017.011* Man prays for evil as he prays for the good, for man is every hasty.”

Remember, the Rabbi is capricious and does what he wants, so it's best to be prepared by reserving a prison cot (call 1 (800) U4HAMAS). That's the happy tidings for the good-deed doers (raping, kidnapping, mutilating, and murdering Jews). And please hurry, but be not in haste, to bring the infidels to Hell's Warden who is champing at the bit to punish the victims of Islam.

Worshipping Allah as if the Devil were God, prostrating oneself to a Snake while mooning the actual God, vowing that Satan is the one and only God, and not associating partners with him unless it is Rahman, makes one a certifiable slave to Allah. O, and let's not forget, don't mock the Messenger or his imbecilic message.

Although there are some novel twists and turns along the way, the remainder of the 17<sup>th</sup> surah regurgitates similar themes. Nonetheless, it is time for us to press on in our quest to understand why those who believe this nonsense kill over it. And our next step along the journey may get us into boiling water because it's hard to believe...

*Tabari I:244* “Allah then created for the sun a chariot with 360 handholds from the luminosity of the light of the Throne and entrusted 360 of the angels inhabiting the lower heaven with the sun and its chariot, each of them gripping one of those handholds. Allah also entrusted 360 angels with the moon.”

I can see you shaking your head. You must think that I’m making this stuff up. There’s no way a religion this stupid could have survived a week much less fourteen hundred years, right? But I didn’t, and it did.

One of the reasons I’ve given you so much of this is because of the way Muslims defend Islam’s foolishness. They accuse those with the courage to expose their scriptures of taking them out of context. So, I have offered ample reason to rebuke such criticism. The more you know, the worse it gets.

By presenting Islam’s creation account in such detail, I’m exposing the mindset of Muhammad – who is the source of these stories. I want to expose the character deficiency that would prompt someone to speak such lies in the name of god and I want you to consider his motivations. Why would he tell his followers that Allah had conveyed such things to him? Why did an ignoramus claim to be an authority, *the* authority? What did he want? What did he have to gain?

This suicidal act of self-incrimination continued...

*Tabari I:234* “Then the Prophet said: ‘For the sun and the moon, Allah created easts and wests on the two sides of the earth and the two rims of heaven. There are 180 springs in the west of black clay – this is why Allah’s word says: “He found the sun setting in a muddy spring.”’ (*Quran 018.086*) The black clay bubbles and boils like a pot when it boils furiously.”

The 18<sup>th</sup> surah, aptly named *Al-Kahf* | The Cave, is among the most foolish. Muhammad’s prophetic credentials were challenged in the wake of the Satanic Verses, so he was forced to “reveal” enlightened answers

to a series of probing questions. Unfortunately, cut off from his Hanif and Jewish sources, the prophet's answers were particularly pathetic. He claimed that Alexander the Great was a Muslim sent by Allah to explore the sun.

*Ishaq:135* “Muhammad, your people have made certain propositions... They asked you for things so that they might know that your position with God is as you say it is so that they might believe you, and yet you did nothing. They even asked you to hasten the punishment you are frightening them with, but you could not do it.’ The Prophet went to Khadija, sad and grieving.”

*Ishaq:136* “Ask him about the Mighty Traveler who reached the confines of both East and West. Ask him what the spirit is. And ask what happened to the men who disappeared in ancient days. If he does not know he is a rogue, a forger, so treat him as you will.”

Allah intervened to answer the test. Here was his reply.

*Quran 018.083-91* “They ask you about Dhu’l-Qarnain. Say, ‘I will cite something of his story. Lo! We established him in the earth and We gave him the means to accomplish his goals, the means to all ends, and in everything a way. So, he followed a path, until he reached the setting place of the sun. He found it setting in a black, muddy, spring. And he found near it people. We said, ‘O Dhu’l-Qarain, you may either punish them or treat them with kindness.’

He said, ‘For him who does wrong, we shall punish him, and then he will be brought back unto his Lord who will punish him with a terrible torment. But for him who believes, guards, and does his duty, we will go easy on him and issue a mild command.’

He followed a path until, when he came to the resting place of the sun. He found it rising on a people for whom We had provided no shelter against the sun. So! And We knew all about him.”

This was Allah's answer to the test the Quraysh had posed to Muhammad, and it is so grossly inaccurate and imbecilic that it negates the central pillar of Islam – a perfect Quran inspired by God. Without that, there is nothing left of Islam. And now it is gone.

Since Muhammad was willing to spew this rubbish with reckless abandon, and since Allah was willing to corroborate it in the Quran, why does anyone kill for them? Why die for them? Why dress up in a tent and live without rights or dignity as a result of them?

*Tabari 1:235* “Allah’s Apostle continued, ‘Allah created an ocean three farsakhs (18 miles) removed from heaven. Waves contained, it stands in the air by the command of Allah. No drop of it is spilled. All the oceans are motionless, but that ocean flows at the speed of an arrow. The sun, moon and retrograde stars [planets] by which Allah swears in the Quran (*Quran 081.015*), run like the sun and moon and race. All of the other stars are suspended from heaven as lamps are from mosques, and circulate together praising Allah. The Prophet said, ‘If you wish to have this made clear, look to the circulation of the sphere alternately here and there.’”

For your edification, the 81<sup>st</sup> surah says:

*Quran 081.001-14* “When the sun is wrapped up and overthrown, and when the stars fall, scatter, and darken, when the mountains move, passing away, when the pregnant she-camels are neglected, when the beasts are herded together, when the seas are set ablaze, boiling over, when souls are sorted and joined with bodies, when the little girl buried alive is questioned, for what sin was she killed, when the pages are open and books are spread, when the sky is stripped off and unveiled, torn away and removed, when Hell is kindled, and fiercely set ablaze, when the Garden of Bliss is brought near, every person will know what he has brought.”

*Quran 081.015-25* “But nay! So, I swear by the receding planets, those which run swiftly, hiding themselves, the closing night as it dissipates and departs, the rising dawn as it breathes away the darkness, it is indeed the word of a noble messenger, possessor of power with owner of the throne secure, one to be obeyed and worthy of trust. And not your companion mad or possessed, for surely he saw him in the horizon clear. And not he on the unseen a tenacious concealer. And not it word of Satan accursed.”

Only Satan would swear by the planets, stars, and by night, for he was the “Morning Star” and became the “Prince of Darkness.” The angels who followed him

became demons. They live to deceive men and are capable of “possessing” them – driving them “mad.” Yet more typically, they lure men astray by seducing them with delusions of grandeur as this verse confirms.

According to the *Towrah wa Naby’* | Teaching and Prophets, *mal’ak* are spiritual implements and serve as messengers. In fulfilling their purpose, there is no need for freewill. So, it should be no surprise, considering Satan’s influence, that man’s relationship to him in Islam is predicated upon the only type of relationship he ever knew.

The *tsaba’* | realm of the *mal’ak* | spiritual implements and messengers is like the military. A mutineer can choose to follow a pirate but that act immediately severs their relationship with, and involvement in, the navy. If the consequence of a single act of disobedience is immediate disassociation, imprisonment, or death, it’s not a choice; it’s rebellion. Therefore, Satan is guilty of what he is accusing disbelievers.

Let’s see how Muhammad embarrasses himself next.

*Tabari I:236* “When the sun rises upon its chariot from one of those springs it is accompanied by 360 angels with outspread wings. When Allah wishes to test the sun and the moon, showing His servants a sign and thereby getting them to obey, the sun tumbles from the chariot and falls into the deep end of that ocean. When Allah wants to increase the significance of the sign and frighten His servants severely, all of the sun falls and nothing of it remains in the chariot. That is a total eclipse of the sun. It is a misfortune for the sun.” No. It is unfortunate for Muhammad, Allah, and Islam.

The non-prophet, not to be outdone by Alexander, concludes this lunacy by claiming he preached to extraterrestrials, too...

*Tabari I:236* “Allah created two cities out in space, each with ten thousand gates, each 6 kilometers distant from the other. [That would make the extraterrestrial cities bigger than the earth

itself.] By Allah, were those people not so many and so noisy, all the inhabitants of this world would hear the loud crash made by the sun falling when it rises and when it sets. Gabriel took me to them during my Night Journey from the Sacred Mosque to the Farthest Mosque [to the nonexistent Temple in Jerusalem]. I told the people of these cities to worship Allah but they refused to listen to me.” As should everyone on planet Earth.

Islam’s delusional creation accounts go on and on. The sun is brought to heaven, it is terrorized, it cries, it falls down, it prays, it’s veiled, it acts like a camel and races the moon, and it fears death. Tabari explains that the “proof of the soundness of these statements comes directly from the Messenger of Allah.”





*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

7

Satan's Manifesto

*How many populated places have We destroyed when Our terror and  
torment came upon them suddenly.*  
*Quran 007.004*

You may be wondering why Muhammad based his religion on Babylonian Talmud stories, and why he found it necessary to alter them to fit his situation. Muslim scholars insist that the characters and events, at least up to the point of departure, are similar because a supposedly nameless deity and Allah are the same god. Unfortunately, that makes less sense than the sun falling out of a chariot and angelic wings blotting out the moon. Disparities exceed similarities a millionfold, and the intent of one is the opposite of the other.

If humanity is to believe that Allah is Yahowah, simply translate the *Towrah*, *Naby'*, *wa Mizmowr* into Arabic and be done with it. We have irrefutable proof through fulfilled prophecies that Yahowah's restoring testimony was inspired and irrefutable evidence that it has been reliably maintained through the Dead Sea Scrolls. However, that would be the end of Islam and Allah, including the institutionalized suppression of women and the universal instigation of terrorism. To *yada'* | know Yahowah is to disavow and reject Muhammad as a prophet and Allah as a god. It is to recognize that Allah is *ha Satan* | the Adversary and that the *Quran* | Recital is a false witness. It is to liberate Muslims from *Islam* | Submission.

However, as we discovered in the previous chapter, Muhammad was allergic to truth. It didn't serve his interests or mesh with his character. It's hard to imagine a man lying more transparently, prolifically, or incredibly.

The realization that Muslims are wholly reliant upon the non-prophet's universally false and contradictory rants for the entirety of their religion and the very existence of their "god," puts them in a precarious position. Knowing that its creator was a psychotic liar already puts Islam on life support, and we have yet to move past the balderdash of Islamic creation myths.

Thus far, the Quran and Hadith have demonstrated that Muhammad wasn't very smart and that his god wasn't any help. That much should be evident by now. He not only proclaimed the dumbest creation theories recorded in any religion, but he couldn't remember what he said one day to the next. Muhammad was constantly tripping on his tongue.

Lacking intelligence, a functional memory, rational thinking, an awareness of history and science, and of course, Divine inspiration, Muhammad turned to the plethora of rabbis in Yathrib for a lifeline. The Jews had been providing food, housing, and loans for Muhammad and his fledgling assortment of malcontents from the moment they had scurried out of Petra following the debacle of the Satanic Verses and mythical Night's Journey. Since they were already funding his existence, they might as well fortify his new religion.

Three of the four tribes in Yathrib were Jewish, and they had the two things Muhammad coveted – wealth and scripture. Unskilled in negotiation and averse to partnerships, the non-prophet would confiscate both, giving birth to Islam – Muhammad's Terrorist Dogma. Sure, it would be bloody and gruesome, but fear compels submission and dead men tell no tales.

But did I mention that Muhammad was not very smart? In his Sunnah and Quran, Muhammad and Allah actually admit to purchasing scripture recitals from the rabbis. Then they confessed that their versions were different because the rabbis allegedly changed theirs after selling them to them. But that allegation was nonsensical for numerous reasons. The Babylonian Talmud was a written document. It had been collected hundreds of years previously, and its stories not only did not change at this time, the rabbis in Yathrib would not have been able to alter a collection maintained in Baghdad. Even worse, they would have had no way whatsoever to change the Towrah.

While the rabbinical assessments of the Towrah's stories and prophetic accounts were imaginative, the characters they described remained consistent with their historical context, unlike the Islamic variations. And now with the Dead Sea Scrolls, we have access to Towrah scrolls describing these individuals and events six to nine centuries before Islam's existence. And they prove conclusively that it was Muhammad and Allah who altered everything to suit their unGodly agenda.

And, of course, by admitting that they were fighting over the right to repurpose the Talmud and Towrah recitals from the rabbis, the non-prophet and un-god were admitting that large swaths of their Quran were inspired by Jewish religious leaders rather than by Allah.

The Devil's and his Advocate's clumsy corruptions of these paid rabbinical recitals are so obvious it is often comical. However, when the rabbis mocked this sandbox psychopath for having done so, Muhammad silenced them by decapitating many hundreds of Jews. But in the manner of narcissists, he couldn't hold his own tongue, so in the process of degrading Jews, the un-god's non-prophet implicated himself – not just in mass murder, but in having fabricated his Quran through bastardized plagiarism.

Muhammad's character and confessions left indelible stains on the Quran and Sunnah, such that a rational reader will immediately recognize these as an admission of guilt. Everything that is Islam, from its "prophet," "god," "quran," and "sunnah," is contrived. They only appear "religious" because Muhammad didn't just plunder Jews of their lives, property, and wealth; he stole their scriptures. Much of the Quran is derived from the most prolifically documented, best-known monotheistic religion at the time – Judaism – by way of the Babylonian Talmud. And it was all to make one man's quest for perverted sex, stolen wealth, and a craving for sadistic cruelty, and his spirit's determination to be worshipped as God seem religious.

For those who might take issue with the semantics between purchased and stolen relative to Muhammad's scriptural supply chain with the rabbis of Yathrib – since he murdered them all, it is safe to say that there is an unpaid bill tucked beneath a rug somewhere in Medina.

So far, so bad. Team Islam usurped Jewish ideas, terms, names, characters, and events, even language and God. Muhammad penciled himself in as a fellow prophet – as the lead act on the marquee. He cast Allah in the role of Yahowah. He replaced Jews with Arabs and started telling tall tales. But being illiterate, stupid, and maniacal, he got them all fouled up.

The Jews laughed themselves silly. Rather than accepting the self-promoting prophet, they teased him for his errant portrayals of their history. But aspiring tyrants never admit to being wrong. Rather than correct his revisionist history, Muhammad claimed supremacy. He said, "If you reject my message, you will die." Emboldened by the militants he came to command through bribery, he twisted the stories further in an effort to make his degenerate behavior look prophetic.

Jewish history and its witness in the *Towrah*, *Naby'*, *wa Mizmowr* were contorted to the point they became nonsensical. The rabbis, in defense of their horrible decision to sell Muhammad recitals from their Babylonian Talmud, foolishly mocked Muhammad all the more. Enraged, Allah's Messenger struck back, calling them demonic apes and pigs. He ordered his followers to "kill every Jew." He'd show them who was right and who was wrong. He'd prove he was a prophet by decapitating Jewish men, raping Jewish women, and enslaving Jewish children.

When you view this continuing saga of Islam in that light, and from this perspective, even stories of a talking sun that wears clothing and goes to bed each night in a muddy spring surrounded by extraterrestrials become relevant. And if there's a better excuse, I mean *explanation*, for this malarkey, I mean *alternate view*, I'd love to hear it. For if there is something in Islam that makes sense, something that is actually redeeming – we might use it to reach Muslims, reason with them, and keep them from killing us.

By way of confession, I came to accept the *Towrah*, *Naby'*, *wa Mizmowr* as the inspired word of Yahowah because of the prophecies it contained, its scientific and historical accuracy, and the merit of God's message. I recognized that it was impossible for a 2,500- to 3,500-year-old collection of books to accurately foretell today's events if it were not authored by a spirit who existed outside of the constraints of time. The more I studied, the deeper I dug, the more attractive the picture that Yahowah was presenting appeared, and the more generous and desirable His offer became. You do not have to share my conclusions, but you are encouraged to consider how I came to hold them by reading the books which comprise *Yada Yahowah* – of which *God Damn Religion* is one of many. They are available in their entirety at [YadaYah.com](http://YadaYah.com) and royalty-free in printed editions.

I will continue to hold Muhammad accountable and prove the Quran and Sunnah fraudulent through the non-prophet's and un-god's words and deeds as they were recorded in their scriptures. However, without an appreciation of who Yahowah is and what He is offering and requesting, by contrast, a reader will never fully understand just how evil Islam is or comprehend why it is so deceitful, destructive, and deadly. One of the most disconcerting consequences of Islam is that something wonderful, enlightening and uplifting, emancipating and enriching was convoluted into an ignorant and degrading rant, robbing and enslaving every believer.

If we were to cut to the chase, Islam disproved itself by claiming that the Towrah was inspired by Allah and that the Quran confirms its message. Two "inspired" books from the same deity cannot be contradictory to the point of being opposites. Moreover, Yahowah's name appears 7,000 times within His testimony and Allah's never once.

More than this, to understand Allah's motivation and Muhammad's complicity, it is important to at least read what *Yasha'yah* | Isaiah foretold in the 14<sup>th</sup> chapter about the ascent of Satan, such that the Adversary achieved his ambition of being seen as *Allahu Akbar* – greater than the God of the Jews. You will find it accurately translated and explained in the 4<sup>th</sup> volume of *Observations*, entitled *Teaching*, and in all three volumes of *Babel ~ Beast, Abominable, and Venomous*. By reading this material, you will understand why Satan, disguised as Allah, claimed the Towrah for himself. You will also appreciate that the reason the un-god turned so violently against Yahuwdaym is because they are Yahowah's chosen people and prophets. This perspective is marvelously presented in the last two volumes of the *Babel* series on Ezekiel because he was the prototype for Allah's non-prophet.

Muhammad's wannabe god's dependence on the Towrah and Prophets to fill out his Quran wasn't simply

that he lacked inspiration but also because he had an agenda. He would rise above Yahowah in the minds of Muslims by claiming to be God. But he's not very good at it, so his true nature is always visible behind the veil.

Since the non-prophet and his un-god pilfered Yahowah's testimony, and tread upon His credibility, doing an appalling injustice to both, at the very least, we must now compare the resulting Sunnah and Quran with the original. Had they been original and created their myths independently, we would judge Islam solely on its own merits. But now, comparison is required.

That said, this will not be an essay on comparative religions. Unlike Allah, I recognize that Christianity, Judaism, and Islam are all indefensible and highly objectionable to God. However, when the non-prophet says something stupid, such as the Quran confirming the Towrah and Gospels, I'm here to proclaim that this is not only inaccurate, it is impossible because the New Testament is in opposition to the Torah, and neither agrees with Allah.

You are, of course, free to object. You may view Muhammad's demonic behavior and the motivation for his deceitful scriptures metaphorically. His demons can be seen as our primal nature, human depravity in full bloom. It doesn't require a devil to seduce covetous men into deceiving others to gain power, sex, and money.

Now for another dose of reality. Any attempt to reorganize Islam chronologically is perilous. The religion begins with the false propositions that 'Abraham had a religion instead of a relationship with Yahowah, that he built the Ka'aba and established Islamic rituals. But since 'Abraham is known only through the Towrah, and the subsequent embellishments in the Talmud, the revisionist history isn't credible. To pick a handful of details out of his

life and change one hundred to suit another situation 2,500 years after the fact is ludicrous.

With the majority of the Quran's content pilfered from the Torah by way of the Talmud, Muhammad professed that Adam, Noah, Abraham, Lot, Moses, and David were Muslim prophets, setting the stage for Islam centuries before he was born. The longer Muhammad lived, the more he twisted their stories, making them his own.

Therefore, if we review the evidence in the order Muhammad actually made his assertions, we'd have to jump in and out of history. But if we use a historical timeline – the Islamic version of creation through the perversion of the patriarchs, the immorality of KaabaVille, ending with the violence of Arabia – we'll have to review Quranic and Hadith verses that were revealed last, first.

Muhammad's biographer, Ibn Ishaq, and Muslim historian, Muhammad ibn Jarir al-Tabari, used the same chronological approach we are going to consider. Therefore, every surah we reference early in this narrative was revealed late in Muhammad's life. Adam and Satan dominate Islam's genesis, yet none of the supporting Quranic verses discussing them are from the first score of surahs in order of their alleged revelation.

I share this to keep you from jumping to the conclusion that Muhammad was a well-schooled religious man, possessing a sufficient understanding of the Torah and Prophets to plagiarize it effectively at the outset of his career. In reality, he was no Paul. He would not come to know anything of the Torah until snippets were recited by rabbis. And he would not attempt to misconstrue the Gospels until he was on the cusp of terrorizing Byzantium.





We pick up the story of Islam's creation account where we left off, with Iblis, better known as Satan. I'm going to work the narrative through the Quran, beginning with the 7<sup>th</sup> surah, which is called, **"The Heights – The Wall Between Heaven and Hell."**

This is an inauspicious beginning because nothing of the sort exists. *Shamaym* | Heaven is a spiritual realm. In or around such a place, a physical wall would serve no purpose. It's not surprising, however, that Muhammad knew nothing of Heaven.

*She'owl* | Hell, as the place of separation, is akin to a black hole in space. Within it, gravity, not walls, ensures that nothing escapes. Also pertinent, unlike Muhammad's absurd Night's Journey on his flying donk-mule, one does not pass through Hell en route to Heaven. They are as far apart as the universe allows. And let's be clear, while Muhammad may have been ignorant of *She'owl* during his life, he will get to know it intimately, since I have been given the right to condemn him to an eternity within it.

In the 7<sup>th</sup> surah, Allah, or perhaps Muhammad, corrupts one of the earliest Genesis stories. But he gets sidetracked with intolerance and terrorism before he dives into his version. Therefore, in deference to the Islamic apologists, I'll keep the whole passage in context, starting at the beginning. But please be aware, in some translations, surahs now begin with a salutation to the gods of Islam which was not part of the original text, so I will dispense with odes to Rahman and Rahim.

*Quran 007.001-2* "Alif Lam. A Book revealed to you. So, not be in your breast any uneasiness from it that you warn with it and a reminder for the believers."

There is never an explanation as to why random Hebrew Letters appear at the outset of many surahs. The first statement, however, was not accurate. The Quran did not exist as a book at any time during Muhammad's life.

Based on the historical record, nothing would be committed to writing for another century.

The second statement is inappropriate. The sane approach is heralded by Yahowah. God began by conveying what He was offering and expecting in return. Warnings followed regarding the consequence of ignoring Him – none of which ever reached the level of a penalty. In God’s case, the presentation of His personal and conversant relationship with ‘Adam in the *Gan ‘Eden* | Garden of Great Joy was shared before we were told the reasons for the Flood – a subject we discussed relative to Hamas in the *At War with Religion* chapter. And even within the Garden, proper instruction preceded the consequence – which was expulsion. The way to live was offered long before death became apparent.

Next, Yahowah invites ‘Abraham to engage in the *Beryth* | Covenant. God shares its five benefits and five conditions – all of which are presented and explained in *Bare’syth* / Genesis. Then, He provides an admonition, demonstrating the consequence of being overtly religious in Mecca and Medina, I mean Sodom and Gomorrah.

By contrast, Allah does not desire anything from humanity other than to submit as slaves and worship him as if he were God. He wants to intimidate and frighten. But even then, why “warn” unbelievers if their fate is predestined to hell? The threat of impending punishments which cannot be averted smacks of an author who was either demented or a sadist.

***Quran 007.003*** “Follow what has been sent down unto you by your Lord, and follow not any partners or friends besides him. Little is what you remember.”

Yahowah wants to be known as our Father while Allah seeks to lord over humankind as a Master. Yahowah engaged and communicated through individuals like ‘Adam and Noach, ‘Abraham and Sarah, Yitschaq and

Ya'aqob, Moseh and 'Aharown, Shamuw'el and Dowd, Yasha'yah and Yirma'yah, even Yada, while Allah is without partners or friends.

While it is embarrassing, since Allah, in one manner or another, is supposedly speaking to Muhammad, and having said, "little do you remember," he just confirmed what I stated previously. The non-prophet had a lousy memory and could not recall what he had said one day to the next.

Muhammad's cruel and sadistic spirit said...

*Quran 007.004* "How many cities and towns have We destroyed when Our terror and torment came upon them suddenly by night or while they slept for their afternoon rest?"

*Quran 007.005* No cry did they utter when Our terrorizing torment overtook them but this: 'Lo! Verily, we are *zalimun* | polytheists and disbelievers.'"

From this, we may correctly conclude that Allah and Muhammad are bent on destruction. Given the chance, they not only target civilians, they are confessed terrorists. They brag about sneaking up on communities and ravaging them while blaming and shaming their victims.

Therefore, Muhammad and Allah sanctioned the Islamic monsters who did this very thing to Jewish farming communities on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. They even did it to their own, gunning down and murdering women and children trying to flee the war zones in Gaza, leaving countless bloody bodies in their streets. These savages, indoctrinated by Muhammad and Allah, are a blight on the world, a deadly toxin for which there is no cure.

Should you be among the Muslims or Progressives demonstrating on behalf of these monsters and their diabolical religion, you deserve what they did to those who were simply trying to flee their inhuman influence. It is only fitting and fair.

The Islamic god's unsatiable hunger for terror is shocking. It's hard to fathom scripture bragging, "**How many towns have We destroyed?**" or "**Our anguishing terror came upon them while they were sleeping.**" What would possess someone to claim this was Godly? And worst of all, in Islamic fashion, the terrorist demon and his narcissist non-prophet had the audacity to blame their victims. And yet, this verse from the Quran has been played out consistent with Allah's and Muhammad's instructions. Any failure to hold Islam accountable is ignorant, irrational, and immoral.

These jihadists, following their non-prophet's and un-god's example, raped little children, cut off their hands and feet, and then decapitated them. They raped the elderly, many after they had killed them. Their gang rapes of young girls were so violent they pulled their legs out of their sockets so that they could not be closed and then broke their pelvis to inflict the maximum pain. After torturing Jews by dismembering them, they shot them so many times in the face they were no longer recognizable.

Many of their victims were tied together with wire and then burned alive. During their suffering, these Muslims peed on them to mock their victims. In the case of the pregnant mother whose womb was sliced open to remove her baby, she was forced to watch these Muslims slice off her child's head before they slit her throat and severed her head. Only Islam can corrupt a human to the point that the religious become diabolical psychopaths.

But it wasn't all rape, pedophilia, and necrophilia – there was kidnapping. The Fakestinians who brought captives back to their religious enclave were offered free apartments in Gaza and a \$10,000 reward for each – even for severed heads. I'll recommend a cell in hell.

Before we move on, I want to bring your attention to the motivation behind this opening salvo. Muhammad wanted his detractors to know that his god would terrorize

anyone who opposed them. It's a warning: If you deny Muhammad, his followers will torture and murder you.

*Quran 007.006* "Then it is true, We will interrogate those whom were sent to them. And lo, We will question the messengers.

*Quran 007.007* Then assuredly, We will narrate to them with knowledge, for We were never absent (and saw what they did)."

Only in Islam is the victim of a terrorist attack blamed for their suffering. Although in the case of God's people, this has long been the demented underbelly of all manner of conspiracies – blame the Jews.

In context, especially following verses 7:4 and 7:5, Quran passages 7:6 and 7:7 reveal that the now-deceased residents of the unsuspecting communities Muslims caught unaware and slaughtered are going to be interrogated by Allah. And while Allah is no more God than Satan, it would be senseless for anyone to question those who have already confessed, especially when he claims to be completely aware of everything they have said and done because he is omnipresent and omniscient.

Moreover, if God were everywhere and knew everything, then He and life would become meaningless. Allah's position is the same as that superimposed on the god of Christianity, but two wrongs do not make a right.

For example, Yahowah does not know those who do not know Him. There is no reason for Him to be attuned to the religious or political. And even with His Covenant Family, Yahowah is deliberately unaware of our faults, which is part of the process of perfecting us. And if He allowed Himself to know our future, our relationship with Him wouldn't be nearly as enjoyable.

Omnipresence is equally absurd. For example, Yahowah has to be of greater dimensions than our universe to have created it. And as such, it is impossible for Him to enter it. He can observe it and interact in it through words

and implements, but all of God will not fit in 3D. Allah's claim to have never been absent from any place at any time proves that he is too small to be God.

Let's not, however, give Allah too much credit. Satan is all bluster and no bite. He has not actually done any of these things. It's simply a matter of knowing that his threats induce fear and fear diminishes resistance. By claiming to have been a terrorist, Allah fools the unthinking into believing that he's capable of being a mass murderer. When in reality, the only way Satan can kill is to convince men that those who do will be rewarded for it.

To have exterminated entire cities, even generations, for disbelief would be psychotic and sadistic. But to have falsely bragged about having done so adds pathetic and delusional to the psychological evaluation.

The idea of weighing good and bad deeds on a scale is a religious notion that humans have postulated for millennia, and while it has no bearing with Yahowah, it is also a nonstarter for Islam due to predestination.

***Quran 007.008*** "The weighing on that day the true. So whose scale (is) heavy, then those, they the successful ones.

***Quran 007.009*** And those light his scales, so those the ones who lost their own selves [sic] because they were unjust to Our signs."

If this were actually from God, it would be appropriate to ask: What is true and false, heavy and light? When is this day? How does one lose oneself? And what signs have been treated unjustly?

Since Allah is capricious, not fair, since no amount of good deeds can outweigh predestination, and since scales would be inoperative in the weightless realm of Heaven or within the crushing gravity of Hell, this isn't plausible. And the best "good deed," according to Muhammad, is to die a jihadist terrorizing infidels. The worst is to be peaceful.

Want proof? From Bukhari's *Book of Jihad*, Chapter 1, number 1204: "A man came to Allah's Messenger and said, 'Guide me to such a deed as equals Jihad in reward. 'He said, 'I do not find such a deed.'"

*Bukhari:V4B52N50* "The Prophet said, 'A single endeavor of fighting in Allah's Cause is better than the world and whatever is in it.'" As we move into the Medina war surahs, I will share scores of these with you.

Returning to the 7<sup>th</sup> surah, we confront Allah's version of creation and the Garden of 'Eden. And yet, the un-god is miffed that men aren't appreciative that he is a destructive terrorist and hanging judge.

*Quran 007.010* "Lo, We have settled you on the earth, and appointed for you therein livelihood. Little thanks do you give!

*Quran 007.011* And truthfully, We created you then we fashioned you. Then We ordered the angels to fall and prostrate to Adam. And they prostrated except Iblis (Satan). He refused to be of those who prostrate."

This is an example of Muhammad or Allah beginning with something they heard the rabbis recite and then turning it to mush. The order of things is inverted. Here, mankind is settled, told to work, created, and then designed. There is no explanation of how, why, when, or where this occurred. Authority is given only to be immediately revoked by the un-god's determination of livelihood. Then, the Islamic god complains that humankind is unappreciative. As such, it is all about *him*.

This is like telling a pet mouse that you created him to be free, only to put him in a cage with a sign saying, "Allahu Akbar | Mouse in Charge" to mock him. Then you order him to entertain you by running all day on the wheel you installed, expecting the little guy to squeak out appreciative platitudes all day long, all while threatening to have a hungry cat eat him.

We are told nothing of why humankind was fashioned this way or how it relates to the supposed creator. In fact, man's uniquely upright nature is immediately discounted by the insistence on prostrations. Then we are told that "angels" were ordered to "prostrate" themselves to Adam and that Iblis refused. There is no explanation as to why falling down would have been appropriate or even a hint as to why "angels" have become part of this discussion.

It is curious that the non-prophet chose to transliterate the Greek translation of *mal'ak* | spiritual messenger as "angel." But it does explain how Muhammad contrived the name, "Iblis," because it is a butchered transliteration of the Greek word, *diabolos* | devil. Iblis is otherwise without meaning in Arabic or Hebrew.

When Yahowah spoke of the conception of 'Adam, He said that there were three components comprising his nature: a physical body derived from the minute particles of the earth, a *nepesh* | soul or consciousness, which gave him the ability to be observant and responsive, and a *neshamah* | conscience, which afforded 'Adam the capacity to think and make sound decisions. The last of these, which provides our ability to reason and be moral, was said to reflect an important aspect of Yahowah's nature.

Thereupon, 'Adam was placed in the Garden of 'Eden where God and man enjoyed long walks and meaningful conversations. *Karuwbym* were only present as protective spiritual beings. Comprised of light, they were stationed along the perimeter of the protective garden to keep the viciousness of non-neshamah man at bay. They do not bow down. Moreover, the only instructions are given to 'Adam, not the *karuwbym*.

In a moment, I'll explain the identity and intent of the *karuwb* known as *ha Satan* | the Adversary, who bears the name, Halal (or Heylel) ben Shachar. His story is told in



the 14<sup>th</sup> chapter of *Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah, which we will soon consider. To know him is to know Allah.

With the exception of the Islamic embellishment of prostration, what follows is implied in Genesis, Isaiah, and Ezekiel, but not overtly stated, so this is further evidence Muhammad and Allah were adlibbing on what they had heard recited from the Babylonian Talmud.

*Quran 007.012* “Said, ‘What prevented you that you did not fall prostrate when I commanded you?’ Said: ‘I am better than him. You created me from fire and him you created from mud.’”

*Quran 007.013* Said. ‘Go down from it. It is not for you to be arrogant here. Go away, for you are degraded and disgraced.’”

Had this narration been presented a millennium later, it would have been called a Freudian slip. While Allah’s name was not mentioned here, nor his title, *ha Satan* | the Adversary, this was all very personal for the wannabe god. He dispensed with the plural “We” and transitioned without explanation to the singular “I.” And that was because this has nothing to do with humankind, for whom there were no instructions or commands, nor was it even for Muhammad, who was just a shill, but was instead for Satan to become Allah.

For the Devil to achieve his intent, which is *Allahu Akbar*, and be perceived as greater than Yahowah, he must jettison his *ha Satan* | Adversary nomenclature. So, by demeaning and demoting Iblis, and commanding that he bow to Allah’s intent and then be cast away into oblivion, Satan is doing precisely what *Yasha 'yah* predicted of him.

After discarding his true identity as *ha Satan*, just as a snake sheds its skin, Allah was positioning himself as the one who was opposed to Satan. This was not Satan opposing himself but, instead, Satan ridding himself of the title that was sequestering his ambitions. So, while Allah is Satan, to be seen as God, this was his first order of business.

Allah was casting his Satanic title aside, banishing it forever, while pretending to be God.

Since the repositioning of Satan as God was the purpose of Islam, I would like to share what Yahowah predicted 1,300 years before Allah played his part. This is from the hand of the third most important prophet in human history following only Moseh and Dowd...

**“Foreigners from different cultural groups estranged from Yisra’el (*wa ha ger*) will be indentured to them (*lawah ‘al hem*) because (*wa*) they will be assigned to (*saphach ‘al*) the house (*beyth*) of Ya’aqob (*Ya’aqob*). (*Yasha’yah* / Isaiah 14:1)**

**Then (*wa*) many within the family (*‘am rab*) will take them (*laqach hem*) and bring them (*wa bow’ hem*) to their region and (*‘erets wa*) to their dwelling places (*‘el maqowm hem*). The house (*wa beyth*) of Yisra’el (*Yisra’el*) will take possession of them (*nachal hem*) upon (*‘al*) Yahowah’s (*Yahowah*) earth (*‘adamah*) as (*la*) servants (*‘ebed*) and as (*wa la*) maids (*shiphchah*).**

**So it will come to be that (*wa hayah*) those who had been their captives (*la shabah hem*) will take them as prisoners (*shabah*), and (*wa*) they will rule over (*radah*) those who had oppressed them (*nagas hem*).” (*Yasha’yah* / Salvation is from Yahowah / Isaiah 14:2)**

Muslims have robbed, demeaned, and enslaved Jews for 1,400 years – beginning with Muhammad in Yathrib and continuing through October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 in Israel, with over 1,200 murdered and 240 taken captive. And unlike Progressives, Yahowah knows what happens when those who deliberately abuse innocent people are not held accountable. Without recompense, there is no justice or morality. Therefore, ten years from this attack (on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2033), Muslims will endure what they have wrought. Neither the religious nor political will torment them again.

**“It will come to pass (*wa hayah*), in that day (*ba yowm*), Yahowah (*Yahowah*) will restore you and provide a favorable, restful, spiritual alliance (*nuwach*). He will remove you from the pain and suffering associated with your anguishing works-oriented religious worship (*la ‘atah min ‘otseb ‘atah*) as well as from your turmoil and trepidation (*wa min rogez ‘atah*), especially from (*wa min*) the unyielding and cruel (*ha qasheh*) religious practices and required labor (*‘abodah*) in which (*‘asher*) they forced you to serve (*‘abad ba ‘atah*).” (*Yasha’yah* / Isaiah 14:3)**

With the date set, the dividing lines drawn, and the outcome certain, we are afforded the means to be on the right side when all of this comes crashing down upon a world in turmoil.

**“In that day (*wa ba ha yowm*), you should lift up (*nasa’*) this particular *Mashal* | Comparative Word Picture and Proverb which illustrates an ethical point to provide guidance and build character while equipping you to exercise good judgment (*ha Mashal ha zeh*) against (*‘al*) the one who reigned over and influenced (*melek*) *Babel* | the Confounding Confusion of Commingling in Babylon with the Lord (*Babel*).**

**You may ask (*wa ‘amar*) how it is in the midst of these extraordinary circumstances that (*‘ek*) the onslaught of the systematic and boisterous promotion of mistaken beliefs (*madhebah*) will subside and cease so as to observe the Shabat (*shabat*)? Yet in this way, even in the midst of this (*‘ek*), the exploitation, manipulation, corruption, and overt desire to control and tax (*nagas*), will be abated (*shabat*).” (*Yasha’yah* / Isaiah 14:4)**

We can avert the onslaught of the religious corruption that has streamed out of Babylon over the years by considering Yahowah’s testimony, particularly by reading what Yasha’yah has written. This enables us to become

properly guided and equipped to exercise good judgment about how Satan uses religion to promote mistaken beliefs.

*Babel* denotes being confused by the intermixing of truth and lies with the Lord's blessing. It is expressed throughout institutionalized religion, where gods and kings became inseparable. It is from Babel that Yahowah asked 'Abraham to leave before engaging in the Covenant, making this a prerequisite for being part of God's Family. And it is from Babel that we are asked to withdraw before He returns – affirming that Jews are still hostage to Judaism, Islam, and Christianity.

**“Yahowah (*Yahowah*) will break (*shabar*) the staff and club of religious and political oppression (*mateh*) – these proverbial citations and edicts used by rulers to control people and nations (*shebet mashal*) which are invalid and incorrect (*rasha*’). (*Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 14:5)**

**He will strike down and destroy (*nakah*) these people (*'am*) in righteous indignation (*ba 'ebrah*) with unfailing (*bilthy sarah*) affliction and plagues (*makah*). As gentiles, they sought to subdue and control, ruling over by imposing their authority and trampling down freewill to dominate the nations (*radah gowym*), grievously (*'aph*) and systematically depriving people of their rights while persecuting them (*murdap*) without restraint (*bely*).” (*Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 14:6)**

Holding people accountable for the harm they have inflicted on others is the only way to be moral, just, and compassionate. Any other response would be unconscionable. So as a result of doing the right thing...

**“The entire (*kol*) Earth (*'erets*) will be at rest spiritually (*nuwach*), at peace and reconciled (*shaqat*), restored, liberated, and bursting forth (*patsach*) in song, shouting for joy (*rinah*).” (*Yasha 'yah* 14:7)**

This is *Sukah*! For the first time since Yahowah and ‘Adam camped out in the Garden together six thousand years ago, God will call Earth home. We will explore the planet together, learn from one another, and sing uplifting songs, enjoying a thousand-year Shabat.

While Yahowah is calling His people to His Covenant Family, there will be those who are excluded, beginning with *ha Satan* | the Adversary...

**“*She’owl* | Hell and *Sha’uwl* | Paul (*She’owl*), as the least desirable and most depressing alternative (*min tachath*), are anxious in anticipation, indeed, excited (*rogez*) to summon and meet you, announcing your arrival (*la ‘atah la qara’ bow’ ‘atah*). They have been alerted and are aroused to crush (*‘uwr la ‘atah*) all of the departed souls (*kol repha’ym*) of those who have been leaders and rulers (*‘atuwd*) of the Earth (*‘erets*).**

**The leaders of every nation and institution, the most powerful and important individuals influencing every society religiously, militarily, and politically (*kol melek*) of the gentiles and nations (*gowym*) have established (*quwm*) their thrones and positions of power (*min kise’ hem*).”** (*Yasha’yah* / Isaiah 14:9)

The souls of world leaders, whether they claimed religious, political, or military authority, are either currently incarcerated in *She’owl* or headed in that direction. And that makes this among the most polarizing statements presented by God.

This not only affirms that *Sha’uwl* | Paul lied when he wrote that all governments were established by God and should be obeyed in his overture to the Romans, it unravels the entire fabric of Islamic history. There is no getting around this, no reprieve for Babylon, Persia, Greece, Rome, the Church, or Islam.

Those who tried to upend the natural order of things will not find their diminished status and accommodations to their liking. But given their preference for altering reality, perhaps they will redecorate Hell. The inmates were overheard chatting with one another regarding *ha Satan*’s arrival as Allah, Jesus, and HaShem...

**“All of them (*kol hem*) will respond (‘*anah*) and say to you (*wa ‘amar ‘el ‘atah*), ‘Have you also become weak and afflicted, riddled with anxiety (*gam ‘atah chalah*), similar to us (*ka ‘anachnuw ‘el ‘anachnuw*), becoming like the proverb (*mashal*)?’”** (*Yasha ‘yah* / Isaiah 14:10)

The inmates are questioning *ha Satan* in his guise as Allah, Jesus, and HaShem...

**“Your arrogance, unwarranted status, and desire to rise above others, your lack of morality, propensity to blow smoke, and agitating self-glorification (*ga’own ‘atah*) have brought you down (*yarad*) to Hell (*She’owl*). And at the boisterous and disquieting sound (*wa ha hemyah*) of your disgraceful and foolish implements (*nebel ‘atah*), maggots (*rimah*) will be spread out as a bed (*yatsa’*) and (*wa*) worms (*towle’ah*) shall become your covers (*makaseh ‘atah*).”** (*Yasha ‘yah* 14:11)

While an apt depiction of religious and political leaders, worms and maggots are metaphors for decomposition. So, the message here is that Satan is bringing a pack of loudmouthed demons along with him, in addition to a plethora of foulmouthed Muslims.

We have arrived at the place we had anticipated. Out of Heaven, through Babylon, and now among Gentiles, we are introduced to Halal / Hylel ben Shachar – more commonly known as Satan. He has been cast out of the spiritual realm for having estranged souls and spirits from God by lording over them such that they bow down in submission – elucidating the Quran’s narrative.

Since every nuance of what was foretold thirteen centuries before Allah fulfilled this prophecy is vital to our understanding, I will provide an amplified translation henceforth. And as you read this, remember how fixated Allah was on having Iblis and his kind *naphal* | fall down, becoming prostrate...

**“This is the extent and circumstances behind why** (*‘ek* – this explains how) **you have fallen and have been cast down, now prostrate** (*naphal* – you have gone from a higher position to a lower one as a result of your contempt, have been allotted to the earth below, falling prostrate in worship for having failed, banished from association (qal perfect)) **from** (*min*) **the spiritual realm of Heaven** (*ha shamaym*) **Halal ben Shachar | Flashy and Arrogant Spawn of Darkness** (*Hylel ben Shachar* – Brightly Shining Son of Artifice, flashy, swarthy, and boastful dawn of a new age where the truth is concealed, an early light-bearing child of the east with overtly zealous desires, conjuring and shimmering son of blackness using ploys, trickery, and illusions, an ostentatious show predisposed to mislead and make others appear foolish as a descendant of a black and gloomy place predicated upon the rising sun, crescent moon, and morning star, more commonly known as ‘Lucifer;’ from *halal* | to shine, to be flashy, to boast, and to arrogantly seek praise, slanderous, insane, foolish, and furious, *ben* | son, child, and offspring, and *shachar* | early on to seek to cloud over and to obscure in darkness during the dawn of a different day, relying on trickery and magic, plots and illusions).

**Having disassociated, you are cut down and cast away** (*gada’* – for having estranged many, you have been felled and have fallen, cut off for what has been done, ultimately silenced while subjected to enormous pressures, sent down (nifal perfect – having severed others from God over a finite period, Satan will suffer the effect of being cast down for a while then be entirely disassociated)) **to the**

**Earth** (*la ha 'erets*) for having conquered through religious and political prostrations, thereby lording (*chalash* – for having overcome, controlling by depriving many of the capacity to avoid dying, disabling the weakened who bow down) over (*'al* – among, before, and in association with) **people, and specifically Gentiles, their nations and institutions** (*gowym* – foreign and estranged ethnic, religious, and geopolitical groups apart from Yisra'el, pagan peoples acting as if they were animals, the walking dead; from *gawah* – arrogantly exalting humans, especially their flesh and bones, while pridefully lifting up those who have turned their backs and are walking away, the corpse and carcass of the dead).” (*Yasha'yah* / Salvation is from Yahowah / Isaiah 14:12)

Yahowah is revealing the *'ek* | circumstances behind why *ha Satan* | the Adversary was cast out of Heaven and down to Earth. In the initial verb, we discover that the Devil was not only *naphal* | cast out and banished, but he was also *naphal* | diminished and put into an inferior position. His association with God is over. Allah, as Satan, having endured this, repurposed it to upend reality.

Mankind's exposure to the Arrogant Son of Darkness was just beginning, as his name implies. *Hylel* is to be flashy and boastful, things God is not. It is to foolishly seek praise – something that God disdains and which lies at the heart of Satan's problem – especially in Islam. In addition, *halal* is to be slanderous, insane, foolish, and furious – unbecoming traits even for the Adversary.

Yahowah never asks us to praise or worship Him because doing so would degrade God while foreclosing on the familial relationship He desires. A superior being who would create an inferior lifeform to worship him is narcissistic and pathetic. Bowing down to loved ones destroys the volition and reciprocity needed to develop a mutually enjoyable and beneficial relationship. To a significant degree, this is what differentiates Yahowah as



Father from Allah as Lord. This is the disparity between relationship and religion.

*Ben Shachar* | the Spawn of Darkness is an unappealing moniker, which is why Satan's preference is to be known as the *Ba'al* | Lord. In this name, we find the Adversary using trickery and magic, artifice and illusions, to conjure a false impression.

During this *shachar* | dawning of the new eras of Judaism, Christianity, and his Magnum opus, Islam, Satan will seek to conceal his jealous desires and ultimate destination – the darkness of a black hole. *Shachar* | has arisen out of the East, ascending from the Babylonian influences on Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, to plague the world. All the while, Allah will be worshiped under the guise of the crescent moon and morning star – symbols that permeate the Babylonian, Persian, Greek, and Roman religions, Astrology, Christianity, Judaism, and particularly, Islam. And Muslims will act like demons controlled by the Devil.

Halal ben Shachar is a Hellish name. By analyzing it, we know why *ha Satan* prefers to be called the Lord, God, HaShem, Jesus Christ, and Allah. As the Adversary, he isn't going to fool anyone into worshiping him as God, which is why he goes to great lengths to disparage the Satanic title he despises – overtly doing so in the Quran.

In the nifal perfect stem and conjugation, *gada'* reveals that, as a result of having severed others from God over a finite period of time, Satan will be cast down and then be disassociated in the place of eternal estrangement. In this regard, for credibility's sake, Satan even *babeled* | commingled a true statement among his lies.

So, while Yahowah has a differentiated habitat, with Him residing in *Shamaym* | the Spiritual Realm of Heaven, Halal ben Shachar's current abode is the *'erets* | Earth –

although there is a timeshare arranged for him in She'owl.  
*Allahu* not so *akbar*.

Satan was predicted to do as he has done, *chalash* 'al *gowym* | conquering through religious and political prostrations, thereby lording over people, particularly Gentiles, their nations and institutions. To *chalash* is to control others, depriving them of the capacity to live. The *chalash* are disabled and weakened as a result of bowing down in submission. Yahowah predicted Allah.

The Devil's playground has been among the *gowym* | those foreign to Yisra'el and estranged ethnically, religiously, and geopolitically from Yahuwdaym. As pagan people, they have acted as zombies, like the walking dead.

Recognizing that *gowy* is from *gawah*, we discover that these people tend to arrogantly exalt humans, especially the flesh and bones of the dearly departed. In *gawah*, we also find them pridefully lifting up those who have turned their backs on and are walking away from God. Other synonyms include corpse and carcass, which bode poorly against the desire to live forever. *Gawah* speaks to Allah's preoccupation with bodily resurrection.

More than this, necrophilia was not only prevalent among the Muslim monsters who perpetrated the October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 massacre – there are Hadith explaining the proper way to rape the dead. The problem is so pervasive that in places like Pakistan, the coffins of dead women are protected by locked metal gates to keep fathers and sons from desecrating the dead bodies of their mothers and daughters. In Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup>, Muslim monsters decapitated a 22-year-old man, sodomized his dead body, then took his head to Gaza and put it up for sale online. The IDF found it in an ice cream freezer. Isn't it what one would expect of Muslims, knowing that their god is Satan?

While this is bad news, it is about to get worse. Satan isn't lurking in the shadows, maneuvering behind the

scenes, or hanging out waiting for the next séance. *Ha Satan* has positioned himself as the god of religion and the lord of governance in Islamic, Christian, Jewish, and Progressive nations.

This is Allah, from self-aggrandizement to arrogance, from pretending to be the one and only God to lifting up his own throne, from making the stars submit to claiming Mount Moriah – it is all indicative of Islam’s god. We were warned a thousand years before the plague began.

**“Because (*wa* – and) you (*’atah*), yourself, said (*’amar* – you claimed and declared, expressed in words and intended (qal perfect)) in your judgment and based upon your inclinations (*ba lebab ’atah* – from your perspective and reflecting your ambitions, in your thinking you have taken to heart and are resolved and determined based upon your desires; from *labab* – to ravish, overwhelm, and overpower, even the intelligence to encourage an emotional response), ‘I will ascend, rise up, and be continuously exalted (*’alah* – I will rise above and be lifted up, I will be presented as superior and worshiped, even seen as a deity (qal imperfect)) in the spiritual realm of heaven (*ha shamaym* – among the stars in the sky and the abode of God), over and above (*min ma’al* – ascending upward beyond, greater than, as the highest part of, and because of) the stars, the most luminous in the highest places, and the best and brightest (*la kowkab* – the heavenly powers and great luminaries which are worshiped) of God (*’el* – of the Almighty).**

**I will lift up and exalt, increasing (*ruwm* – I will place on high, elevating and magnifying in defiance (hifil imperfect)) my throne (*kise’ ’any* – my seat of power and honor, my place to influence and rule by expressing my authority; from *kasah* – to conceal one’s true identity, hiding the information needed to understand, covering over and clothing oneself in a way which is misleading).**

**I will establish and inhabit a dwelling place** (*wa yashab* – I will approach and settle upon, abiding and remaining, creating a place for people to meet (qal imperfect)) **on the Mount of the Eternal Witness to the Restoring Appointments** (*ba har mow'ed* – in conjunction with the mountains and ridgeline of the designated and authorized times to meet for the celebratory feasts and continuing testimony (Moriah), to gather together and observe the agreement; from *mow* – this pertains to and *'ed* – the eternal and restoring witness, everlasting testimony, and enduring evidence, and *ya'ad* – to appoint and designate, to set and fix, to gather for a betrothal ceremony) **in association with (ba) the distant boundaries, from the depths below to the summit above** (*yarekah* – the remote border and extent of the space, the furthest extremities; from *yarek* – base of generative and procreative power) **to be concealed among that which is treasured in the north** (*tsaphown* – the left-hand side; from *tsaphan* – to lurk and hide one's actual merit from discovery). (*Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 14:13)

**I will ascend and be continuously exalted, presented as superior to and be worshiped** (*'alah* – I will rise above and be lifted up) **above** (*'al* – over) **the heights** (*bamah* – elevated places of worship, the lofty shrines and cultic platforms of pagan religious devotion) **of the clouds** (*'ab* – of obscuring phenomenon which conceals heavenly objects from view). **I will on my own initiative make myself appear as if I were** (*damah* – I will do whatever is necessary to be considered as, correspond to, and be the equivalent of, I will consistently resemble and be comparable to, such that on an ongoing basis I will be seen in the likeness of (hitpael imperfect – without support, assistance, or interference, on my own initiative and based solely on my ability and actions, I intend to tell a story such that I continually imply that I am)) **the Most High** (*la 'elyown* – I am all things pertaining to the uppermost, the one true God, the supreme being, greater and higher than

the Almighty, rising above even God; from *'el* – God, *'alah* – to rise above, *'own* – all things pertaining to, and *'any* – I am).” (*Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 14:14)

In other words, Allah is Satan pretending to be God. He is the only one who fits the profile, with a fixation on placing his throne in the clouds and then desecrating the Temple Mount with his trophies. He has even managed to use the black ooze under the feet of Muslims to facilitate his rise because the Europeans and Americans, Russians and Chinese to the north treasure it.

This candid declaration may be among the most revealing and relevant statements ever made. It explains how Satan operates and where we should expect to find him – which is impersonating God – and thus the object of religious devotion. He is the Rabbi Allah.

What we have just read is the opposite of what mankind has been led to believe, where instead of Satan looking and acting like the Devil, he has positioned himself to be seen and worshiped as if he were God. Churches, mosques, and synagogues have been erected in his honor and for his glorification. And in them, he gets to rail against the Satanic moniker he despises, further confusing his target audience.

The concluding pronouncement is among the least appreciated anywhere in the prophets. Satan has betrayed, lied, and terrorized, saying whatever was necessary to perpetrate the greatest fraud of all time. For most of humanity, Satan is their god. He has played humankind for fools – particularly Muslims. He has told his story, and the faithful believed him over God who inspired these words.

We know that Satan achieved his ambition because Yahowah has already passed judgment. He had a long run. It has been 6,000 years since deceiving Chawah into believing that she could be like God if she would defy God.

And soon, on the first of 'Abyb in 2030, Satan will make his final debut as if he were God during the Time of Yisra'el's Troubles. He will be eliciting mankind's devotion between years 5997 and 6000 Yah. But alas for the Evil One, upon Yahowah's return, come Sukah, the 7<sup>th</sup> of October 2033, there will be no bit players. The role of false god will have been written out of the script.

**“Surely** (*'ak* – indeed, as a matter of emphasis, immediately after the conclusion of an upcoming and subsequent period of time) **to** (*'el* – in the direction of and into) **Hell** (*She'owl* – place of exile, abandonment, punishment, and questioning, the abode of no return, the void; from *sha'al* – to question and to be questioned, to beg and to be given what has been requested and is required, indistinguishable from *Sha'uwl*, the failed king Saul and false prophet Paul), **you are being forced down** (*yarad* – you are brought, compelled and having no say in the matter, descending not of your own accord (hofal imperfect – *Hylel ben Shachar* is being acted upon, is devoid of freewill, and is compelled by force to descend just as the object, *She'owl*, is obligated to receive him forevermore)) **to** (*'el* – toward) **the remote depths** (*yarekah* – the distant border of space and time, to the far extremity and the innermost recesses) **of the prison** (*bowr* – of the dungeon of depression, the hole; from *buwr* – to make clear, explain, and to be given proof).” (*Yasha'yah* 14:15)

No one will have ever fallen so far. From the Heights of Heaven to the innermost recesses of Hell, he became the most popular, praised, and worshiped being in history. No one has amassed more devotees or followers.

Countless religious edifices have been erected in his honor. Thousands of armies have marched to his cadence. And hundreds of governments have sworn allegiance to him. His influence is unsurpassed. His scriptures have sculpted our world. And in the end, people have chosen him over Yahowah by a million or more to one.

She'owl is a prison designed to incarcerate spiritual beings comprised of light. It is remote and depressing, a dark dungeon from which there will be no escape. The closest analog to She'owl is a Black Hole where light is trapped forever and never escapes.

Satan will be unmasked, and his luminosity will be dimmed, then extinguished. The spirit who sought to be God will be forever branded as the Adversary. She'owl will be his eternal home...

**“Those who look at you** (*ra'ah 'atah 'el 'atah* – those who see you and are shown who you are) **will stare** (*shagah* – will look intently, observing closely so as to become better informed) **in your direction** (*'el 'atah* – at you), **trying to understand** (*byn* – seeking to make the connections needed to comprehend, apprehending the information to consider) **how this individual** (*zeh ha 'ysh*) **caused the Earth to tremble, astonished, agitated, and angry** (*ragaz ha 'erets* – shook up, provoked, and anguished the material realm, creating instability and turmoil, invoking fear (hifil participle)), **by invoking fear within** (*ra'ash* – by creating discord and rattling, commotion and chaos, thereby ruining and destroying) **empires and governments** (*mamlakah* – kingdoms and geopolitical realms, world leaders, those who claim the authority to rule). (*Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 14:16)

**How** (*ha* – why) **was the world** (*tebel* – was the planet, the expanse of the Earth, the habitats of humankind) **caused to be** (*ha sym* – set to be and made (qal perfect participle)) **a lifeless place without the word** (*midbar* – a barren wasteland and uninhabited wilderness where the declaration and promises are not considered; a compound of *mah* – to seek answers by asking who, what, where, why, when, and how questions about *dabar* – the word)?

**Its cities** (*'iyir huw'* – its inhabitants, villages, and towns, its shrines and temples, its anguished and anxious

male asses) **he left in ruins** (*haras* – he caused the downfall and demolished). **His captives** (*‘asyr huw’* – those bound to him, his prisoners, those who are tied and obligated to him and who have sworn an oath to him as his slaves) **he never released to go** (*lo’ pathach* – he did not free, nor even respond by providing an opening to return) **home** (*beyth*).” (*Yasha ’yah* / Isaiah 14:17)

Even equipped with God’s testimony, it is hard to imagine how Satan’s spirit possessing a man this obviously disingenuous and self-serving, this wrong, could take the world by storm and be so destructive. Even after bringing the planet to its knees – literally – the eyewitnesses will not apprehend what has happened to desolate the Earth.

Halal ben Shachar has become the kind of god people have become accustomed to believing, worshiping, and fearing. In the image of a man, is like Ba’al, ‘Asherah, and Tammuz, Zeus, Athena, and Dionysus, Jupiter, Venus, and Bacchus, Jesus, and Allah. Mix in a little Nero, Caligula, and Hadrian, some Akiba, Rashbi, and Maimonides, Hitler, Stalin, and Mao, add a demonic dash of the Devil, and you will have your Towrahless One of the Last Days. He will create discord and chaos while claiming to be a unifier. But in the end, everything he touches will be left in ruins.

While this will be a worldwide phenomenon, the final Beast will set his sights on Israel, Judea, Jerusalem, the Temple Mount, Jews, and their God, Yahowah, His Towrah, Miqra’ey, and Beryth. His influence will be catastrophic. If not constrained by God, the planet would become lifeless – a barren and uninhabited wilderness.

For this to occur and be his responsibility, there must be a world war, one which ends in a nuclear holocaust. And we are getting closer every day in Ukraine and Iran – as demonstrated by the dress rehearsal of October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023 – a stratagem that will be replayed with one hundred times more rockets and militants.



Even though he will go down in flames and be exposed as the great deceiver, there will be no release for the spirits and souls who will have foolishly pledged their allegiance to Allah. There will be no going back, no begging for forgiveness, and no changing sides at the eleventh hour. As we near the end, everyone will be seen as a friend or foe, with Yahowah or against Him. That is why we are working diligently to encourage Yahuwdym to answer Yahowah's final offer to return before it is too late.

**“Each of (*kol* – all of) the rulers (*melek* – the leaders, the heads of government, the political, social, religious, and military authority figures) of the gentiles and their nations (*gowym* – of the ethnicities distinct and estranged from Yisra’el, the geopolitical associations of people who act on their animal and religious instincts), all of them (*kol hem*), have been laid to rest (*shakab* – are horizontal, laying down) glorified and honored (*kabowd* – attributed status and surrounded by their possessions), each individual (*’ysh*) in his own household (*ba beyth huw’* – within his own family lineage).” (*Yasha ’yah* 14:18)**

Nations have built elaborate tombs, erecting shrines for their fallen leaders. *Mitsraym* | Egypt set the standard for this rite of passage. But no matter the size of the memorial, even if it is as massive as a great pyramid, the king is dead. And that is the point.

Sadly, the most crazed today when it comes to venerating their deceased are none other than the masters of religious malfeasance. They orchestrate great pilgrimages each year to honor those who deceived them – and they parade their dead through the streets as fallen heroes. Stupid is as stupid does.

Addressing the god of religion, Halal ben Shachar, and those who leagued with him, Yahowah says...

**“You (*wa ’atah*), yourself, will be forcibly cast out (*shalak* – you will be thrown out in compulsory fashion,**

and with no say in the matter hurled away (hofal perfect – the rejection will be intense and obligatory at this moment)) **from** (*min*) **your death and grave** (*qeber 'atah* – the specter of you passing away) **like** (*ka* – in the manner of) **a loathed and rejected** (*ta'ab* – an abhorred and despised, vile and repulsive, abominable and desecrated) **offshoot** (*netser* – secondary or tertiary branch, shoot, or scion), **clothed, wearing** (*labuwsh* – adorned and covered with) **the slain and slaughtered** (*harag* – those intentionally murdered and viciously killed), **those pierced** (*ta'an* – those struck and thrust through) **by war, cut and severed by the sword** (*chereb*), **descending** (*yarad* – bowing down prostrate while going down) **to** (*'el*) **the depressed prison** (*bowr* – the hole, dungeon, shaft, and pit) **akin to** (*ka* – like) **a corpse** (*peger* – a carcass, a dead corporeal body or lifeless idol) **which is rejected** (*buws* – kicked out and forbidden).” (*Yasha'yah* / Isaiah 14:19)

Yahowah is reinforcing the fact that He is not going to forgive and forget what Muhammad, Allah, and Islam have done to His people. The Adversary and his religious, political, and military accomplices are seen as so vile, that even the Earth will reject them, and spew their bodies out of the ground. They will not be granted a reprieve in death as they will be sent off to an eternity in She'owl.

As we consider the prophet's next pronouncement regarding Allah's fate, and that of the multitudes of Muslims he beguiled, God is revealing that Halal ben Shachar will precede his followers to their demise. Therefore, Yahowah will quickly and personally dispense with Satan. Yes, they will all be headed to the same place, just not at the same time. Imagine the consternation among Muslims as they witness Allah being cast into Hell.

**“You will not be joined at the same time** (*lo'yachad* – you will not be united immediately) **by them** (*'eth hem*) **in burial** (*ba qabuwrah* – where the dead are interned) **because** (*ky* – for the reason that) **you have corrupted and**

**destroyed** (*shachath* – you have perverted, sullied, spoiled, and ruined, confounded and devastated, turning it into a slime pit, a putrid swamp of decay, a cesspool for the decomposing) **your world** (*'erets 'atah* – your realm). **Your compatriots and followers** (*'am 'atah* – your people and nations, your countries and armies), **you have intentionally slaughtered and viciously slain** (*hereg* – you have murdered). **The offspring** (*zera'* – descendants and progenies, children and posterity) **of evil** (*ra'a* – of deliberately misleading and harmful shepherds, of displeasing and noxious individuals, of the injurious and wrong) **will never be invited or called out, remaining unwelcome** (*lo' qara'* – will not be acknowledged or mentioned) **for all eternity** (*la 'owlam*).” (*Yasha'yah* / Freedom is from Yah / Isaiah 14:20)

Not only does Satan stand convicted and condemned, the lone incarnation of the Adversary which meets every criterion of this prophecy is Allah – affirming our conclusions regarding him. And so, by the time this nightmarish scenario ends, billions of souls will have paid the ultimate price. The god Muslims believe will save them will condemn them.

Now we know why Allah was so insistent on casting Iblis aside. Nothing is more essential to his quest to be worshiped as if God.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

8

Devil in the Details

*So by deceit he misled them.*  
*Quran 007.022*

In the Quran, Satan made the same request he made of Yahowah. He wanted more time to prove that he was right about how readily mankind could be fooled into worshiping him as if he were God.

For the Devil, paganism was just a diversion, serving as window-dressing, because he didn't want to be one of many gods but, instead, the one and only God. Therefore, Judaism, as the first step toward monotheism, would serve the Devil, especially since rabbis made it so easy to erase Yahowah's name and claim the Torah as his own. But while the audience was strategic, it was too small for Satan.

That changed with Christianity. This time, Satan was able to trash the Torah and beguile the world. Even with their Babylonian Trinity, Christianity served the Adversary marvelously because it was not only anti-Semitic, it replaced everything God had said.

But it wasn't Satan's best effort. Sure, Christianity tormented God's people and discredited the Jews it did not kill, but it wasn't demonic or deadly enough to suit the Devil's persona. So, Satan found the perfect stooge and created Islam.

*Quran 007.014* "He (Satan) said, 'Give me a reprieve until the Day they are raised up.'

*Quran 007.015* He (Allah) said, ‘You are of those allowed relief and reprieve.’

*Quran 007.016* Said (Satan), ‘Because You have sent me astray, lo, I will lurk in ambush for them on Your straight path.

*Quran 007.017* Then verily, I will come to them from before them and behind them, from their right and from their left so You will not find them showing appreciation.’

*Quran 007.018* Said (Allah): ‘Get out of it rejected and expelled. Lo! Verily, whoever of them will follow you, then surely, I will fill Hell with all of you.’”

This is like reading Ezekiel, where Satan lays out his agenda while claiming to be God. In typical fashion, we find *babel* | truth mixed with lies. Satan was judged and condemned 6,000 years ago in the Garden for corrupting Yahowah’s instructions while pretending to be smarter than the Almighty. But rather than being sent directly to She’owl, he was given a reprieve in time.

But what is different here is that Iblis is stating emphatically that his alter ego led him astray – which is true in a way. And as a result, Iblis, who is Allah, is promising to ambush humankind where it matters most – along the one path which leads to God – His seven annual *Migra’ey*: *Pesach*, *Matsah*, *Bikuwrym*, *Shabuw’ah*, *Taruw’ah*, *Kipurym*, and *Sukah*. While in disguise, and over time, Satan would attack Yahowah’s plan of redemption from every side – from Judaism to Christianity and Islam.

And since Allah is roleplaying as God while Iblis is cast in the role of Adversary, Satan is acknowledging that, as a result, most people will fail to appreciate what God has done for them. Mission accomplished. Then, after providing the reprieve, Allah banished his Adversarial identity off to Hell with the faithful. And who said the Devil couldn’t tell the truth?

Now that Allah has cast aspersions on his Satanic nature, he is ready to revise the story he knows best, the one he reprises with panache in Ezekiel and the Quran. Allah is back in the Garden.

*Quran 007.019* “Adam, dwell you and your wife in *al-Janata* | the Garden. You both eat from whatever you wish, but approach not this tree, otherwise you both be of the *zalimun* | polytheists.’

*Quran 007.020* Then *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary, Satan, whispered to them both that which was hidden from them of their private parts. He said, ‘Your Lord did not forbid you this tree save you should become *malak* | angels as the immortals.’”

Let’s begin with the obvious. The twisted spirit who provided the creation accounts incorporating the pen, floating throne, airless cloud, and big fish, who told the stories of the sun falling out of its chariot during an eclipse and going to bed in a muddy spring surrounded by extraterrestrials, plagiarized and then bastardized this story from the Towrah by way of the Talmud. Therefore, truth and lies are jumbled together in a word salad.

For example, Yahowah placed ‘Adam in the Gan ‘Eden, not *al-Janata* – a place for Jinn. God did not instruct him to “dwell you and your wife.” In fact, Yahowah’s instructions were completed prior to Chawah’s existence. There is no Hebrew word for husband or wife but instead simply ‘*iysh* and ‘*ishah* for man and woman. There is no indication that they were married in the Garden.

Yahowah was very specific about what had been provided for ‘Adam to eat. His diet was essentially fruit. There were two trees, not one, that Yahowah advised ‘Adam that there would be a negative consequence of eating its fruit. And specifically, He told him that consuming the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Bad would lead to his demise. It was there to provide ‘Adam with a means to opt out of the relationship, providing him with freewill. However, God said nothing

about approaching the Tree of the Awareness of Beneficial and Counterproductive Ideas. And since there was only ‘Adam at the time, the instruction was given to him alone.

The consequence of choosing to be acquainted with Bad in addition to Good was to die. It was not to become a *zalimun* | polytheist. And it would be a decade or more after Chawah was conceived that Satan, as a *karuwb* came off of the wall and entered the Garden to mislead the woman. These were not concurrent conversations. Yahowah and Satan are not in the same league.

There would have been no reason for Satan to have whispered. And he did not offer suggestions or talk to them both. He modified one of Yahowah’s instructions to play off Chawah’s desire to become a goddess. It was then that the woman misquoted God to a further extent, corrupting His message to ‘Adam.

They had been naked and unashamed. And since Chawah was there to please ‘Adam, it’s certain that they had seen one another and that there was no mystery regarding the design. Sex was conceived to be pleasurable and good; and it is religion, particularly Islam, which has managed to mess that up.

As an interesting twist, while Chawah’s stated desire in the Towrah was to be like God, in the Quran the enticement was to be like Satan who, as a *karuwb*, was a *malak*. Moreover, ‘Adam and Chawah would have been immortal at this time. The consequence of their rejection of Yahowah’s instruction was to die. Further, becoming an “angel” would have been a demotion. Without freewill, a *mal’ak* is a less desirable position than *‘adam* | man. But, alas, there is no freewill in Islam.

Seducing ‘Adam with a promise of immortality would be like beguiling Arabs with the offer of more sand. Besides, why would ‘Adam want to become an “angel” if the angels were bowing to *him*?

The moral of this story is that, if you are going to steal someone else's material, it's best not to make an utter fool of oneself while doing so. But such is the heart and soul of Islam – well that and lots of raping, plundering, enslaving, terrorizing, and killing.

***Quran 007.021*** “And he swore to them, ‘Lo, verily, I am a truthful adviser to them.’

***Quran 007.022*** By deceit he misled them. When they tasted of the tree, became apparent to them their private parts and they began to stick the leaves of al-Janati over themselves. And their Lord called out to them, ‘Did I not forbid you from that tree and say to you, “Lo, *al Shaitan* | the Adversary is an enemy to you?”’”

Some things are true and others are false, but that's the point. Allah has no credibility without pretending to be Yahowah, and yet, since he is not God, he has to move the pieces around to fit his persona and intent. This is also the nature of Judaism and Christianity, where, without the Torah and Prophets, they are unrooted, but by contradicting the Torah and Prophets, they become a wild vine.

Further, since Satan is an effective liar, he knows that an outright deception is hard to sell while it's child's play to snooker almost everyone when parlaying off of something that is either accepted or true. For some peculiar reason, humans have the errant perception that someone like Satan would lie all of the time rather than doing what he did in the Garden – which was to pervert the truth by making lots of small changes with major implications.

In this case, you'll notice that Satan is mimicking Muhammad. The non-prophet incessantly claimed to be the “truthful adviser,” yet through deceit, he led men toward terror and away from God.

The fig leaf story in the Towrah is designed to tell us that nudity and sexuality are good prior to evil aspersions being cast upon them. Neither is shameful. Further, Yahowah did not warn ‘Adam about the Serpent because



Satan was there to present a credible alternative to God by perverting His testimony as is seen throughout the Quran.

For those who are curious: *Tabari 1:299* “Scholars of the nation of our Prophet say, ‘The tree which Allah forbade Adam and his spouse to eat was wheat.’” Yes, a wheat “tree.”

*Quran 007.023* “They said: ‘Our Lord, we have wronged ourselves. If you forgive us not, and have mercy, lo, we shall be of the losers.’”

*Quran 007.024* Said, ‘Get down, some of you to some others an enemy. And for you in the earth for a time a dwelling and livelihood.’”

Who were the other losers they would be among? Who were “some of you” and “some others,” and why were they adversarial? Where was the Janati since the punishment was being sent to the earth? How long was the appointed time and what were the livelihoods?

In truth, Yahowah tailored the consequences to fit the circumstances such that they were different for all three parties, including the Snake. Bored by all of that, in Islam, the lost losers would fend for themselves. And this is because Muslims are often parasites who live off the productivity of others. Consider the Fakestinians.

*Quran 007.025* “Said, ‘In it You will live, and in it you will die. And from it, you will be brought forth.

*Quran 007.026* O children of Adam. [How did they get kids so fast?] Lo, verily, We have sent down to you clothing. It covers your shame, and an adornment. But the clothing the righteousness that best. That from the *ayat* | proofs, signs, and verses of al-Lahi so that they may remember.”

That sounds inviting – live, die, and then leave. And how weird is it that Muhammad was a serial rapist and constant pedophile, and yet his perverted spirit is preoccupied with screening everyone’s private parts? This is especially odd with the first couple, because who were they going to have sex with other than one another?

The only thing that this verbal diarrhea serves to prove is that Allah is not God and Muhammad wasn't a prophet. Although, it may be a sign that Muslims are not very bright.

An interesting sidebar on the first kids comes to us in this Tradition...

*Tabari 1:321* “When Eve became heavy with her first pregnancy, Satan came to her before she gave birth and said, ‘Eve, what is that in your womb?’ She said, ‘I do not know.’

He asked, ‘Where will it come out from – your nose, your eye, or your ear?’ She replied, ‘I do not know.’

He said, ‘Don’t you think, if it comes out healthy, you should obey me in whatever I command you?’

When she said, ‘Yes,’ he said: ‘Name him Abd al-Harith Iblis – Slave to the Cursed Devil!’ She agreed.

Adam said to him, ‘I obeyed you once before and you caused me to be driven out of Paradise.’ So, he refused to obey him and called the child Abd Ar-Rahman.”

It’s yet another ignorant blunder, which is okay if you are in the third grade, but not if you are pretending to speak for God. Her name was Chawah, not Eve. Chawah speaks of expressing oneself, making one’s intentions clear. Eve is the name of a pagan goddess.

As for the dialog, since it is too absurd to be believed, it was written with the intent of justifying the claim that Allah made women stupid. Just the kind of foundation you’d expect to underpin a great religion.

Ar-Rahman was the name of Muhammad’s first “god.” The 55<sup>th</sup> surah, named in Ar-Rahman’s honor, begins: “Ar-Rahman bestowed the Quran, created man, and taught him to express clearly. The sun and moon revolve to his computation and the grasses and the trees bow to Him in adoration... He created man.” With multiple gods, Islam became pagan monotheism.

And with multiple truths, Islam is a flawed revelation: *Tabari I:275* “They ate from it and as a result their secret part that had been concealed became apparent.” It hadn’t been much of a marriage up to that point. But if that’s true, how did they get kids? And why does the Islamic Tradition say: *Tabari I:299* “It was the cover of fingernails that had kept their secret parts concealed.”

*Quran 007.027* “O children of Adam, let not *al Shaitan* | the Adversary seduce you as he drove your parents out of al-Janati, stripping them by tearing off their clothes to reveal their shameful parts. Verily, he and Qabiluhu (his soldiers of Jinns or his tribe) see you from where you cannot see them. Verily, We made *al-Shaitan* | the Adversary friends and helpers for those who believe not.’

*Quran 007.028* When they do fahisha (going round the Ka’bah naked or unlawful sex), the say, ‘We found our fathers doing it, and al-Lahu ordered us of it.’ Say, ‘Lo, al-Laha no order fahisha (going round the Ka’bah naked or unlawful sex).’ Do you say about al-Lahi what you know not?

*Quran 007.029* Say, ‘Ordered by my Rabbi justice.’ And set your faces at every mosque. Pray to Him, pure to Him in the religion as He originated you so will you return.”

Somebody is confused. Just six verses earlier, Adam was nude, sinned, and thus felt the need for clothing. He made his own, sewing together leaves. Then Allah sent down supernatural clothes from AlMart. Now we’re told that Satan stripped them. But, at least, we know that the Qabiluhu are the sneaky jinnish friends of disbelievers.

So, there you have it. Satan, Iblis, and Jinn are all cut from the same cloth – all made of fire, all from the same tribe. These invisible evil spirits, or demons, lurk in the shadows, ready to ambush men, deceiving them. Yet, as you shall discover in one of the most bizarre Quranic passages, these pesky demons think Muhammad and Allah are swell, calling them “Prophet” and “Lord.” They are employed to authenticate the Quran. It’s a miracle. And why not? The god who opposes nudity and unlawful sexual

intercourse chose a rapist and pedophile to represent him. And an avowed liar is now commanding justice.

Islam has another dirty little secret: almost every Islamic ritual has a pagan past. They were all practiced in Petra long before Islam was conceived. So now, after incorporating most of them, Allah denounces the religious practices upon which his religion was predicated. If not for the fancy apparel, it would be shameful.

Allah is fixated on the Adversary and upon the faithful playing religious dress-up when worshiping him.

***Quran 007.030*** “A group He guided, a section deserved to go astray. Surely, they take *al-Shayatin* | the Adversary as Auliya a friend and helper in addition to al-Lahi while they deem they are guided ones.

***Quran 007.031*** O children of Adam, take your adornment at every *masjid* | mosque. Eat and drink but be not be extravagant. Lo! Verily, He does not like the disbelievers.”

They listen to al-Shayatin in addition to al-Lahi because they speak with one voice. But why does the first mosque date to the 7<sup>th</sup> century CE if the Children of Adam, circa 3900 BCE were supposed to attend them? And why is everyone playing religious dress-up?

***Quran 007.032*** “Say, ‘Who has forbidden the adornment and attire of al-Lahi which he has brought forth for His slaves, and the other pure things of sustenance?’ Say, ‘They are for the life in this world, purely on the Resurrection Day.’ Thus do We make explain the *ayat* | signs, proofs, and verses for people who know.”

***Quran 007.033*** Say, ‘Only forbidden my Rabbi *al- Fawahish* | Unlawful Sexual Intercourse what is apparent of it and what is concealed and the sin and the oppression without right and that you associate with il-Lahi what not He sent down of it any authority and that you say about al-Lahi what not you know.”

Since al-Lahi was allegedly speaking to the sons of Adam six thousand years ago, and since their nifty religious outfits were so important, why didn’t Allah

describe them? After all, what's the point if you are going to leave your audience unaware? And please explain – how is slave attire a good thing? Does it come with a sign that conveys “Satan's Slave” or is it a clown suit like those worn by Muslim royals? And since they are compelled to follow Muhammad's example, is there a warning: rapist, pedophile, terrorist, slave trader, and murderer inside? And since these questions linger, how is this an explanation?

Since nothing whatsoever would be left of them, how can the nonexistent body of a person from that long ago be resurrected? That's pretty creepy. And speaking of weird, since Muhammad was a rapist, pedophile, and polygamist, and since Allah approved and mandated his behavior, since the Islamic Paradise is a brothel with an endless supply of virginal boys to abuse, what forms of sex would be considered unlawful?

Allah is a loner. He has no friends, no partners, no helpers. It is easy to see why.

***Quran 007.034*** “And every people or nation a term. So when comes their term, not seek to put off an hour nor advance.

***Quran 007.035*** O Children of Adam, if come to you messengers from you rehearsing and reciting My signs, proofs, and verses, then whoever fears and reforms, then no fear on them nor shall they grieve.

***Quran 007.036*** But those who reject or deny Our signs, proofs, and verses and the arrogant toward them, those owners and inmates of the Fire. They will abide forever in it.”

Satan's constant allusions to predestination are damning. Having witnessed Yahowah's interactions with 'Adam in the Gan 'Eden, he would have understood that our fate and future are malleable because he altered ours and his own. He clearly understood that Chawah was afforded freewill because he was there to influence her choices. Therefore, Satan is staking his reputation on

something he recognizes is invalid – and to do so, there must be a compelling motivation.

So we would be wise to contemplate the reasons the Adversary wants mankind to believe those who do not capitulate are doomed to a fate of fire that they cannot avert while believers are fettered to a fearsome and terrorizing god whose will they cannot oppose. While the reasons are many, when it comes to controlling hordes of people, fear is a more effective motivator than compassion.

Second, when ordering people to terrorize and kill the uncompliant, they are absolved of remorse over their deplorable behavior when culpability is transferred to the god who made them do it.

Third, since the evidence affirming that Allah is Satan is so ubiquitous and irrefutable, the Lord of Delusions must sequester the initiative to understand who he is and what he's doing. To prevail, Satan must forestall the incentive to know the truth and make informed decisions.

Fourth, Satan is playing a losing hand, and he knows it. Yahowah is God and he is the Adversary – no matter how often he reshuffles the deck or unconvincingly protests otherwise. He has had an impressive run for a Snake, but God and His people prevail in the end.

Therefore, all the Devil can do between now and his Day of Doom is to increase the number of souls who will share his fate by not only believing him but also by abusing and annihilating Jews per his commands. In this regard, *ha Satan* and I are on opposing sides.

Turning to the un-god's non-prophet, Muhammad was a stereotypical psychopath. He knew that he was spewing rubbish and that no sane or moral individual believed him. So, since he could not win the debate with evidence or reason, he intimidated his audience by telling those who opposed him that his god would get them in the end.

Obviously, “My” and “Our” doth protest too much. There were no “messengers” plural, but just one – a rapist, pedophile, thief, avowed liar, mass murderer, and sadistic terrorist. And as for the signs, proofs, and verses, nothing has been conveyed thus far that would have benefited anyone other than Satan.

Then there is a bit of duplicity, “My” and “Our” states that “whoever fears...then no fear on them.” Satan needs it both ways – which are rationally incompatible. Further, since denial is a choice, it is discordant with fate.

Al-Lahi’s most repetitive boasts are that He and We has provided signs and proofs in spite of the fact that there were none. There was no book, no prophecy, no cogent explanations of science or history, no originality, no miracles (other than that anyone believed a word of this), and nothing beneficial contributed to society.

Further, Satan’s insistence that anyone who does not capitulate, who disbelieves the un-god’s non-signs and the non-prophet’s un-proofs, will endure the Hell-Fire is proof that he isn’t Divine. For example, agnostics reject Christianity because they correctly conclude that a god who promotes capitulation or torture would be sadistic and not worth knowing.

Yahowah avoids this moral conundrum by providing three options for human souls. These include the dissipation of the soul upon death for the ignorant, unaware, and misled. When their life is over, there is nothing more – no penalty or reward.

However, for religious and political leaders, like Muhammad, who mislead others, the proper recompense is eternal incarceration in She’owl – the place of separation. This will be Satan’s lair.

Then for those who come to know Yahowah as He reveals Himself to us, accept the terms of His *Beryth* |

Family while replying to His *Miqra'ey* | Invitations, an eternity in Heaven awaits – along with being enriched, empowered, emancipated, and enlightened.

Lastly, there is no “fire” in *She'owl* | Hell. It is a lightless realm similar to a black hole. And since it is designed to incarcerate wayward spirits and souls, a physical fire would be incongruent with its purpose.

Continuing to threaten and impugn anyone willing to think, here is al-Lahi's response according to the *Quran Word By Word* interlinear translated by Hilali and Khan...

*Quran 007.037* “Then who more unjust than who invented against al-Lahi a lie or denies His *ayat* | proofs, signs, and verses? Those, their portion will reach them from the Book until when Our *rusuluna* | messengers come to them to take them in death. They say, ‘Where are those whom you used to invoke from besides al-Lahi?’ They say, ‘They left us in the lurch and fled.’ And they testify against themselves that they were disbelievers.”

Al-Lahi's communication and grammar skills were remedial; paleo-Arabic scholars are left to decide whether to augment the text or leave the impression that the Islamic god was a dunderhead. This is why the 66 translations available to us differ so radically from one to another. Therefore, rather than just parroting one person's interpretation as they have attempted to improve Allah's diction, we are best served to either form a composite rendering through consensus or to render the text literally using interlinears.

Having heard their shrill voice, for the Islamic apologists who protest that the Quran cannot be understood outside of Arabic, I have three retorts. First, almost every important word, name, title, and concept presented in the Quran, including Quran and Allah, are of Hebrew origin – as was the text of the book from which most of this was plagiarized and twisted.



Second, the oldest copies of the Quran were written in paleo-Arabic, an unpronounceable language that must be translated into modern Arabic for it to be read and understood. These are more divergent than Latin is from Italian. Third, a message so deficient that it cannot be translated into other languages has no appeal to humanity, making this argument self-incriminating.

In this statement, Satan is continuing to condition the faithful such that they stop thinking and simply capitulate. Holding the Islamic un-god accountable isn't acceptable. Any attempt, no matter how well-informed or rational, to demonstrate his failure to demonstrate the merit of his claims, is forbidden. Thinking is outlawed in Islam because it leads to the unavoidable conclusion that the Quran, Muhammad, and Allah are without merit.

Nonetheless, there was no Book and no proofs or signs. And in this case, al-Lahi tripped on his forked tongue. He meant to say that his *mal'ak* | spiritual messengers take the souls of the dead but said *rusuluna* | messengers like Muhammad do so. Recognizing that he flubbed his line, "translators" typically insert angels into the text knowing full well that the text reads *rusuluna*, not *mal'ak*.

The Quran is replete with the pretense of dialog so remedial and contrived that it is laughable. And here, the pronoun "'you' used to invoke" should have been "'we' used to invoke considering the speaker. Further, no one was "invoking from besides al-Lahi." Not only were al-Lahi, al-Lahu, and al-Laha unknown prior to 7<sup>th</sup>-century Arabia, but this name was not part of any monotheistic or polytheistic tradition prior to that time. No one was associating anyone or anything with Allah.

While we have considered this previously, since the mistake was repeated, those they invoked could not have left them unless they were real. And those invoking in

addition to al-Lahi could not have been disbelievers since they were acknowledging al-Lahi.

Satan further embarrasses himself by protesting that death is not the end of his ability to torment disbelievers. He actually anticipates interrogating those who did not capitulate. But rather than seek the truth, which is obviously in opposition to the un-god's interests, he is constantly shown putting his words into his intended victims' mouths, as is the case here. By doing so, it is the Islamic un-god who is bearing witness against himself.

The repetition of these lies was part of the game. It's standard megalomaniac behavior. Tell a big enough lie, say it often enough, and enough will believe it to prevail – at least until it is rationally opposed.

In this next line, Hell's Warden is speaking...

*Quran 007.038* “He will say, ‘Enter among nations who passed away from before you of the jinn and the men in the Fire.’ Every time a nation (or fresh batch of people) entered, it condemned and cursed its sister until when they had overtaken one another in it. All say, the last of them about the first of them, ‘*Rabbana* | Our Lord, these misled us, so give them double punishment of the Fire.’ He will say, ‘For each a double, but you know not.’

*Quran 007.039* And will say first of them to last of them, ‘Then not is for you upon us any superiority, so taste the punishment for what you used to earn.’

*Quran 007.040* Lo! Those who denied Our *ayat* | proofs and signs, and were arrogant towards them, not will be opened for them the gates of *al-Samai* | the Heaven, and they will not enter *al-Janata* | the Paradise until *al-jamalu* | the camel (or twisted rope) passes through eye of the needle. Thus do We reward *al-mujrimun* | the offender and guilty criminals.

*Quran 007.041* For them of Hell a bed and over them coverings. Thus do We reward *al-zalimun* | the cruel and obscure polytheists.”

Since the speaker is the punitive Rabbi, he is in the Islamic Hell directing disbelievers to enter the fire. He is also condemning his own kind by ordering *Jinn* | Demons to accompany mankind in Hell. The batches are so large, they are equated to nations.

The Islamic god wants Muslims to believe that every time a nation is forced to enter the fire, they curse their sisters. Then, abrogating the notion that they were disbelievers, they speak to the demented spirit abusing them as “our Lord.” And rather than requesting a reprieve from an eternity of undeserved torture, Hell’s new arrivals ask for their predecessors to endure a double punishment. And in response, Allah claims that he intends to inflict a double punishment on everyone.

As the incredulous, contrived conversation continues, the rebuked double tormentees spew out one of Allah’s favorite lines: “So taste the punishment for what you used to earn.”

The lone crime continues to be nonexistent sign denial. So, one would think that an actual God would resolve this issue by offering some evidence to support his claims. But not Allah. Instead, he closes the gates of *al-Samai* (from *shamaym* | heavens) and *al-Janata*, which, although it is kissing cousin to *Jin* | Demon, is the Paradise of the Garden of Bliss. But why are they not coterminous and how can Allah shut the gates if he is frying infidels in Hell?

The camel (or twisted rope) going through the eye of a needle quote is best known today because of the errant citation attributed to the misnomer Jesus by Luke. However, this metaphor is presented four times within the Babylonian Talmud. With the improbability metaphorically rendered by the impossibility of either a camel or elephant going through the eye of a needle, a Midrash was elucidating the Song of Songs. It sought to reveal that salvation is unobtainable for sinners. Having

heard Christians in Petra and rabbis in Yathrib cite both, the non-prophet pilfered the line and made it his own.

It's stunning that almost two billion people, through seduction, indoctrination, and compulsion, have been led to believe that these hateful words are God's. Yet while disappointing, it's not baffling. All Muhammad had to do was to convince fifty well-armed fools to capitulate or be subjected to the sadistic terror he perpetrated on the Jews.

Even in Petra, where he labored unsuccessfully, it should not have been difficult. By his day, it was a shadow of its former glory, a crevice within the rocks for the religious to hide. Steeped in pagan superstitions, and now awash in Roman Catholics beguiled by its antics, these outcasts were ripe for the picking.

Much of this reads like Ezekiel, which is Satan's autobiographical account of unfulfilled ambitions. The most repeated is his desire to torture and kill Jews.

By distinguishing the earlier entrants from those arriving later, and between *al-mujrimun* and *al-zalimun*, the intent of Allah's message is to condemn Jews for misleading Christians, such that the Christians are seen blaming Jews for leading them to Hell. In that way, Allah can claim their scriptures for himself while at the same time blunting their attacks on the Quran – where it is obvious that he stole from both. This realization is underscored by the 39<sup>th</sup> verse where Jews are denounced by Christians for claims of a preferred status with God.

Throughout the spectrum of Quran translations *al-mujrimun* and *al-zalimun* are rendered as if they were the same word, with a slight preference for disbeliever for *mujrim* and polytheist for *zalim*. Should you look them up, however, *mujrim* is a “criminal, a guilty offender,” which is odd since they have not been charged or convicted of a crime. And *zalim* depicts something which is “dark, gloomy, and obscure.” It can also mean “cruel, tyrannical,

oppressive, and destructive.” And that’s strange, too, since Allah and Muhammad are all of these things.



Let’s pick up the Islamic story of Satan and his abode in Hell. For Muhammad’s contributions, we turn to the *History of al-Tabari, Creation to the Flood*.

*Tabari 1:249* “There was an angelic tribe of jinn, and Iblis belonged to it. Iblis was one of the noblest angels and governed the most honored tribe.”

Since this is supposedly Muhammad’s interpretation of his un-god’s message, it is apparent that he was clueless regarding the nature of mal’ak. They do not procreate, and as such, they cannot belong to a tribe of related individuals by birth. While the Devil is a Christian concept, one which does not appear in the Torah, Prophets, and Psalms, Iblis plays such a starring role in the Quran that we will play along, noting that Iblis is the name Allah uses to depict his Satanic nature.

There is no hierarchy among Yahowah’s tsaba’ | vast array of mal’akym | heavenly representatives. All we know is that they take direction from Yahowah and carry out His instructions in the material realm. I am protected by them, for example, which is why I am able to effectively expose and condemn Islam.

Among the mal’ak, there are a finite number of karuwbym who have been assigned protective duty. They kept ‘Adam and Chawah safe within the garden and they flank the Mercy Seat of the Ark of the Covenant. The entity of Satan, Iblis, and Allah was a karuwb among mal’ak.

Apart from the myths of the New Testament and the abomination of the Book of Enoch, it is only in Daniel that we are introduced to Gabry’el | God’s Most Competent and

Courageous Man and Myka’el | One Who is Right About God. Turns out that they are both men and are introduced as such. Therefore, they are not mal’ak. Gabry’el is Dowd | David, while Myka’el will be the second Witness serving alongside ‘Elyah | Elijah.

*Tabari 1:251* “Whoever among them says: I am a god besides Him, will have Hell as his reward from Us. That is how We reward the wrongdoers.” (*Quran 021.029*) This verse was revealed specifically for Iblis, when he said what he said. May Allah curse him and have him stoned!”

We’ve just been given a rather interesting clue: this portion of the Quran was revealed for Satan’s benefit. And while that’s an embarrassing confession, how is a “stone” going to curse or punish a spirit?

*Tabari 1:251* “Iblis belonged to a tribal group called Jinn. They were created from the fire of simoom. All of the angels except this tribal group were created from light. The Jinn mentioned in the Quran were created from a tongue of white-hot fire blazing on its side. (*Quran 055.015*)

The first to dwell on the earth were Jinn. They caused corruption, shed blood, and killed each other. Allah sent Iblis with an army of angels to fight against the Jinn. Iblis and the angels with him caused a bloodbath, but his success went to his head.”

If there should be a dumber non-prophet or less helpful un-god, let’s hope they keep to themselves. This is wrong from beginning to end. Spiritual beings do not form tribes. The notion of Jinn came from the Persians where they were devils and demons. However, Yahowah does not distinguish between mal’ak, such that those in league with Satan are not given a different name. That said, the notion of Jinn is especially problematic for Islam because pagan Arabs long before Muhammad believed in them – as the Quran itself attests.

Simoom is a “hot, dry, dust-laden, and wind-blown place in the desert.” So, by claiming that the Jinn were created from the fire of simoom, Muhammad is doubly

wrong. There is nothing to burn in such a place and spiritual beings do not emerge from matter. While mal'ak are similar to light energy, they were not created from light. And the notion of a tongue of white-hot fire blazing on its side sounds like someone was doing drugs.

Mal'ak, as spiritual beings, cannot die. They have no blood. Further, the notion of Allah sending the Devil to fight demons is similar to what one would expect to find in the Zohar and Qabalah.

*Tabari 1:252* “Allah created some creatures and said, ‘Prostrate yourselves before Adam!’ They replied, ‘We shall not do that.’ Allah sent a fire to consume them.”

A number of things should be perfectly clear. According to Allah, if you don't prostrate yourself, you're scorched. And while that sounds extreme, it's designed to frighten Muslims. Muhammad is quoted in a Hadith from Bukhari entitled “Prayer is Obligatory” saying...

*Bukhari:V1B11N617* “I would order someone to collect firewood and another to lead prayer. Then I would go burn the houses of men who did not present themselves at the compulsory prayer and prostration.”

So, we should not be surprised that the Muslim monsters of October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, burned so many homes. However, they did so with families inside.

Islam means submission, and the sign of submission is prostration. The mosque, the centerpiece of Islamic control, is derived from the Arabic word for “the place of prostration.”

From this, we can deduce that Satan is the Devil, his Quranic name is Iblis, he is a Jinn and Jinn are bad. The Jinn and those associated with them play with fire – Muhammad and Allah included. I share this because of the impact it has on two of the most troubling narratives in the Quran. And those passages, surprisingly enough, don't include the Satanic Verses, in which Muhammad admitted

that all of Allah's Messengers spoke for Satan. These are, instead, admissions that Satan's Jinn endorse the Quran.

The first of these demonic interludes begins, like so many others, with a threatening rant before it torments us with nonsense...

*Quran 046.027* "Lo, We destroyed cities, towns, and villages all around you, having explained and diversified the signs and proofs in different ways that they may return.

*Quran 046.028* Then why did those they had taken from besides al-Lahi help them as gods for a way of approach? Nay, they did vanish, becoming lost from them. And that was their lie, a complete falsehood, and what they used to invent."

This is maniacal and weird. The reason that Allah never names the cities and towns he claims to have destroyed is that it never happened. Just as Allah was a wannabe god, he was a wannabe terrorist, too. However, a non-event does not a sign make.

Since Yahowah provides the names of the false gods that were worshiped by His people and their foes, why is Allah unable to do so? Moreover, while Allah repeats his claim throughout the Quran, there is no indication anyone attributed other gods to Allah apart from Muhammad.

And should unnamed deities have become lost, it would make them real. Otherwise, should men have strayed from other gods, the condemnation is irrelevant. Either way, the next line is fatal...

*Quran 046.029* "And when We turned, directing toward you nafran | a party of three to ten of al-Jini | the Jinns listening to al-Qur'an | the Quran, and when they arrived and stood in its presence, they said, 'Give ear.' When it was over, they came back to their people, warning.

*Quran 046.030* They said, 'O our people, verily, we have listened to a Book revealed after Musa | Moseh, confirming what was before it, guiding to the truth and a straight path.'"



While we reviewed this recital previously in the Losing the Quran chapter, it is equally relevant in Devil in the Details because it is incriminating for Allah to cite mythical demons in an attempt to validate his Quran. If looking for evidence that Allah is Satan, it's perfect. However, for Muslims, there is no telling why they remain oblivious to the obvious. This is the furthest thing from the Good Housekeeping Seal-of-Approval.

When initially diagnosing the 46<sup>th</sup> surah, I shared that the migration of Jinn | Demons to Muslims was akin to Satan's journey from Devil to Divine. Like the Jinn of mythology and identical to Satan, these demons were shapeshifters who transformed themselves from snakes to gods. They were Allah's idols.

***Quran 046.031*** **"O our people, harken to and respond, accepting al-Lahi's summoner (the Messenger Muhammad), and believe in him. He will forgive you of your sins and will protect you from a painful torment."**

Satan's demonic spirits just proclaimed that Muhammad was their savior and their messenger. Either Muhammad's Quran recital was so convicting it saved devils or the devils are deceiving men by calling his lie "true." You make the call.

Back in Paradise, the Prophet's Companions explain, ***Tabari 1:273*** **"Iblis (the Devil) was cursed, and Adam settled in. Adam used to go about all alone, not having a spouse to dwell with. He fell asleep, and when he woke up, he found sitting at his head a woman who had been created by Allah from his rib." I know you've heard this before. So had Muhammad.**

**"He asked her what she was, and she replied, 'A woman.' He asked for what purpose she had been created, and she replied, 'For you to dwell with me.' The angels, looking to find out the extent of Adam's knowledge, asked him her name. He replied, 'Eve, because she was created from a living thing.' And Allah said, 'Adam, dwell in Paradise! Eat freely of its plenty wherever you wish.'"**

In the Towrah, there is no grand inquisitor – especially a demon. It’s ‘Adam who does the talking, not Chawah. Other than her response to the Serpent, we hear very little from her at this time.

Chawah, not “Eve,” was created to be of assistance to ‘Adam. Her name is from the verb, chawah, meaning “to speak one’s mind.” The Hebrew word for life is chay, so this recasting is errant. Lastly, Yahowah did not contradict His initial instruction to ‘Adam. Unlike Satan, God is not capricious or duplicitous.

The omission of Yahowah’s instruction regarding the consequence of eating from the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Bad was not committed by accident. In Islam, there is no choice and, therefore, no reason for this option to exist.

A Tradition reveals: **“He then cast slumber upon Adam as we have heard from the people of the Torah among the people of the Book.”** I’m told that confession is good for the soul. At least they had the good sense and common courtesy to say where Muhammad stole his material.

*Tabari 1:275* **“Iblis wanted to meet them in Paradise, but the keepers prevented him from entering. He went to a snake, an animal with four feet like a camel. Iblis tried to persuade it to let him enter its mouth and take him to Adam. The snake agreed, passed by the keepers, and entered without their knowledge, because that was Allah’s plan.”** I doubt there has ever been a dumber deity.

If Allah’s plan was to help Satan deceive man, you know whose side Allah was on. But beyond this, Satan as a karuwb was a guardian of ‘Eden. He was not prevented from entering. He was called a “snake” because that is the way he acted in his approach to Chawah. Referring to the Adversary as a Serpent is a visual metaphor, describing a serpentine animal that is toxic and deadly.

*Tabari 1:275* **“Iblis talked to Adam from the mouth of the snake, but Adam paid no attention to him. So Iblis said, ‘Adam,**

may I lead you to the tree of eternity and a power that never decays...because both you and Eve will have eternal life and will never die?”

Since there was no death or dying in the Garden, how would ‘Adam know anything about decay? How could he be enticed to be eternal when he was created that way?

*Tabari I:275* “I give you good advice. But by tearing their clothes, Iblis wanted to show them their secret parts, which had been concealed from them. From his reading of the books of the angels, he knew what Adam did not, that they had secret parts.”

Wait a minute. Adam was supposed to be smart and the angels stupid. Now we’re told the angels are smart enough to have books and Adam is oblivious.

*Tabari I:276* “Adam refused to eat but Eve came forward and ate. Then she said, ‘Eat, Adam. I have and it has done me no harm.’ But when Adam ate, their secret parts became apparent to them, and they started to cover themselves with leaves of Paradise stitched together.” (*Quran 7:22*) While this did not happen, why would showing Adam and Chawah their private parts seduce them into rebellion? If sex isn’t good, why is it the essence of Islamic Paradise?

As you might expect, there is more than one version of this story. So, for some comic relief...

*Tabari I:276* “Iblis proposed to the animals on earth that they should take him into Paradise so that he could speak with Adam and his spouse, but every animal refused. Finally, he spoke to the snake. It was dressed and walking on four feet, but Allah then undressed it and made it walk on its belly.”

Conjuring up the image of a dressed snake walking with a fiery jinn in its mouth, on four feet, being undressed by Allah, takes some doing. But nonetheless, this snake slithered out of the Garden and into the Quran.

Over the next few pages, the man responsible for inventing Islam, Allah, and the Quran said, “The tree’s branches were intertwined, and it bore fruit which the angels ate to

live eternally.” Then, “Adam went inside the tree to hide.” Even, “Eve cut the tree and it bled. The feather that covered Adam and Eve dropped off.”

*Tabari I:278* “Now Eve, as you caused the tree to bleed, you will bleed every new moon, and you, snake, I will cut off your feet and you will walk slithering on your face.” For giggles: “Some camels were originally jinn.”

And: *Tabari I:279* “It was a tree which made whoever ate from it defecate. But there must be no faeces in Paradise.” Since the angels ate from it to live eternally, where might they have answered the call of nature?

For another insight into the mind of Muhammad and, therefore, into the character of his god: *Tabari I:280* “Allah said, ‘It is My obligation to make her bleed once every month as she made this tree bleed. I must also make Eve stupid, although I created her intelligent.’” As harsh as this sounds, it reflects Muhammad’s perception of women. He raped them because he hated them.

Zayd, Muhammad’s adopted son, said, *Tabari I:280* “Because Allah afflicted Eve, all of the women of the world menstruate and are stupid.”

It’s a wonder there are any Muslim women. It’s a wonder that feminist organizations are silent. Why do they tolerate a doctrine that demeans billions of women? Or is it simply proof that I am right about Progressives? They are so religious that they will believe anything.

*Tabari I:281* “I heard him swear by Allah unequivocally, ‘As long as Adam was in his right mind, he would never have eaten from the tree. Eve gave him wine and got him drunk. She led him to the tree.’”

*Bukhari:V4B55N547* “The Prophet said, ‘But for the Israelis, meat would not decay, and if it were not for Eve, wives would never betray their husbands.’” He didn’t like Jews, either.

*Tabari 1:282* “The Messenger said, ‘Friday was the Lord of Days. On Friday, Adam was created and cast down to earth. The duration of Adam and Eve’s stay in Paradise was five hours.’”

As usual, Muhammad had a reason for enduring the criticism these preposterous accounts brought upon him. Friday was important. Muhammad and his followers had observed the Jewish Sabbath and prayed facing the Temple Mount in Jerusalem. (It seemed only natural; they had taken everything else from Jews.) But eventually, the Jews in Yathrib, today’s Medina, mocked the Messenger one too many times. So, Muhammad decided to differentiate his Islam from the religion of his tormentors. Saturday was theirs. Sunday was taken, so Friday became the lord of days. All Muhammad needed was a little justification.

What do you suppose happened to Adam once he was deported? The Towrah picks up the story in Mesopotamia, where recorded history began, but not Islam. Muhammad had another agenda.

*Tabari 1:290* “Allah cast Adam down to earth. The place where he fell down was the land of India.”

Why India, you ask? Because: *Tabari 1:290* “When Adam was cast down there, some of the smell of Paradise clung to India’s trees.” Aisha, Muhammad’s wife told us that he said, “The things I love most are women and perfume.”

The Prophet was trying to excuse his preoccupation with smelling good. If his perfumes were created in paradise, smelling good was religious, not indulgent.

*Tabari 1:291* “Adam was cast down in India and Eve in Juddah. He went in search of her, and eventually they were united. Eve drew near him, hence Muzdalifah. They recognized each other, hence Arafat. And they were united in Jam, hence Jam.”

If the India story was conceived to rationalize the prophet’s obsession with perfume, why this elaborate tale? Perhaps it’s excusing Muhammad’s third and fourth vices – power and money. He wanted to legitimize and then

control the pagan hajj. Each of the places Muhammad claims the amorous couple traversed was nearby. Going to them was part of the pagan rites he later incorporated into Islam. So, he was validating his claim to the religious scam he would soon steal.

Tabari was criticized for these stories. So, he said, “The soundness of this is established by a report serving as conclusive proof that Adam was cast down in India. It is rejected neither by the Muslim scholars nor by the people of the Torah and Gospel. Proof is firmly established by reports from some of them.”

As you have seen, justifying the unjustifiable has caused Muslims to latch on to imaginary verifications. There is nothing in the Torah or Gospels that says ‘Adam was dropped in India. The Garden of ‘Eden was on Earth, under what is today Lake Van in eastern Turkey, not Heaven. We know this because it was located near the headwaters of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers.

*Tabari 1:292* “It has been mentioned that the summit of the mountain upon which Adam was cast down is one of those closest to heaven. When Adam was cast upon it his feet were on it while his head was in heaven. He heard the songs of the angels. The angels were afraid of him so his size was reduced.”

Knowing this, I’m surprised jet aircraft flying well above this altitude don’t crash into the Islamic heaven and frighten all of the virgins. But knowing Muhammad, there had to be an ulterior motive. What do you suppose it was this time?

*Tabari 1:293* “When Allah cast Adam down from Paradise, Adam’s feet were on earth while his head was in heaven. He became too familiar with the angels and they were in awe of him so much so that they complained to Allah in their various prayers.

Allah, therefore, lowered Adam. But Adam missed what he used to hear from the angels and felt lonely. He complained to Allah and was sent to Mecca. On the way, every place where he set foot became a village, and the interval between his steps became a desert until he reached Mecca.”

We're getting close. It's important for Islam to place Adam in Mecca. Could there be more?

**“Allah sent down a jewel of Paradise where the House is located today. Adam continued to circumambulate it until Allah sent down the Flood.”**

There you have it. To make the insignificant pagan Ka'aba seem godly and important, and to have the stone that represented one of the idols of the pagan pantheon appear like it belonged to Islam, we see Allah sending Adam to the Ka'aba and giving him his Black Stone. We even have Adam circumambulate it like a good Muslim for a thousand years, helping to justify Islamic rituals. Muhammad was not only the world's worst prophet, he was the most transparent liar.

Now all Muhammad needed to do was connect the Ka'aba to Abraham so he could rationalize Islam's reliance on the Torah. With the “Bible” snagged, he had himself a religion. *Tabari 1:293* “That jewel was lifted up until Allah sent Abraham to (re)build the House. This is meant by Allah's word, ‘And We established for Abraham the place of the House as residence.’” (*Quran 022:026*) Muhammad was as predictable as sunrise.

The reason for the “(re)” before build is that in the creation account, Allah built the Ka'aba himself. Then it was built by Adam. Now Abraham built it. So, I ask: how many times should a prophet be allowed to contradict himself before he is no longer considered a prophet?

The legends behind the Ka'aba are essential to Islam. If they don't make sense, neither does the religion.

*Tabari 1:293* “Allah founded the House together with Adam. Adam's head was in heaven while his feet were upon the earth.

The angels were afraid, so his size was reduced to sixty cubits (30 meters). Adam was sad because he missed the angelic songs. He complained, and Allah said, ‘Adam, I have cast down a house for you to circumambulate, as one circumambulates My Throne.’

**Adam came to the House, and he and the prophets after him circumambulated it.”**

In this account, we have the Ka’aba being built in heaven and also being built cooperatively by Adam and Allah. Either way, it’s a wonder the Islamic god would take credit for something so crude and unsightly.

Reducing gargantuan Adam is a fairytale, as is the desert forming between his strides and villages cropping up in his footsteps. So when does the make-believe world of Islam end and the real world begin? When do we move out of fiction and into nonfiction? Stated another way, should anyone trust a man who is willing to base his religion on stories this farfetched? If he had to deceive Muslims to make the Ka’aba seem worthy of devotion, is it?

*Tabari 1:294* **“When Adam’s size was lowered to sixty cubits, he started to say, ‘My lord! I was your protégé in Your House, having no Lord but You to protect me. There I had plenty to eat and could dwell wherever I wanted.**

**But then You cast me down to this holy mountain. There I used to hear the voices of the angels and see them crowd around Your Throne and enjoy the sweet smell of Paradise. Then you cut me off from these things.”**

This is a confession. Muhammad saw himself as Allah’s protégé – if not as Allah himself. He constantly looked for people to protect him, and as an orphan, he was deprived of food. His own tribe became so disgusted with his continual taunts that they made travel difficult for him. He was consumed with a desire to make Allah’s House and his pathetic life appear important.

Muhammad couldn’t keep his own versions of Adam straight. Listen to this excerpt in which the non-prophet’s indulgences were falsely projected onto Adam... *Tabari 1:318* **“He built for himself cities and castles and populated them and made them prosperous. He also assembled weapons and established a cavalry. At the end of his life, he became a tyrant. He**



took the name of Adam and said, ‘If someone calls me by any other name, I shall cut off his hand.’

He married thirty women, and they gave him many offspring. He liked them and promoted them so that later kings were their offspring. His realm expanded greatly.”

Muhammad just couldn’t help himself. He used a twisted caricature of Adam to make his warped existence seem godly. Muslims want us to believe that Adam, like Muhammad, was a warrior, an unbridled libertine, a prophet, and a politician who hated nicknames.

*Tabari 1:319* “Adam and his descendants were prophets with royal authority and rulership on Earth. Allah made him a prophet and messenger to his children. He revealed to Adam twenty-one scrolls. Adam was taught them by Gabriel and wrote them down with his own hand.

Among the things Allah revealed to Adam was the prohibition against eating dead animals and pork. He also revealed to him the letters of the alphabet on twenty-one leaves.”

Muhammad’s absurd and transparent bastardization of the Torah was essential to establishing his credibility and thus imposing his religion. Therefore, revealing Muhammad’s motivation for doing so is central to understanding the mess the world is in today.



As we continue with the Islamic Adam, pay attention to three things. First, the details: megalomaniacs are so full of themselves that they get carried away. They present their preposterous notions as if they were divinely inspired. Second, the worst part of lying is remembering what was said. Most everything Muhammad reveals contradicts something he has or will profess. Third, each tradition invariably devolves into making Muhammad seem prophetic, or the Ka’aba and Islamic ritual seem divine...

*Tabari 1:294* “When Allah saw the nakedness of Adam and Eve, He commanded Adam to slaughter a ram from the eight couple of small cattle He had sent down from Paradise. Adam took its wool, and Eve spun it. He and Eve wove it. Adam made a coat for himself, and a shift and veil for Eve. They put on that clothing.

Then Allah revealed to Adam, ‘I have a sacred territory around my Throne. Go and build a House for Me there.’”

This time, the clothes weren’t provided by Allah or made of leaves. And speaking of “Eve,” in true Islamic fashion, we are led to believe she was made to wear a veil. Adam made it for her even though they were alone in the Garden. Who was she hiding her face from?

*Tabari 1:294* “Adam said, ‘Lord, how could I build a house? I do not have the strength, and I do not know how.’”

Chawah knows how to build a spinning wheel and loom, yet Adam can’t pile rocks. And Muslims say that god made women stupid.

“So Allah chose an angel to assist him and he went with him to Mecca.” Angels, we’ve been told, were not as smart as Adam. Now they are tour guides and contractors.

*Tabari 1:294* “Adam built the House with materials from five mountains: Mount Sinai, the Mount of Olives, Mount Lebanon, and al-Judi. He constructed its foundations with materials from Mount Hira near Mecca.

When he was finished with its construction the angel went out with him to Arafat. He showed him all the rites connected with the pilgrimage that people perform today. Then he went with him to Mecca and Adam circumambulated the House for a week. Returning to the land of India, he died upon Mount Nudh.”

I’d bet my life that if archeologists examined the stones of the Ka’aba they’d find no evidence that they came from any of those faraway places or that the construction dates to 3,968 BCE. But the egregious lie was not without benefit. We have arrived at the motivation behind this

fairytale: the rites and rituals of Islam as they were adapted and ordered by Muhammad.

Should you be concerned that these Hadith mention Mecca when the original Ka'aba was in Petra, recognize that the oldest written accounts of the Quran date to the late 7<sup>th</sup> and early 8<sup>th</sup> century, and the Hadith were memorialized a century thereafter. The Ka'aba was moved sixty years after Muhammad's death, such that these oral reports simply reflect the religious and political mantra of the day.

Everything associated with the pilgrimage had pagan origins. Nothing was from the Torah. Muhammad was desperate to give the hajj a holy spin because his career was dependent upon it. And lest we forget, in our quest to determine his veracity, in this version, Adam returns to India after a week of circumambulation. The last time we played this game, he continued to rotate until the flood.

*Tabari I:295* **"While Adam was in India Allah revealed to him that he should perform the pilgrimage to this House."** Therefore, it already existed and thus didn't need to be built from the stones of many mountains.

Then, **"Eventually he reached the House. He circumambulated it and performed all the rites of the pilgrimage. He wanted to return to India. When he reached the mountain passes of Arafat, [the place of Muhammad's farewell sermon] the angels met him and said, 'You have performed the pilgrimage faultlessly.' This surprised him.**

**When the angels noticed his surprise they said, 'Adam we have performed the pilgrimage to this House two thousand years before you were created. And Adam felt properly chastised.'"**

Why would angels go to the Ka'aba to worship Allah if he lived in Heaven?

The Hadith that follow detail the origins of perfume and fruit. We'll take a pass on them and go directly to those things essential to Islam. As you read these words, remember that internal contradiction is one of the surest

signs that something is false. And Muhammad, as we are discovering, was the poster boy for this dubious trait. His nose is about to grow longer...

*Tabari 1:298* “The Black Stone which was originally whiter than snow was brought down with Adam as well as the staff of Moses. It was made from the myrtle of Paradise, which, like Moses, was ten cubits (five meters) tall, and also myrrh and incense.

Then anvils, mallets, and tongs were revealed to him. When Adam was cast down upon the mountain, he looked at an iron rod growing on the mountain. The first thing of iron he hammered was a long knife. Then he hammered the oven, the one which Noah inherited and that boiled with the punishment in India.

When Adam fell down, his head brushed against heaven. As a result, he became bald and passed on baldness to his children.”

What was a rock doing in paradise? If one could take something, wouldn't they pick an implement more useful than a stone? Yet, while that stone was worthless to Adam, it was supremely useful for Muhammad. He turned a meteorite into the creator god of the universe. But Allah's stone was black. How and why did Snow White turn ugly? Muhammad said, “The stone turned black because it was fingered by menstruating women.”

If Moses was five meters tall, over sixteen feet, how did he pass himself off as being part of Pharaoh's family? And how could Adam have hit his head against Heaven by falling *down*? Perhaps, this is a clue. Muhammad is telling us something about Allah and the location of Paradise.

Why be so picky, you may be wondering? Ancient mythology and pagan religions are full of such nonsense. Yes, but Islam was invented centuries after the last pagan myth was conceived by the Egyptians, Babylonians, Greeks, Romans, and even Roman Catholics – so he is without excuse. More to the point, Muslims are committing mass murder today because of Muhammad's braggadocio. Suicide bombers blast themselves into oblivion based upon

this maniac's promises. Simply stated: a non-prophet who makes a practice of lying shouldn't be trusted. Muhammad's promise of paradise for martyrs who die killing infidels can't be relied upon.

Calling this verbal diarrhea "a religion" doesn't make it one. From the beginning, there has been an undeniable pattern of deception and delusion. It never ends. Muhammad was willing to say and do anything in the name of his spirit so long as it advanced his personal agenda.



Ever the unassuming one...

*Tabari 1:301* "I shall have one of those houses singled out for My generosity and distinguish it from all others by My name and call it My House. I shall have it proclaim My greatness, and it is upon it that I have placed My majesty."

Allah is bragging about a stubby pile of unhewn and unmortared rocks. His "House" didn't even have a roof because there was no wood for the beams in Petra.

*Tabari 1:301* "I, being in and together with everything, shall make that House a safe sanctuary whose sacredness will extend to those around, those underneath, and above it."

Some safe sanctuary it turned out to be. Muhammad led dozens of armed raids against his own tribe in and around his hometown – all for control of Allah's House. Even today, the Ka'aba is the cornerstone of terror. And please tell me: who is underneath the Ka'aba?

*Tabari 1:301* "I shall make it the first House founded as a blessing for mankind in the valley of Mecca. They will come to it disheveled and covered with dust upon all kinds of emaciated mounts from every ravine, shouting: 'At Your service,' shedding copious tears and noisily proclaiming '*Allahu Akbar!*'" Tears aside, Islamic terrorists say this before committing murder.

*Tabari I:301* “You shall dwell there, Adam, for as long as you live. Then the nations, generations, and prophets of your children shall live there, one nation after the other.”

Not so. Mecca wouldn't exist for 4,000 years and Petra was abandoned shortly after the Ka'aba was moved. It was lost for half a millennium under the shifting sands. Even now, no one lives there.

Adam left the Garden 6,000 years ago. So, this is an error of enormous magnitude. The harder Muhammad tries to make Mecca and the Ka'aba appear credible and religious, the less credible and religious they appear.

*Tabari I:301* “He commanded Adam to go to the Sacred House which was cast down to earth for him, [What happened to building it and the rocks from four mountains?] and to circumambulate it, just as he used to see the angels circumambulate Allah's Throne. The Sacred House was a single jewel I was told. The House was cast down being a single jewel.”

Those last two lines confirm something that Muslims vociferously deny. A “house” is a place in which people live. It is unlike a temple, which is a place where people go to worship. Allah's house was the stone. Most pagan gods were thought by their creators to embody the idol that represented them. Allah was no different.

*Tabari I:302* “Eventually, when Allah drowned the people of Noah, He lifted it up, but its foundation remained. Allah established it as a residence for Abraham who (re)built its later form.”

That's where all of this was going all along. Muhammad had to introduce Noah and then connect his hometown and Islam to Abraham. Allah's Messenger turns Noah and Abraham into prophets indistinguishable from himself.

Allah, we are told, drowned everybody because they mocked Noah's message – just as he will burn those who mock Muhammad's. Then he remade Abraham in his image as a Muslim who was tormented and tested. These

things were needed to justify his reliance on the Talmud and make himself and the Ka'aba appear worthy.

*Tabari 1:303* “When we were sitting in the mosque, Mujhid said, ‘Do you see this?’ I replied, you mean the Stone?” He said, ‘You call it a stone?’ I said, ‘Is it not a stone?’

He said, ‘I was told by Abdallah bin Abbas that it was a white jewel that Adam took out of Paradise to wipe his tears – tears that did not stop for 2,000 years.’ I said, ‘Why and how did it turn black?’ He replied, ‘Menstruating women were touching it in the *Jahiliyyah* | the Time of Ignorance (i.e. pre-Islam)’”

Muhammad valued Allah’s stone as much as he despised menstruating women. His faithful managed to tie these things together.



What you’re going to hear next is one of the most diabolical doctrines of Islam: men and women are born to be tormented. They have no choice in the matter. Eternal damnation is god’s doing, not man’s responsibility.

*Tabari 1:305* “Then Allah rubbed Adam’s back and brought forth his progeny. And every living being to be created by Allah to the Day of Resurrection came forth at Na’mān. He scattered them in front of him like tiny ants. He made covenants with them.... He took two handfuls and said to those on the right, ‘Enter Paradise! And He said to the others, ‘Enter the Fire! I do not care.’”

Beyond demented, this is further evidence that Allah and Yahowah are opposites. Yahowah wants us to choose to know and respect Him; Allah is alleging that he made that decision for man, and he doesn’t care.

A moment’s reflection on this doctrine renders an undeniable verdict: Islam is irrelevant. If all men and women are predestined to heaven or hell, faith is folly. Good works are no more valuable than bad ones. Rituals

are ridiculous. Martyrdom is madness. Eat, drink, and be merry, for a backrub sealed our fate.

*Tabari 1:306* “The Messenger said, ‘Allah created Adam and then rubbed Adam’s back with his right hand and brought forth his progeny.’ Then He said, ‘I have created these as the inhabitants of Paradise.’ Then he rubbed his back with His left hand and said, ‘I have created those for the Fire, and they will act as the inhabitants of the Fire.’”

A man asked, ‘O Messenger, how is that?’ Muhammad replied, ‘When Allah creates a human being for Paradise, He employs him to act as the inhabitants of Paradise, and he will enter Paradise. And when Allah creates a human being for the Fire, He will employ him to act as the inhabitants of the Fire, and will thus make him enter the Fire.’”

In other words, he didn’t have a clue, although he gives us a clue as to what Islam is all about. The un-god directs the actions of men – good and bad. Allah is the employer of evil and that’s not good. Worse, he directs men to act badly so that he can punish them for doing as he decreed.

This fatalistic right- and left-hand ideology is affirmed in a Bukhari Hadith and then again in the 56<sup>th</sup> surah.

*Bukhari:V6B60N473* “Every created soul has his place written for him either in Paradise or in the Hell Fire. His happy or miserable fate is predetermined for him.”

For the Quran’s confirmation that Allah was sadistic, a demon predisposed to decadence and torture, feast upon this toxic concoction in *Al-Waaqia* | *The Inevitable*...

*Quran 056.001-3* “When the Event occurs. No denying of its occurrence. Abasing, exalting, bringing down, raising up.”

*The Inevitable* presents Satan’s recasting of Yahowah’s return with His Firstborn, the Messiah, King, and Savior, *Dowd* | David, on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations in year 6000 Yah. This will occur at sunset in Yaruwshalaim, October 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2033. And while it is the Devil’s Day of Doom and the ultimate victory for a



remnant of Yisra'el, Satan needs to rewrite the script, predetermining the opposite outcome, if he is to postpone his incarceration in She'owl.

Therefore, Satan, in the guise of Allah, is positioning **The Inevitable** to convince Muslims that, on this day they will be despoiling virgins in his bisexual brothel of debauchery while the Jews are sadistically tortured at his command. Further, Satan needs Muslims to believe that this outcome is inevitable and, thus, undeniable.

*Quran 056.004-6* “When the earth will be shaken, a shaking. The mountains will be crumbled, crumbling. They become dust particles, dispersing.”

Okay, so Allah's a little wound up and giddy over the prospect that he can convince billions that this will actually occur. He is so powerful that the Earth will shake and the mountains will crumble, becoming dust and floating away – no doubt beginning with Mount *Mowryah* | Moriah.

As we proceed, there are only two kinds of people listed, although this says “three.” So much for the notion of Arabic numerals...

*Quran 056.007-9* “And you become three kinds. Then companions of the right, what companions of the right? And companions of the left, what companions of the left?”

This is another allusion to the fatalistic backrub that determined everyone's destiny – even Allah's. And should you be curious, the reason for righties being right and the lefties losing is because *ha Satan's* ultimate battle is against *Dowd* | David, not Yahowah. And Dowd is God's Right Hand. Therefore, since the Messiah and Son of God is the ultimate defender of Yisra'el and the savior of Yahuwdym, Satan needs to either defeat him or replace him. And because replacing him fooled billions of Christians, we are to believe that Allah and Muslims represent the right hand of God. So according to Islam's un-god, Jews are playing the losing hand as the lefties.

Pressing on and venturing into Allah's debauched paradise, the story commences with a "race." Since this is all about Replacement Theology, it is germane to know that a race served as the point of departure for Paul in his first letter to the Galatians. The demon-possessed author of fourteen New Testament letters claimed to be winning the race to replace Dowd as the Messiah and Son of God with his mythical misnomer, *Iesou Christos* | Jesus Christ. His citation referenced something the prophet, *Chabaquwq* | Habakkuk had written to condemn Paul as the Plague of Death. Oblivious, Paul twisted it to infer that he was winning and would prevail. So, if that Devil's Advocate could fool billions of Gentiles sufficiently to believe in a replacement god who hated Jews some 500 years ago, why not even more now...

***Quran 056.010-24*** "The foremost in the race, the foremost. Those the nearest ones in *jannati* | gardens of pleasure. A company from the former. And a few of the later. On thrones decorated. Reclining face to face. Will circulate among them boys who are perpetual virgins to pass around.

Cups and jugs, beakers full of sparkling wine. Wherefrom they will get neither aching of the head, nor any intoxication. And fruit, that they prefer. Bird meats that they relish. And *Houris* | Virgin girls with beautiful with big eyes. Like pearls protected in their shells. A reward for what they used to do."

A drunken orgy with adolescent boys and girls as the reward for winning the race and for all they have done replacing Yahowah, Dowd, and Yahuwdym – especially killing Jews for Allah. It's no wonder they find boys and girls willing to be suicide bombers.

For the replacement righties of Islam, there is an unexpected twist. The perpetual virgins who will be passed around are young boys. Allah's party will begin with an orgy of homosexual pedophilia. But there will be more to the debauchery than just homosexual sodomy and pedophilia. There will be voyeurs and lots of booze, but no

intoxication. This is because Islam has already provided more than enough intoxicants to inebriate billions.

Are you sufficiently disgusted? If not, there is lots more. And we wouldn't want to be accused of plucking these unflattering verses out of a sea of moral platitudes.

***Quran 056.025-32*** “They will not hear therein vain talk and not sinful except a saying, ‘peace, peace.’ And the companion of the right, what the companion of the right. Among thornless lote-trees. And *talh* | banana-trees, one above another. Lengthened shadows. Gushing water. And fruit in plenty.”

This is simply stupid rather than perverted. Without vanity, there can be no Quran, Allah, or Muhammad. As a spiritual realm, there can be no trees in Heaven, much less stacked one on top of the other. So sorry, but this Snake is yanking someone's chain.

After abusing little boys sexually and passing them around such that every Islamic terrorist has the opportunity to emulate Muhammad, the second course will be young girls. And these are special because they are prepared for pain and conquest. Murderous jihadists can be assured that their victims will always find sex irritating because Allah eternally replaces their ripped hymens – no matter how often they endure the pain.

***Quran 056.033-40*** “Unending, unlimited, unforbidden. On couches raised. Lo, We have made them perpetual virgins, growing a new growth. And made them virgins. Lovers, matched in age.

For companions of the right. A company of former people. And a company of later people.”

This disgusting presentation of the Islamic Paradise is so vulgar, demeaning, sexist, and immoral that it begs the question: why doesn't everyone recognize that Allah is Satan? And this becomes overtly apparent considering the proposed list of sadistic tortures awaiting the Jews who have been left out. It is dumbfounding to realize the degree

of indoctrination, indeed, stupidity, required to believe this is from God or that the Quran is moral.

The next time you hear a Muslim say that the god of the Quran and the God of the Torah are the same, remind them of the Islamic Heaven, or Hell. And should hypocritical Muslims condemn the West for its sexual decadence and perversion, ask them to read their Quran.

This is the fate the sadistic god of Islam selected and then predestined for lefties, also known as Jews...

*Quran 056.041-46* “But companions of the left, what companions of the left? In scorching fire and scalding water, and a shadow of thick black smoke, neither cool nor pleasant. Verily, before that, they indulged in influence, And were persisting in the great sin.”

Since Allah insists that he was the God of the Towrah and Prophets, he ought to know that *She'owl* | Hell exists to incarcerate spiritual beings and wayward souls, not physical bodies. In case Muslims haven't noticed, corpses rot and decay. The notion of bodily resurrection is ignorant and impossible. But since Christians claim it, as do many rabbis, Satan ran with the absurd notion.

Therefore, Allah intends to be abusive. He plans to torture Jews inside and out, with scorching fires and scalding water. But what's the point if they are going to be asphyxiated by inhaling copious amounts of smoke? Clearly, Satan hasn't thought this all through.

This known, you may be surprised to learn that the spurious and satanic text of Ezekiel is remarkably similar. The Lord of Babel devises a score of ways to rape Jewish girls and murder Jewish men.

Satan is jealous, which is the motivation for Islam and the Quran. He believes that Jews have it too good and that he has been shortchanged. Therefore, in his rendition of Replacement Theology, the Chosen People, who were

treated too generously by God, must be punished for their great sin of serving as Yahowah's people and prophets.

As we approach this next stanza, be aware that Orthodox Jews believe in bodily resurrection – which is likely why it was incorporated into Christianity by Paul – a Jewish rabbi. This belief explains why religious Jews wash the deceased's body thoroughly and dress it up in a white shroud. And it is why they guard it from the moment of death until after burial. They are preparing the corpse for the expected resurrection. This is also why cremation and autopsies are forbidden among the Orthodox because they alter the body that they foolishly believe will rise. It is only Reform Jews, which is a recent anomaly, who realize that souls, not bodies, can survive beyond death.

Not to be outdone, Satan promotes the absurdity of a Day of Resurrection. It is also known as the Day of Judgment and Doom because, according to Allah, Jews will not be allowed to participate.

***Quran 056.047-50*** “And they used to say, ‘When we die and become dust and bones, lo, shall we then be resurrected? And also our forefathers?’ Say, ‘Lo, the former and the later, verily will be gathered for the appointed Day well-known and predetermined.’”

Once we come to know who he is and what he is trying to achieve, Allah and the Quran become transparent. This addition to the script of the Surah serves to proclaim that there will not be any Jews available to participate in the meeting which is appointed and well-known. This is the Day of Days, the ultimate Family Reunion on *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations during the 120<sup>th</sup> Yowbel / October 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup>, 2033.

I know a great deal about this because it is my life's mission to assure that Yahowah and Dowd are pleased with the number and quality of the Yahuwdym and Yisra'elites prepared to greet them upon their return. Twenty-two years ago, in the aftermath of the Islamic suicide bombings of

America on 09.11.01 I was initially asked to expose and condemn Islam, after which I would spend the rest of my life as Yada, reacquainting Yahuwdym with Yahowah and reintroducing them to their *Mashyach* | Messiah, *Dowd* | David – all in preparation for this day.

All the while, the obstacles I have had to overcome were set in place by the religions of Christianity, Judaism, and Islam. So, this is a fight to the glorious end, when Yahowah and Yahuwdym will be reunited, and Satan and his religious stalwarts will be dispatched to She'owl. In this Divinely aided battle against the Adversary, we will be proven right, just like King Dowd, and the religious will be left to suffer the consequences.

Should you think that I'm being presumptuous in speaking about the role Yahowah we are fulfilling on behalf of His people, I would encourage you to read the volumes comprising *An Introduction to God, Yada Yahowah, Observations, Coming Home, Babel*, and *Twistianity* before passing judgment. But don't do it for me, instead for yourself.

The lesson I learned when denouncing Satan throughout Ezekiel is that, for the Adversary to prevail, he must either kill or adversely influence every Jew such that there are none anticipating Yahowah's homecoming. Should he be able to alter future history in this way, he would forestall God's return and nullify His prophets, demonstrating Allahu Akbar.

But unfortunately for Satan, as is readily apparent when reading the Quran, he isn't very bright, and he is constantly tripping on his forked tongue. Equipped with the Seven Spirits of Yahowah, and as foretold throughout the Prophets, most notably in *Yasha'yah* / Isaiah, a gowly serving as a *Choter* | Secondary Branch, a *Nakry* | Observant Foreigner, and a *Basar* | Human Herald will prevail over *ha Satan* and all of his aliases, including the

Lord HaShem of Judaism, the Lord Jesus Christ of Christianity, and especially the Rabbi Allah, the Lord of Islam. It should be embarrassing to all of them that Yahowah would dispatch a Gentile to defeat the gaudy gods of religion.

But in all fairness, while the victory is monumentally important for God and His people, we're battling against demonic and sadistic nincompoops...

*Quran 056.051-56* "Then lo you, the astray, the astray erring deniers. Lo, you will eat the tree of Zaqqum (thorns). Then will fill with it the bellies. And drink boiling and scalding water on top of it. Lapping it up like female camels raging of thirst. Such is their welcome and entertainment on the Day of Judgment, Doom, and Recompense!"

Since I'm updating and augmenting what was *Prophet of Doom* to *God Damn Religion* on behalf of Yahowah and Yahuwdaym, realize that Muhammad and Allah are miffed that the Jews in Yathrib didn't accept them as Messiah and God, or as substitutions for Yahowah and Dowd. That was what they "denied."

For not foisting a third false Messiah on the world with Muhammad, after Jesus and bar Kokhba, their recompense is to swallow a thorn tree and drink boiling water. And even if we were to wrongly excuse the cruelty, it is wise to appreciate the difference between Satan and Yahowah. In God's case, those who err regarding Him, even deny Him, are not punished. It is only those who deliberately mislead or abuse His people who are sent to She'owl. And even for them, there will be no torture or physical pain.

Allah was, of course, stunted by having chosen to work with Muhammad. He was, as his Hadith and Quran depict him – stupid. So, the best Satan could do was to have his non-prophet speak of things he understood, such as thorns, boiling water, scorching winds, smoke, and

diseased camels. And while that's pathetic, it has fooled billions of Arabs.

This Day of Judgment, Doom, and Recompense is Yowm Kipurym in year 6000 Yah – just a decade from this writing. Satan is recasting the brightest day on Yahowah's calendar as the darkest on his own. This is actually consistent with the disturbing rabbinical interpretation of the Day of Reconciliations, where they have made the religious Yom Kippur a time of affliction and denial.

Since Allah | Satan must either convince Jews that he is God or have Muslims fight as proxies to annihilate them, we find him boasting as *Yasha'yah* | Isaiah foretold. Having demonized and dehumanized them, the un-god has made it possible for his stooges to murder them without remorse. Then for bad measure, he is playing the one-and-only-god card.

*Quran 056.057-62* “We, We, created you, then why do you admit it? Have you seen that which you emit? Is it you who create it, or are We the creators (of semen)?

**We have decreed and ordained death to you all, and We are not to be outrun, from replacing you with others, transfiguring you in (forms) that you know not. And verily, you know the first creation account, then why do you not take heed?”**

Pointing out the obvious, a credible and scientifically correct written accounting of the creative process, followed by an accurate early assessment of history, a moral narrative, and fulfilled prophecies, detailed in the Towrah is the reason we know that Yahowah designed and created us. Since Allah and the Quran have composed a comedy act in complete disregard for reality, this cannot serve as proof, impugning the opening statement.

Having considered Muhammad's answer to the rabbi regarding sexual discharge, claiming to be the creators of man's emittance is equally lame – as are creators – plural – in this context. And speaking of such, while creating life



would have been a worthy achievement, ordaining death to everyone – not so much. But the comparison between life and death provides a palpable contrast between Yahowah and Allah as the One who gives life and the other who takes it away.

We then return to the races just in time to validate my point regarding Replacement Theology. The Jews that Allah is unable to kill, he intends to replace. It worked for Paul and Christianity, so why not for Islam?

The transformation is to apes and swine according to Allah, so we did take heed. And verily, lo, we have already taken note of the first creation account. You'll find the result in the *Bare'syth* / Beginning volume of *Yada Yahowah*. I found the testimony of a real God enlightening.

*Quran 056.063-70* “Do you see what you sow? Is it you who cause it to grow, or are We the Grower? Were it Our will, We could crumble it as debris and you would be regretful wondering.

Lo, we are laden with debt. Nay, we are deprived. Have you seen the water you drink? Is it you who send it from the rainclouds, or are We the Shedder? If We willed, We could make it salty. Then why are you not grateful and thankful?”

Having never actually performed a miracle or created anything of value, the un-god continues to credit himself with the mundane. He is the Grower, not the farmer. And he is the Pulverizer, ever ready to destroy life.

Unwilling to plant gardens or produce any useful product, it was Muhammad and the first Muslims who were in debt to the Jews in Yathrib. After invading and occupying their land and living on the loans the Jews had made for them to survive, the first Muslims decided that murdering their hosts was more expedient than paying them back.

Then doing away with science, and the realization that it is the evaporation of seawater by the sun that causes the water vapor to rise and form clouds that dispense fresh

water, Allah is the Shedder. And it's a miracle because rather than turning saltwater fresh, he is ever ready to do the opposite. It is little wonder he is complaining about being underappreciated.

*Quran 056.071-74* “Do you see the fire which you strike? Is it you who made the tree or are We the Producers? We have made it a reminder and a convenience for the wayfarers and denizens of the desert. So glorify the name of *Rabbika* | your Lord, the Most Great.”

At least we agree on something. The Islamic Lord has been supremely convenient for the denizens of the deserts. And that is the full scope of the Quran. It is a revelation for Arabs in Arabia during the 7<sup>th</sup> century and nothing more.

Rabbika swears that there are mansions in the stars. This is obviously a tremendous oath, because lo, we did not know. It is the perfect way for an un-god and his non-prophet to honor this recital of their glorious Quran...

*Quran 056.075-80* “But nay, I swear by the *mawaqi* | the mansions of the stars. And verily, this is an oath, if you know great.

Lo! It is a noble Quran in a Book kept hidden and guarded. None touch it but the purified. A revelation from the Rabbi of the worlds of men and jinn.”

Team Islam prevails again. They have done a marvelous job keeping this “Book hidden and guarded.” What better way to reveal it? And I'm glad that they clarified that only the purified could touch it, because otherwise, we might be questioning why it was just recited, and not actually given, to Muhammad – a pedophile and rapist, sadist and mass murdering terrorist. Now we know.

As for the mansions for the stars or a noble oath, methinks not. Nonetheless, Allah is as Yasha'yah presented him. The Lord of Babel aspires to be the Lord of the Worlds.

While there are some who have tried, making a living out of denying the Quran is likely to work as well for an

author as it did for those who sold Talmud stories to this non-prophet. Unable to engage in debate to defend their Lord, Muslims tend to murder those who convey the truth.

***Quran 056.081-87*** “Is it to this statement that you are indifferent and trivialize? And you make denial your livelihood? Then why not when it reaches the throat, and you that moment look, and We are nearer to him than you, but you see not. Then why, if you are not in bondage or indebted to be recompensed. Bring it back if you are truthful?”

Other than the Lord being miffed that his Quran is poorly received by those with an IQ above 70, the rest of this is garbled and unintelligible.

Allah is fixated on bodies, not souls, and seems unaware that animal consciousness distinguishes life from death. This is because souls cannot be tormented with thorns or scalding water. So he is incorrectly stating that the unidentified source of life emerges from the throat when we are not looking. And he wants Muslims to believe that he has the power to bring it back, which would be to reconstitute a rotting corpse and infuse it with life – akin to Ezekiel’s skeletal resurrections in the Valley of Dry Bones.

Turning aside from the lefties and back to the righties, we are reminded...

***Quran 056.088-96*** “Then, if he be of those brought nigh, rest and provision, gardens of pleasure, and if he was of the companions of the right. Then, peace for you from companions of the right.

But if he be of the deniers, the astray, then welcome to the entertainment and hospitality of boiling water, and burning Hell-Fire. Verily, this is surely the truth certain. So glorify the name of your Lord, the Most Great.”

According to this, and other surahs like it, every person’s flesh will be teased or tormented based solely upon a right- or left-handed back rub six thousand years ago. It is as disgusting as it is nonsensical. Allah is no more God than a turnip.

Nonetheless, nearly two billion people claim to be subservient to this demon. Sixty percent are young, and many of them are willing to die for their virginal boy toys.



The story of Adam's sons is next. What do you bet Muhammad twists another Talmud account for his benefit?

*Tabari I:308* “The story of Cain and Abel was told by Allah to Muhammad in the Quran saying, ‘Recite to them – meaning the people of the Book – the story of the two sons of Adam truthfully...to the end of the story. Eventually, two boys, called Cain and Abel, were born to Adam. Cain was a farmer and Abel was a herdsman. Cain was the older of the two.’”

Thus far, this is from the Talmud's presentation of the Towrah, but there is an Islamic twist...

*Tabari I:308* “Cain had a sister who was more beautiful than Abel's sister. [How could that be if they were brothers?] Abel sought to marry Cain's sister, but Cain refused and said, ‘She is my sister born together with me and she is more beautiful than your sister. I deserve to marry her more than you do.’ So, Adam ordered Cain to marry her to Abel. However, he refused.”

Muhammad's preoccupation with twisted sex was second only to his sadism. Islam's non-prophet, like his version of Abel, committed murder and indulged in incest to satisfy his cravings. Muhammad married his foster son's wife simply because she was more beautiful than any of his.

*Tabari I:309* “Cain and Abel offered a sacrifice to Allah to find out who was more deserving of the girl. On that day Adam was absent as he had gone to have a look at Mecca.” That would have been a walk of continental proportions, and to nowhere because, at the time, no one lived in Arabia.

**“Allah had said to Adam, ‘Adam do you know that I have a House on Earth?’ Adam replied, ‘Indeed I do not.’ Allah said, ‘I have a house in Mecca. So go there!’”**

In Islam, one thing is eternal – contradictions. Just a few pages ago, Adam was credited with building the Ka’aba – which was a rock pile and never a house.

*Tabari I:309* **“Adam said to heaven, ‘Guard my two children.’ [I thought he had four kids – two sons and two daughters. Don’t daughters count?] But heaven refused. Adam addressed the Earth with the same request, but the Earth refused.”** Excuse me. In Islam, two things are eternal – contradictions and foolishness.

**“He addressed the mountains but they also refused. He then spoke to Cain, who said, ‘Yes. You shall go and when you return you shall be happy with the condition you find your family.’”**

After some bragging and bickering, we find...

*Tabari I:309* **“Abel offered a fat young sheep and Cain a sheaf of corn. Finding a large ear, Cain husked and ate it. A fire came down from heaven. It consumed Abel’s offering and left that of Cain. Whereupon Cain got angry and said, ‘I shall kill you to prevent you from marrying my sister. Abel said, ‘Allah accepts only from those who [love? No, sorry, guess again] fear Him....’ One day Cain came upon him while he was asleep. He lifted a big rock and crushed Abel’s head with it.”** Do you suppose the rock was Allah’s Black Stone?

*Tabari I:310* **“Allah sent two ravens that were brothers and they fought with one another. When the one killed the other, it dug a hole for it and covered it with soil. When Cain saw that, he said, ‘Woe to me! Am I incapable of being like that raven, so as to conceal my brother?’ This explains Allah’s word: ‘And Allah sent a raven to scratch a hole in the earth in order to show him how to conceal his brother.’”** (*Quran 005.031*)

Allah’s idea of dealing with guilt is to hide the evidence – or lie about it. Demonstrating this to be so, listen to Muslims deny what they perpetrated and celebrated on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023.

I want to let you in on the Quran's dirty little secret. These fanciful tales didn't come from Allah or even Muhammad's vivid imagination. They were pilfered from the Jewish Talmud – uninspired religious interpretations of the Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr.

With that in mind, let's spend a moment in the 5<sup>th</sup> Surah. After a contrived discussion between Moses and the Israelites in the wilderness, the scene jumps abruptly twenty-five centuries back in time:

***Quran 005.027*** “And recite to them the story of the two sons of Adam with truth when they both offered a sacrifice, but it was accepted from one and was not accepted from the other. Said, ‘Lo, I will kill you.’ Said, ‘Lo, al-Lahu only accepts from the fearing.

***Quran 005.028*** If you stretch your hand against me to kill me, I shall not stretch my hand against you to kill you, for, verily, I fear al-Laha, Rabba of the Worlds.

***Quran 005.029*** Lo, I wish you be laden with my sin and your sin so you will be of the dwellers of the Fire. And this is the recompense of the dark and cruel polytheists.”

The Hadith was designed to give the Quran the context it otherwise lacks. But by stealing and then twisting the story, all Allah demonstrated was that he could not even plagiarize effectively.

You may have noticed that Abel is mean, even spiteful and vindictive in the Quran – worse than he was in the Hadith, and nothing like the kind man presented in the Towrah. Similar to Muhammad, the meaner Abel condemned his brother to the Hell-Fire.

***Quran 005.030*** “Then prompted his soul to kill his brother, so he killed him and became of the losers.

***Quran 005.031*** Then al-Lahu sent a raven. It scratched in the earth to show him how to hide the naked corpse of his brother. He said, ‘Woe to me, I am unable to even be like the raven and hide the naked corpse of my brother. Then he became of the regretful.’”

Inducing men to murder was Allah's calling. So why can't Muslims see him for the loser he actually is – one fixated on the naked bodies of men and women? And of course, Allah is aiding and abetting the crime of murder with the raven.

However, as we learned previously, by including this perversion of the truth, Muhammad tipped his cards, revealing the game he was playing. In an excerpt from the Midrash, a Jewish book of myths and fables, we find the Pirke Rabbi Eliezer telling this story, "*Adam and his companion sat weeping and mourning for him (Abel) and did not know what to do with him as burial was unknown to them. Then came a raven, whose companion was dead, took its body, scratched in the earth, and hid it before their eyes; then said Adam, I shall do as this raven has done, and at once he took Abel's corpse, dug in the earth and hid it.*" (Geiger, Judaism and Islam, p.80)

***Quran 005.032*** "From (the) time that We ordained on (the) Children (of) Israel that he who kills a soul other than (for) a soul or (for) spreading corruption in the earth, then (it) is as if he has killed all mankind. And whoever saves it, then (it) is as if he has saved all the mankind. And surely, Our Messengers came to them with clear Signs yet, lo, many of them after that (are) surely those who exceed the limits in the earth."

Not only is the causal link unintelligible, but the moral of the story is insane. Allah is reporting that it's okay to kill Jews if they're causing mischief (such as scoffing at the non-prophet for stealing this citation from the Talmud). Allah is thus giving Muhammad a *carte blanche* for mass murder. And he took it. Islam's non-prophet slaughtered thousands of Jews in genocidal rage.

On its face, Allah's statement has no connection with the preceding or following narrative. Why the life or death of one should be as the salvation or destruction of all mankind is not made apparent. However, when we turn to another Jewish citation, we find that this bizarre

interpretation of the Towrah came from the Talmud Mishnah Sanhedrin 4. There we read...

*“We find it said in the case of Cain who murdered his brother, ‘The voice of thy brother's bloods crieth’ (Bare’syth / Genesis 4:10). It is not said here blood in the singular, but bloods in the plural, that is, his own blood and the blood of his seed. Man was created single in order to show that to him who kills a single individual it shall be reckoned that he has slain the whole race, but to him who preserves the life of a single individual it is counted that he hath preserved the whole race.” (Talmud Mishnah Sanhedrin, 4.5)*

Therefore, the lone verse that Islamic apologists cite out of context to suggest that the Quran and Islam are not murderous and sadistic was not only followed one which proves otherwise, the “positive” message was composed by a Jewish rabbi, not Allah. This realization is factually irrefutable and the consequence is undeniable.

Moreover, what follows exposes and condemns the real Trinity of Muhammad / Allah / Satan as sadistic and demonic...

*Quran 005.033* “The only punishment (for) those who wage war (against) al-Laha and His Rasul and who do mischief in the land (is) that they shall be killed or they be crucified, or their hands and their feet must be cut off on opposite sides. And they can be exiled from the land. That, for them, is (the) disgrace in the world, and in the hereafter, a dreadful torment and severe punishment.”

*Quran 005.037* “They would like to escape from the Hell-Fire, but they will never succeed, and their suffering shall be eternal.”

Stunning, isn't it?





Throughout his creation account, Muhammad has professed to be an expert on Satan, so I'd like to share some of my favorite Satanic Hadiths.

*Bukhari:V2B21N245* "A person slept in and missed the morning prayer. So the Prophet said, 'Satan urinated in his ears.'" Satan wouldn't be troubled by a Muslim missing a prayer to Allah unless Islam served his interests.

*Bukhari:V4B54N494* "Allah's Apostle said, 'When the upper edge of the sun appears in the morning, don't perform prayer till it has risen. When the lower edge of the sun sets, don't perform prayer till it has set, for the sun rises between two sides of Satan's head.'"

*Bukhari:V4B54N509* "The Prophet said, 'Yawning is from Satan and if anyone of you yawns, he should check his yawning as much as possible, for if anyone of you during the act of yawning should say: "Ha," Satan will laugh at him.'"

*Bukhari:V4B54N513* "Allah's Apostle said, 'A good dream is from Allah, and a bad dream is from Satan; so if anyone of you has a bad dream and is afraid, he should spit on his left side, for then it will not harm him.'"

*Bukhari:V4B54N516* "The Prophet said, 'If anyone rouses from sleep and performs the ablution, he should wash his nose by putting water in it and then blow it out thrice because Satan has stayed in the upper part of his nose all the night.'" Thank you, Dr. Muhammad.

*Bukhari:V4B54N522* "Allah's Apostle said, 'When you hear the crowing of cocks, seek blessings. Their crowing indicates that they have seen an angel. When you hear the braying of donkeys, seek refuge, for their braying indicates that they have seen Satan.'"

Based on what we have heard thus far, the Quran and Hadith sound a lot like the braying of donkeys. Do you suppose we have seen Satan in them?



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

9

Petulant Prophet

*The Prophet said, 'I have been given the keys of eloquent speech.'*  
*Bukhari:V9B87N127*

Muhammad had a religion to sell. And by god, he was going to make it sound religious no matter how often he had to reshuffle the facts. Otherwise, it would have become immediately obvious that he was just a run-of-the-mill psychopath, terrorist, thief, and mass murderer.

*Tabari 1:323* “I asked the Messenger of Allah how many prophets there were. He replied, ‘124,000.’ I asked him how many of those were messengers. He replied, ‘313, a large crowd.’”

That’s a problem of incalculable magnitude for Muslims. There are only 40 men and women with the credentials to prove that they were prophets. The first, according to Yahowah, who just so happens to be God, was ‘Abraham, and the last was *Mal’aky* | Malachi. The most prolific were Moseh, Yahowsha’, Shamuw’el, Dowd, Shalomoh, Yasha’yah, Yirma’yah, Howsha’, Yow’el, ‘Elyah, ‘Amotz, Chabaquwq, Tsephanyah, Zakaryah, and the aforementioned, Mal’aky.

The profession is uncompensated and unpopular. It is by invitation only. And apart from the forty men and women Yahowah selected and enabled, there have been no more. The position was limited to ‘Abraham’s descendants through Ya’aqob. And the occupation was exacting. It required absolute accuracy with regard to past and future events – all presented without a single error or

contradiction. One mistake was enough to render the purveyor deceptive and deadly. And at this point, Muhammad already has become the poster boy for the most incredulous and prolific non-prophet of all time.

Since Yahowah alone is capable of accurately presenting past and future events through the men and women He designated as prophets, He provided a means to determine who was trustworthy and who was, well, like Muhammad. We pick up His explanation in *Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18. Moseh is speaking. And to begin, after detailing the essential role of the *kohen* | priests and *Lowy* | Levites, he obliterates the possibility of Arab notions being amalgamated into his own...

**“Indeed, when (ky – surely because) you come upon (‘atah bow’ ‘el – you are led and return to) the land which, for the benefit of the relationship (‘asher), Yahowah, your God (Yahowah ‘elohym ‘atah), is giving (nathan – is bestowing and entrusting) to you (la ‘atah), you should not accept, learn, teach, or imitate (lo’ lamad), such that you act upon or engage in (la ‘asah – you effect, attend to, institute, or perform), any semblance (ka – any derivative) of the disgusting religious rites and political practices (tow’ebah – abhorrent ceremonies, detestable idolatrous mythologies, repulsive and loathsome rituals, abominable festivals) of the Gentiles (ha gowym ha hem – of the people from different races, customs, and places).”** (*Dabarym* / Words / Deuteronomy 18:9)

It makes no difference if the “*tow’ebah* – disgusting religion” is of Egyptian origin, Babylonian, Assyrian, Greek, or Roman – or whether it is called Judaism, Christianity, or Islam. The names of the sun, moon, and star gods have changed, but little else.

Roman Catholicism, Rabbinic Judaism, and Muhammadan Islam were all based upon variations of the same formula. They deceive by counterfeiting the truth, by

misappropriating the things of Yahowah. Collectively and individually, they lead mankind away from God to separation and death. Their every rite, ritual, and object of worship is an abomination, detestable and abhorrent.

The ways of religion, politics, economic oppression, militarism, and conspiracy are not to be accepted or condoned. They should not be taught, tolerated, imitated, performed, ordained, or instituted. This Divine Edict is so essential that it serves as the basis for the Second Statement Yahowah etched on the First of the Two Stone Tablets.

It all comes down to this: Who do you trust – yourself, no one, other men and women, false gods, non-prophets, or Yahowah? What is your preference: the rantings of Progressive Wokeism and Socialist Secular Humanism, Communism, Fascism, Buddhism, Hinduism, Mormonism, Judaism, Roman Catholicism, Orthodox and Protestant Christianity, or worse, Islam? They are counterproductive and offer nothing more than false hope. Since Yahowah is right, they are all wrong – and none more so than Muhammad and Allah.

Yahowah wanted Yahuwdym to remain untainted by the corruption which surrounded them. They were Yahowah's control group, separated from the guiles of the debilitating "gentilian" political and religious notions. In this way, Yahuwdym served as prophets and witnesses, examples of what life is like when united with or separated from God. Unfortunately for Jews, it hasn't been a pretty picture. But at least for some, that is about to change.

Continuing to expound upon the worst of human behavior, Yahowah added...

**“There shall not be found (*lo' matsa'* – there shall not be encountered, detected, or discovered) among you (*ba 'atah*) one causing his son or daughter to pass over and perish (*'abar ben huw' wa bath huw'* – a person having their child cross over and cease to exist, sacrificed)**

**in a fire** (*ba ha 'esh* – in the flames), **someone predicting the future based upon pagan religious notions** (*qasam qasam* – believing false prophets, responding to conspiratorial suggestions, forming opinions based upon religious concepts, consulting with the dead and trusting saints), **a person who obscures the truth and believes in spiritualism** (*wa 'anan* – an individual who makes decisions based upon appearances or astrology, acts covertly, believes in casting spells, and clouding over), **or one who tempts and charms others** (*wa nachash* – one who offers deceptive precepts and false prognostications, an enchanter who cannot prove his position using evidence or reason, someone who is serpentine and toxic), **an individual who entices and seduces people to worship and pray** (*wa kashaph* – the corrupting influence, deceptive rites, rituals, and beliefs), (*Dabarym* 18:10) **one who joins in and binds together by forming political or religious alliances** (*wa chabar cheber* – one who charms others into leaguings together and forming a religion, one who fascinates with eloquence, creating a spellbinding fellowship), **one who is obsessed with ghosts, makes requests of saints, or speaks on behalf of dead souls** (*sha'al 'owb* – someone who prefers being spiritual, a spiritualist or Gnostic who asks about the deceased, an obsession with wizards, or ancestor worship), **a con man who beguiles in association with demonic spirits** (*yida'ony* – a schemer who influences based upon his personal knowledge of and relationship with evil spirits, one overly familiar with agony and anguish, intimately acquainted with demons and death), **or one who causes the premature death of others in association with a destructive plague** (*wa darash 'el ha muwth* – one who resorts to killing, hellish tortures, wanton destruction, and insisting that those who oppose them are destroyed and die). (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:11)

**For indeed** (*ky*), **all who engage in and act upon** (*kol 'asah*) **these things** (*'eleh*) **are an abomination,**

**considered abhorrent and detestable** (*tow'ebah* – are seen as repulsive, loathed to the point of absolute intolerance, viewed as idolatrous and disgusting) **to Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH*). **And so as a consequence of this repulsive religious excrement** (*wa ba galal tow'ebah ha 'eleh* – on account of this abhorrent political dung, because of their detestable feces, for the express reason of this abominable bullshit, and as a result of this filthy idolatrous crap), **Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH* – our *'elowah* | God as directed in His *ToWRaH* | teaching regarding His *HaYaH* | existence and our *ShaLoWM* | restoration), **your God** (*'elohym 'atah*), **will drive them out, dispossess them, and destroy them** (*yarash 'eth hem* – He will impoverish them by taking everything away, their lives, lands, and possessions) **from your presence** (*min paneh 'atah* – from appearing around you).” (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:12)

While there are hints of politics, this list is otherwise entirely religious. By way of His introduction and conclusion, we have yet another affirmation that Yahowah abhors what people have been led to believe – especially by the religions of Judaism, Christianity, and Islam whose existence are predicated upon misappropriating and misconstruing His testimony – even changing His name.

God is opposed to human sacrifice – which is the life of a jihadist. He is against appeasing pagan gods such as Allah. He is railing against Muhammad for misleading children as a religious non-prophet, for his overt dishonesty and preoccupation with the demonic spiritualism of jinn. God is pushing back against the non-prophet's and un-god's universal disdain for evidence and reason.

Yahowah loathes those who encourage prayer and worship, of which Muhammad was the leader of the band. God is against anyone who forms religious and political alliances – both of which were prevalent in the latter years of Islam.

Our Creator is antagonized by Judaism's reverence for deceased rabbis, Christianity's affinity for saints, and Islam's devotion to martyrs. These are abominations to God. Yahowah abhors those who beguile His people, especially when they are speaking for the Lord. He is revolted by these things because they are murderous – depriving Jews, Christians, and Muslims of their freedom and their lives.

Misappropriating a fear of death or the pretense of a torturous Hell, to scare the unthinking into being religious is disgusting. And pretending to speak on behalf of the departed is the stick-and-carrot approach of religion.

For most of human history, any opposition to religious authority, especially Islam, led to a quick and torturous demise. And to demonstrate that it was the clerics who determined who lived and died, the priests chose who they would sacrifice to their god or gods. Then for the compliant, there was the promise of victory in war, bountiful crops, and life after death – even a brothel with perpetual virgins to abuse. History has shown that didn't work out so well for the Sumerians, Babylonians, Assyrians, Trojans, Carthaginians, Greeks, Romans, Ottomans, Mayans, Incas, or Aztecs. However, now that Muslims are on the cusp of abusing God's people to such a grave extent, God will be forced to eliminate them.

The religious institutions responsible for English Bible translations don't much like the idea that God is undermining their turf, so we find definitions such as "divination, sorcerer, soothsayer, occultist, magicians, and necromancers" attributed to each of these terms. To believe them, it is as if God were preoccupied with Satan-worship. But that is not the message.

A very small percentage of people openly worship Satan as the Adversary. However, the majority of people have been beguiled into worshiping the Devil as if he were

God. Therefore, the problem God is addressing does not pertain to the minuscule numbers of sorcerers, occultists, magicians, witches, or wizards but, instead, the imposition of institutionalized religion.

For example, Yahowah's complaint begins by opposing the common practice of priests sacrificing children to appease their gods and terrorizing the masses into submission. These offerings were always made to false gods and not the Devil. From there, Yahowah condemns false prophets who lay the foundation for religious tyranny by fraudulently attributing their mythology to the culture's most revered ancestors. Continuing to expose the likes of Paul, Akiba, and Muhammad, He says that their beliefs are in conflict with evidence and reason and, thus, designed to entice the foolish through faith.

While this list condemns Judaism and Christianity, it is especially lethal to Islam. According to the Quran, Allah spends his days in hell tormenting infidels with the "entertainment of burning." The capricious promise of deliverance from "Hell-Fire" is the Quran's most repetitive rant with a thousand variations. But be advised, what pleases Allah is an abomination to Yahowah.

*Tabari 1:157* "Ibn Al-Kalbi said, 'Muhammad's grandfather, Abdul Mutallib vowed to sacrifice one of his ten children. He consulted the arrows of Hubal to find out which child he should choose. The arrows pointed to his son Abd-Allah, the future father of Muhammad. However, he was saved when 100 camels were sacrificed in his place.'"

While that is another abomination, these same sources explain that Islam's non-prophet "cast lots" to determine the order in which his militants could pick Jewish slave girls to possess and rape.

'Anan | spiritualism lies at the heart of Muhammad's deadly deception. During one of his terrorist raids against a Jewish community, Muhammad said, "I have been sent with



the shortest expressions bearing the widest meanings, and I have been made victorious with terror, and while I was sleeping, the keys of the treasures of the world were brought to me and put in my hand.” *Bukhari, Volume 4, Book 52, Number 220*

*Nachash* | false prognostication is also central to deception. Muhammad consulted soothsayers. The Quran is filled with astrology as Allah swears by the constellations, the sun, and the moon. These concepts form the basis of the Quran’s final surahs, which are whispered odes to Satan.

Muhammad is shown throughout the Islamic Hadith practicing magic and dealing with spells, but it was his *chabar cheber* | political and religious oratory that made his message so lethal. I offer this twist on the non-prophet’s favored occupation as a confession: “The Prophet said, ‘I have been given the keys of eloquent speech and given victory with terror.’” *Bukhari: V9B87N127* He spoke these words during his final terrorist raid as he looted Christians at the periphery of the Byzantine Empire for the first time.

*Chabar* is politicized religion, and as such, it is Islam. To *chabar* is to bind. *Merriam-Webster* tells us that the English word “religion” is based upon the Latin *religare*, “to bind and restrain.” In the context of this list, and adjacent to *kashaph* and *chabar*, it confirms that God is intolerant of religion and politics because they are used to confuse and control His people – something the foremost advocate of liberty and reason finds wholly unacceptable. And that’s a sobering thought.

Yahowah has drawn a line in the sand. You can either side with Him or with the oppressive and deadly nature of religion and politics. On one side of this divide, you will find a solitary door that leads to a personal relationship based on love, truth, light, and life. On the other, mankind is found groping in the darkness of religion and wallowing in the deception of politics.

Many will chafe at the realization that God is intolerant. Societal conditioning makes it difficult for believers to accept that Yahowah is repulsed by the religious and political, the militant and conspiratorial. And yet, even with the life He gave them, they are free to reject Him and His offer. For those who do so, however, life will be short, and it will end poorly. There will be nothing more. Their bodies will decay, and their souls fade away. This is not a penalty but simply a consequence of squandering the vastly superior alternative.

Should, however, an individual engage in something that Yahowah views as contrary to His people, they will be judged. And should their offense rise to the level deemed deserving, eternal incarceration in She'owl will be the prescribed recompense. Muhammad is a prime example.

When it comes to eternal life in Heaven, God's rules apply. There is no way around them. There will be no exceptions. For without the conditions of the Covenant, God's Home would come to mirror man's – and that is not a pretty picture. Can you imagine spending an eternity with Muhammad and Muslims?

Islam is not a victimless crime. Countless generations and entire nations have been degraded as a result. When the truth becomes muddled, revised, twisted, and blended with lies, everyone loses.

The concluding statement is indicting. With *galal tow'ebah*, humankind's political and religious ways are being equated to "bullshit." It is "repulsive religious excrement and abhorrent political dung." And to rid the world and His people of this "crap," God is committed to driving the poligious out, dispossessing them and destroying all traces of them.

If you want to be included in Yahowah's Family, allow Him to perfect you – cleansing your soul of all traces of religion. This occurs by observing Pesach and Matsah

leading to Bikuwrym when we are adopted into the Covenant Family, enriched and empowered by God. And as a result, the Shabuw'ah Harvest is possible, allowing God's Children to avoid the worst of Israel's Troubles during Islam's war of annihilation.

**“You can become completely and continually perfected by being consistently right** (*tamym hayah* – you will genuinely exist as totally acceptable when you are truthful and correct, demonstrating integrity and sincerity, becoming entirely upright and innocent by being honest) **with** (*'im* – in association and relationship with) **Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH*), **your God** (*'elohym 'atah*).” (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:13)

This is not only the lone remedy to resolve the stain and stigma, indeed, the stench of the religious *galal* | bullshit from the likes of Akiba, Paul, and Muhammad, but it also serves as a direct affirmation of the second of five conditions to participate in the Covenant. After asking us to walk away from *babel* | the confounding nature of religion and politics, God instructs us to walk to Him and become perfected.

This is one of the most misunderstood aspects of the Covenant, of the Invitations, and, indeed, of the Towrah. They exist to make us acceptable, to perfect the imperfect, and to acquit those who are right about Yahowah. When our perceptions are correct about God, He opens Heaven's door to welcome us into His Home.

**“By comparison** (*ky*), **these gentiles from different races and places** (*ha gowym ha 'el leh*), **who you shall dispossess and remove** (*'asher 'atah yarash* – who, for the benefit of the relationship, you will distance yourself from and disassociate with), **they listen to** (*'eth hem shama* ' *'el*) **false prophets who obscure the truth with myths** (*'anan* – spellbinders, spiritualists, and politicians blowing smoke, those who venerate saints and ancestors, often concealing

their actual motives while clouding the issue and acting covertly) **and believe in antiquated religious notions and invalid opinionmakers** (*wa qasam* – and respond to cultural and conspiratorial suggestions, forming invalid conclusions based upon ancestry). **But as for you** (*wa ‘atah*), **this is not the correct way** (*lo’ ken* – this is not the right or truthful path) **Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH*), **your God** (*‘elohym ‘atah*), **has offered to you for you to approach** (*nathan la ‘atah* – has given, provided, and appointed for you to draw near).” (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:14)

The Yisra’elites were aware of the debilitating and dehumanizing nature of religion. They had spent the past 80 years as slaves in *Mitsraym* | the Crucibles of Religious and Political Oppression. Having not learned this lesson, however, and remaining captives to Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, religion remains the dominant influence in the lives of most Jews worldwide.

It bears repeating because Yahowah has done so: *qasam* | invalid opinionmakers and *‘anan* | false prophets who obscure the truth shape the poligious doctrines which underlie Qabalah, Rabbinic Judaism, Christianity, and Islam – even to some degree Communism, Socialism, Fascism, and Secular Humanism. False prophets inspired by antiquated ideas have obscured reality under the guise of enlightenment to propagate misleading religious and political schemes for millennia.

God is reminding us that He dislikes religious and political leaders so much that He won’t tolerate them in His presence, near His people, or in His land. They will have no place in Yahowah’s eternal Family. So, it seems like I wasn’t the first to recommend quarantining Muslims.

With Yahowah’s preferences clearly articulated against religion, we arrive at the statement misappropriated by Christianity and Islam to validate their religions...

**“A prophet** (*naby*’ – a person who is inspired to communicate and record the testimony of God, and who is accurate regarding past and future events) **from among your midst** (*min qereb ‘atah* – out of your innermost nature), **from your brethren** (*min ‘ach ‘atah* – related to you), **similar to me** (*kamow ‘any* – in accord with me and who can be compared to me), **Yahowah** (*Yahowah*), **your God** (*‘elohym ‘atah*), **will raise up and position to take a stand which establishes and affirms you** (*quwm la ‘atah* – He will validate and confirm, elevating the status to encourage and restore you, enabling you to approach and rise (hifil imperfect – Yahowah will enable him to arise and take this stand with ongoing implications over time)). **To him, I want you to actually and continually listen** (*‘el huw’ shama*’ – it is My will that you genuinely and literally hear him with ongoing implications over time (qal imperfect paragogic nun – actually and consistently pay attention as an expression of the desire of the speaker)). (*Dabarym / Words / Deuteronomy 18:15*)

**This is consistent with everything** (*ka kol* – according to all) **which** (*‘asher*) **you requested of** (*sha’al min ‘im* – you asked for while questioning) **Yahowah** (*Yahowah*), **your God** (*‘elohym ‘atah*), **in Choreb** (*ba Choreb*) **during the day of the assembly** (*ba yowm ha qahal* – in the time everyone in the community congregated together), **when you said** (*la ‘amar*), **‘Never again let me hear** (*lo’ yasaph la shama*’ *‘eth* – not even one additional time do I want to listen to) **the voice** (*‘eth qowl*) **of Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH*), **my God** (*‘elohym ‘any*).

**Nor let me see and witness** (*wa lo’ ra’ah* – nor be visibly shown nor perceive) **this intense fire** (*‘eth ha ‘esh ha gadowl ha zo’th* – this massively powerful, extensive and important, brilliantly glowing flame of light) **anymore** (*‘owd* – again, now or in the future), **lest I die** (*wa lo’ muwth*).’ (*Dabarym / Words / Deuteronomy 18:16*)

**Therefore** (*wa*), **Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH*) **said to me** (*'amar 'el 'any*), **'That is actually better, and they have appropriately conveyed their preference** (*yatab 'asher dabar* – they have responded as expected under the circumstances, communicating what they want regarding the relationship and it is acceptable, even beneficial for such communication). (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:17)

**I will raise up and establish** (*quwm* – I will set up and confirm) **a prophet** (*naby'* – a man I can inspire to accurately convey past and future events) **for them** (*la hem* – to approach them and be near them) **from among their brothers** (*min qereb 'achy hem* – from the innermost part of their brethren and relatives) **similar to you** (*kemow 'atah* – in accord with you). **And I will put** (*wa nathan* – I will give, provide, and bestow, offering) **My words** (*dabarym 'any* – My message and testimony) **in his mouth** (*ba peh huw'*) **and he will convey to them** (*wa dabar 'el hem* – he will speak to them and communicate) **everything which, for the benefit of the relationship** (*'eth kol 'asher*), **I instruct him** (*tsawah huw'* – I appoint and direct of him). (*Dabarym* / Words / Deuteronomy 18:18)

**And it shall come to be** (*wa hayah*) **that a person who** (*ha 'iysh 'asher* –) **will not listen** (*lo' shama'*) **to My words** (*'el dabarym 'any* – My testimony), **which he shall declare** (*'asher dabar* – which he will share to show the way to the benefits of the relationship) **in My name** (*ba shem 'any*), **I, Myself, will seek it of him and hold him accountable for it, requiring it of him** (*'anoky darash min 'im huw'* – I will hold him responsible).” (*Dabarym* / Words / Deuteronomy 18:19)

This is among the most provocative and least appreciated declarations in the Towrah. To set the scene, Yahowah had asked Moseh to gather the Children of Yisra'el so that He could speak directly to them – the purpose of which was to affirm that everything Moseh had been sharing with them had, indeed, come from God.

From a human perspective, the meeting had been an unmitigated disaster. Rather than reassuring the Yisra'elites, Yahowah had unintentionally intimidated them. The brilliance of His presence and the tenor of His voice were overwhelming – too much for these irascible people with a bad attitude to handle. It is likely also that they were afraid God was going to peer into their minds and souls and recognize that they were not that far removed from their brethren who had worshiped the golden calf.

This may sound shocking, but it is nevertheless true: most men and women want nothing to do with Yahowah. They prefer fake gods, who, by design, are similar to them and accepting of them. They rather like a god that they can influence with their prayers and deeds. Most men and women prefer them as puny and pathetic, as malleable and contradictory, as are they. Muhammad may have been unparalleled in this regard.

A god befitting the people is easy enough to make – so easy even Islam's lamebrained non-prophet could do it. Humankind has devised millions of them. Get enough people to believe, based on either a license to dominate and plunder others or predicated upon the monumental edifices erected to them and the scriptures attributed to them, and a god is born. They grow in stature by building religions around them, by telling the skeptics that they are going to be tortured in hell and the compliant that they will be rewarded in heaven. The more popular they become, the more Godly they appear.

Throughout human history, in every race and place, men and women have done this very thing, shaping their culture and lives around the gods they have fabricated – with the most prevalent being Jesus Christ and Allah. And where there is a false god, the real God is not welcome because He threatens to undermine the very essence of who the faithful have become.

The Yisra'elites of the Exodus, like Christians, Muslims, and Haredim, wanted a god they could fashion to please them, one they could make like themselves, one who would listen to their prayers and tell them that they were the only ones who were better than all others.

As a result, the people pleaded with Moseh to intervene, to silence the voice of God and to remove His light. While that would normally be considered a giant stride back into Mitsraym, even a return to Babel, it is what Yahowah had anticipated. It is the reason He asked Moseh to engage with Him to liberate His people. It is the reason God was revealing the Towrah to this lone individual rather than to 70, 700, 7,000, 70,000, or all 700,000 people.

Few and far between are individuals who listen to Yahowah and accept Him on His terms. Fewer still engage, doing as God has instructed, even among His people. The Arabs surrounding and invading Israel are far more aware of Allah's message, and he is neither God nor beneficial.

Since 99% of what I'm revealing is contrary to accepted religious beliefs, and since 99% of the insights and conclusions I am sharing are unheralded, I stand alone with Yahowah (at least apart from fellow Covenant members). This is relevant because there is a prevailing myth stabilizing the herd mentality of societies that insists the popularity of something that is universally upheld must be true while the conclusions of a lone contrarian are wrong. This means that advocating Dowd's role as the Messiah and Son of God fulfilling the *Miqra'ey* | Invitations is tough to swallow even when it is confirmed by God, Himself. So, Yahowah had to intervene to get this much right against so much wrong.

Whether it was 'Adam or Noah, 'Abraham or Ya'aqob, Shamuw'el or Dowd, Zakaryah and then Mal'aky, or now with the *Basar* | Herald, Yahowah has been consistent. With very rare exceptions, He has



consistently chosen one or two individuals with whom to engage and through whom to communicate with Yisra'el. And He seldom, if ever, works alone.

Yahowah does not want to intimidate us or have anyone worship Him. He is an advocate of freewill and wants nothing more than to develop a familial relationship with us. We approach our God through evidence and reason, as well as by choice, not because He is so visible and loud that He cannot be denied. It is the reason we were created and makes the Covenant possible. With Yahowah, everyone has a choice, and the consequence of opting out of the Covenant is to have one's soul peacefully dissipate at the end of their mortal existence.

This is one of the many ways Islam is wrong. Not only is freewill usurped through predestination and the enslavement of Muslims, but there is hell to pay for rejecting the demonic spirit.

In this prophecy, the predicted individual is a Yisra'elite and a prophet – of which there were forty – with fewer than half of them leaving a written legacy scribed by their own hand. Of them, the two most prolific were Moseh and Dowd – the two mighty Zarowa' – a concept developed throughout *Yada Yahowah*. Shamuw'el, Yasha'yah, and Yirma'yah would also leave an indelible written legacy to explain the past and predict the future, as would Yahowsha' ben Nuwn, Howsha', Chabaquwq, Yow'el, Shalomoh, 'Amotz, Zakaryah, and Mal'aky, but only one of these men, Yahowsha', while also a liberator, was disqualified because he was Moseh's contemporary. So while each man was irrefutably inspired by God, only one, Dowd, fits the entire profile.

Paul, Akiba, and Muhammad are not on this list, nor are Jesus or Allah. They are excluded from consideration for reasons we will examine momentarily.

Of the actual prophets, and *naby*’ is masculine in this citation, it is obvious that the one man who rises to the level of *Moseh* | Moses is *Dowd* | David. Moseh explained the Miqra’ey and Dowd fulfilled them. Moseh presented the Beryth, and Dowd embodied it.

And what makes this the ultimate prophecy is that upon Yahowah’s return, God will be arriving with His chosen *Mashyach*, *Melek*, *Ra’ah*, and *Ben* – Dowd – to fulfill the Day of Reconciliations.

Of the three *Zarowa*’ (a title which speaks of serving as a shepherd, as a sacrificial lamb, or one who sows and cultivates their seeds to produce a bountiful harvest) deployed by Yahowah, this cannot be Moseh because he is predicting another. It cannot be Yada because he is a Witness, and not a Prophet, a gowy, not a Yisra’elite. And as for Yasha’yah, Yirma’yah, Zakaryah, et al., only one, Moseh’s contemporary and successor, Yahowsha’ offered more than words. And obviously, it cannot be “Jesus” because, even if he existed, he wrote nothing for us to read so we cannot listen to him. Of the potential candidates, only two liberated and saved God’s people – Moseh and Dowd.

Yahowah reveals His nature and intent through individuals like Dowd. It is the best way for everyone, no matter when or where they were born, to know Yahowah, observe His Towrah, attend His Miqra’ey, and participate in His Beryth. Through these individuals, we come to know God’s purpose and timing.

However, with availability comes responsibility. Because Yahowah has made His testimony accessible, and because He has proven that He has inspired His prophets, God will require proof that we cared enough to read it. Without knowing what Yahowah revealed, we cannot be right about Him, and unless we are correct, there is no life beyond the one we are living.

By Moseh saying that the *naby*’ will come from “your midst” and “from your brethren,” we are assured that he will be a Yisra’elite, a descendant of Ya’aqob. And because Moseh said “your” not “my” in this discussion regarding the Lowy, the promised prophet would be of another tribe. Although even the priestly connection is telling because Dowd will fulfill ‘Aharown’s role, anointing the *Kaporeth* | Mercy Seat of the Ark of the Covenant on Kipurym.

Reinforcing all of this, after announcing that he would be a *naby*’ | prophet engaged in another *yatsa*’ | exodus, by indicating that he would be “similar to me,” Moseh was revealing that the predicted one would be supremely intelligent, a great writer and orator, an outstanding leader and liberator, someone who was chosen and equipped by Yahowah to shepherd His flock. Apart from Moseh, there was only one other such man: *Dowd* | David.

We would be wise to listen to Yasha’yah and Yirma’yah, as we do to Dowd, but they are not actually comparable. Dowd’s life and lyrics go well beyond providing a prophetic narrative regarding the future of Yisra’el because he embodies Yisra’el and the Covenant. He is the Son of God. He is the Shepherd of the flock within the Promised Land. He is our King.

Without Moseh, Yisra’el would have become extinct in Mitsraym. Without Dowd, they would have been overcome by their enemies 3,000 years ago. Dowd’s fulfillment of Chag Matsah 2,000 years ago makes it possible for Yisra’el to be reconciled. And if not for the King of King’s return on the Day of Days in 2033 / year 6000 Yah, Yisrael would die at the insistence of ha Satan at the conclusion of the Time of Israel’s Troubles – which have already begun.

Dowd is our guide, our mentor, our counselor, and our brother, our Messiah, Shepherd, and King. His words are more prolific and inspiring than any other. But more than

this, Dowd is Yahowah's answer to His people's problem – their preference to listen to a man speak of God rather than hear directly from God. As the one Yahowah chose and anointed to enlighten and motivate His people, Dowd is Yahowah's retort to Yisra'el's recalcitrance – especially as the *Zarowa'* | Sacrificial Lamb fulfilling Passover. God made a promise that He would interact with and address His wayward nation through the best of them. He did.

Yahowah brought Dowd out of obscurity, raised him above all Yisra'el, and established him as the Mashyach, Ra'ah, Ben, and Melek as well as His most vocal and passionate *naby'*. God placed His words in his mouth – evidence of which we find throughout the Mizmowr and Mashal as he sang these lyrics to us. God's Son followed in his Father's footsteps, doing as Yahowah instructed. And because of this, God is expecting us to know what he wrote for us to read. His words, after all, define the relationship Yahowah is offering to the Covenant Family.

What follows may sound harsh, but these are words the world needs to hear. They are directed principally at the likes of Peter and Paul, Akiba and Maimonides, and especially Muhammad, giving us the means to identify and disregard false prophets. It is the way God gave us to differentiate between trustworthy and fraudulent.

**“With absolute certainty** (*'ak* – nevertheless, emphasizing the point, and to establish a contrast, notwithstanding this fact), **the person who proclaims a message on behalf of a deity** (*ha naby'* – a man claiming to be a prophet) **who deliberately oversteps his bounds and speaks arrogantly and presumptuously, defiantly concocting a rebellious scheme** (*'asher zyd* – who has an inflated sense of self-worth, insolently demonstrating self-reliance while being insubordinate, who conceitedly pretends to know, insults others and is disrespectful, displaying pride in the pursuit of personal recognition and acclaim while despising rivals, who intentionally rebels

against that which is established and is prone to rage, who seethes with anger and is repeatedly furious, overbearing and rude while insolently promoting his plans) **for the express purpose of conveying words** (*la dabar dabar* – for the intent of communicating a message, stating it verbally or in writing) **under My reputation and designation** (*ba shem ‘any* – in My renown) **which** (*‘asher ‘eth*) **I have not expressly appointed, taught, authorized, nor directed him** (*lo’ tsawah huw’* – I have not provided the instruction to him, I have not assigned, constituted, decreed, prescribed, or ordained this for him, deliberately and demonstrably making him My understudy and sending him out with My message) **to** (*la*) **convey** (*dabar*), **or** (*wa*) **who** (*‘asher*) **speaks** (*dabar* – conveys a message) **in the name** (*ba shem* – in the designation or reputation) **of other and additional** (*‘acher* – different and subsequent) **gods** (*‘elohym*), **then** (*wa*) **that prophet** (*ha naby’ ha huw’* – this individual who proclaims a message on behalf of that presumed deity) **is actually deadly** (*muwth* – he is literally devoid of life, is genuinely destructive, and he is murderous).” (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:20)

I know one such man – as do you. Muhammad did all of these things. Therefore, he, his Quran and god are condemned by this indictment. And it is obvious.

Zyd paints portraits of false prophets like Muhammad, Akiba, and Paul by addressing their “arrogance and exaggeration, presumptuousness and contempt, uncontrollable rage and scheming deliberation, audacious disrespect and mean-spirited rebellion.” Zyd also speaks of “deliberate defiance by intentionally scheming against” Yahowah. And having read about Muhammad and his egotistical plot to replace Yahowah with Allah, the Towrah and Prophets with the Quran, we know he is deadly.

Effective deceptions almost always derive their perceived legitimacy from something that has been established as trustworthy. For example, Muhammad was

called a “prophet” because, by plagiarizing the *Towrah*, *Naby’*, *wa Mizmowr*, he cast himself in that role. His ego wouldn’t allow him to be anything less, even though he didn’t get a single prediction right.

Yahowah’s prophets were held to the highest standard. Everything they revealed had to be entirely consistent with that which Yahowah had “*tsawah* – instructed (*towrah*), fashioned (the covenant), and directed (the feasts).” Every word was inspired, accurate, and authorized. There was no room for any deviation, any personal indulgence, any opinions, or so much as a single contradictory statement.

Further, Yahowah acknowledges His intent and authorization. God overtly called upon Moseh and then proved his prophetic credentials. The same is true with Yahowsha’, Shamuw’el, Dowd, Yasha’yah, Howsha’, Yirma’yah, Zakaryah, and Mal’aky. And even today, this is why there are scores of prophecies pointing to the appointment of Yahowah’s final messenger and witness, the Choter, Nakry, Zarowa’, and Basar known as Yada. God did so because He wants His people to listen and learn.

God is crystal clear about who He is, what He is offering, and what He expects in return. He unambiguously affirms who, when, and why He has chosen a prophet or herald to awaken and enlighten His people. And in this regard, there isn’t a single rabbinical endorsement to be found in the *Towrah* or throughout the *Prophets*. Nor is there one on behalf of Christianity or Islam, either.

Dowd’s name is proclaimed on more occasions than any other – well over one thousand times. By contrast, neither Jesus nor Muhammad are ever mentioned. And while *Sha’uwl* | Paul is called out by name, it is for condemnation, not commendation.

When a person claims God’s authorization and inspiration as Muhammad, Paul, and a plethora of others have done, their testimony must be perfect, and yet, it is

typically just the opposite. There can be no latitude, no compromise, no accommodation, or justifications. A false prophet cannot be exonerated by pointing out that some of the things he said or wrote were true. It only takes a single errant stroke to expose an imposter. Their lack of respect for Yahowah's Word, Name, Towrah, Covenant, Invitations, and people is individually sufficient to denounce them all.

Since this is a life-and-death matter, Yahowah wants His people to be absolutely certain who was speaking for Him and against Him...

**“And if you say** (*wa ky ‘amar*) **using your best judgment** (*ba lebab ‘atah* – in your heart), **‘How** (*‘eykah* – in what way) **can we actually and consistently know** (*yada’* – will we be able to continually recognize and be aware, understand, appreciate, become familiar with, and acknowledge) **the statements which** (*‘eth ha dabar ‘asher* – the message and words that) **Yahowah** (*Yahowah*), **Himself** (*huw’*), **has not spoken** (*lo’ dabar huw’* – has not communicated or stated)?’ (*Dabarym* 18:21)

**When a prophet speaks** (*‘asher dabar ha naby’*) **in the reputation and designation** (*ba shem* – using the notoriety, status, and name) **of Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH*), **and the matter discussed** (*ha dabar* – that account and verbal depiction) **has not occurred** (*lo’ hayah* – has not happened) **or** (*wa*) **does not come to pass** (*lo’ bow’* – does not happen), **this is a message** (*huw’ ha dabar*) **that** (*‘asher*) **Yahowah** (*Yahowah*) **has not spoken to him** (*lo’ dabar huw’* – has not communicated to him). **Such a prophet** (*naby’*) **has stated it** (*dabar huw’*) **arrogantly, presumptively, and independently of his own accord** (*ba zadown* – insolently and inappropriately, showing a lack of respect and restraint, being self-motivated while acting rebelliously). **You should not revere or respect him for having conspired to incite an alienating rebellion** (*lo’*

*guwr min huw'* – you should not be inspired by his foreign attack).” (*Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18:22)

This puts the onus on us. We have been afforded the information we need to differentiate between true and false prophets. Prophecy is the ultimate litmus test.

If someone like Muhammad claims that his Quran was inspired and either did not provide prophetic proof or offered false predictions, he was not speaking for Yahowah. The ability to consistently and accurately report in our past what will occur in the future is something that God alone can accomplish. The same is true with the distant past, before either man or writing existed. For example, every nuance of the creation account conveyed through Moseh in *Bare'syth* / Genesis transpired as described. And by comparison, there weren't any aspects of Muhammad's diatribes on creation that were even remotely credible.

No prophecy, no prophet. Similarly, a single errant prediction or depiction destroys the individual's credibility. By this test – Yahowah's test – Muhammad did not speak for God. As such, there is no credible basis for Islam. So why are there any Muslims? Do you suppose they can't read the Towrah their Quran claims was inspired?

Yahowah wants His people to expose and condemn false prophets like Muhammad, Paul, and Akiba because they are deceitful and debilitating, devastating and deadly. Their message must be obliterated for humanity to survive and thrive. Muhammad's Quranic poison has been lethal. It has eternally damned billions of souls and killed millions of Jews.

The solution is intolerance. False prophets must be identified and repudiated. It is the most reasonable and compassionate retort. This is the express intent of *God Damn Religion*, *Twistianity*, and the three volumes of *Babel* exposing false prophets.



Few things are more important than knowing who is speaking for God and who is not. Should we trust the scroll scribed by Moseh recording Yahowah's testimony or the verbal rants of Islam's non-prophet? After all, the consequences are life and death, vindication or condemnation, adoption or estrangement, salvation or damnation.

Yahowah's test is a relatively simple one. It contains six elements (with six being the number of man):

**Is the person a *naby*: someone who claims to speak on behalf of God?** This is a screening condition. If a person admits that they are speaking for themselves, then they would be excluded from this analysis. Muhammad qualifies and is culpable.

**Is the person *zyd*: someone who oversteps their bounds, acting presumptuously with an inflated sense of self-worth, demonstrating self-reliance while taking liberties, someone who arrogantly pretends to know, who insults others and is disrespectful, displaying pride in the pursuit of personal recognition and acclaim while demeaning competitors, someone who rebels against the legitimate authority and is prone to anger, someone who seethes with frustration and is often furious, overbearing, rude, or conceited?** This described almost every imposter – but none was as egregious in this regard as was Islam's non-prophet.

**Does the person *la dabar dabar ba* 'any shem: openly and publicly preach to others, communicating their message in the name or designation of God?** As was the case with the first codicil, this is also a screening test. If the individual in question has an insignificantly small audience, if their preaching is done in private, if their influence is limited in time and place, then there would be no reason to assess their credentials. And in this case, Muhammad remains indictable.

**Is the person's message 'lo tsawah: inconsistent with what God has instructed, taught, and directed in His Towrah? Does the message conflict with what God appointed and decreed, varying from His prior testimony?** Muhammad is convicted and will be damned by this. He can't even keep his own stories straight, much less be consistent with God.

**Does the person *dabar ba shem 'acher 'elohym*: speak in the name of gods other than Yahowah?** Muhammad is guilty as charged.

**Does the person *hayah*: accurately convey what has happened in the past, and do their predictions of the future *bow'*: materialize and come to exist as they have stated them?** Only a real prophet can pass this test. And the last of them spoke 2,500 years ago. Muhammad was a complete failure in this regard.

Yahowah proved that He inspired the Towrah, Naby', wa Mizmowr by punctuating His guidance with prophetic revelations – all of which have long since come true, or are materializing before our eyes, just as foretold. Since only God has witnessed the future, His “predictions” are always right. He is reporting future history. In this way, He uses prophecy to demonstrate that His testimony is reliable.

Yahowah has invalidated Muhammad and Allah, the Quran and Hadith, and thus Islam. The application of God's test is a direct consequence of the non-prophet and un-god claiming that the characters in the Towrah were Muslims and that their Quran confirmed what it contradicts. Had they ignored Yahowah's testimony and His people, had they not claimed to be the one and only God and prophet, we would have ignored them.

Muhammad wasn't even a good liar...

*Bukhari:V8B76N550* “I heard Allah's Apostle saying, ‘From my followers there will be a crowd of 70,000 in number who will enter Paradise whose faces will glitter as the moon.’”

These numbers don't add up. With nearly two billion people today claiming to be Muslims, there must be a mistake. Let's check another Hadith.

*Bukhari V4B54N410* **“Verily! 70,000 of my followers will enter Paradise altogether; so that the first and the last amongst them will enter at the same time.”**

Sorry Muslims, the Islamic Paradise is full. A giant “No Vacancy” sign is hanging over the brothel door. In fact, it's so overbooked; 54,000 *prophets* have already been turned away. With odds like this, it's no wonder Muslims are willing to kill for a place in line.

Now that we know Muhammad's Paradise was oversold, how about Allah's Hell?

*Bukhari:V8B76N537* **“The Prophet said, ‘Allah will say, Adam!’ ‘I am obedient to Your orders.’ Allah will say, ‘Bring out the people of the Fire.’**

**‘How many are the people of the Fire?’ Allah will say, ‘Out of every thousand take out nine hundred and ninety-nine persons.**

**At that time children will become hoary-headed and every pregnant female will drop her load. You will see the people as if they were drunk.’ Allah's punishment will be very severe.”**

There have been just over one hundred billion humans born thus far. If one in every one thousand people gets to frolic with Allah's boys and babes, the brothel's capacity must be one hundred million, not seventy thousand. Somebody isn't telling the truth.

And as for the Islamic Hell, it must have a capacity of 99 billion, 900 million. And since it is designed to torture physical bodies, Allah's going to need 100,000 Auschwitz camps and a whole lot of partners.

*Bukhari:V8B76N537* **“That news distressed the companions of the Prophet too much, and they said, ‘O Allah's Apostle! Who amongst us will be that lucky one out of the one-thousand who will**

be saved from the Fire?’ He said, ‘Have the good news that one-thousand will be from Gog and Magog, and the one from you.’”

Therefore, only one of the Muslims living with Muhammad, fighting and killing Arabs and Jews for him, isn’t roasting with the infidels. Evidently, Muhammad didn’t want to share any of the perpetual virgins with them.

As for Gog and Magog, there were and are no such people. The only reference to them outside of the Quran is in the book of Ezekiel, and, of course, rabbis trying to make sense of it. But Ezekiel failed Yahowah’s test of a prophet almost as ignominiously as did Muhammad. Therefore, recognizing that they don’t exist, the inhabitants of the Hell Fire are imaginary.

*Bukhari:V8B76N537* “The Prophet added, ‘By Allah, I Hope that you Muslims will be one third of the people of Paradise.’ On that, we glorified and praised Allah by saying, ‘Allahu Akbar.’ The Prophet then said, ‘I hope that you will be one half of the people of Paradise.’”

He was making this up as he went along, and neither he nor his dupes remembered what he said one day to the next. In this example, a maximum of 35,000 Muslims would burn in lust rather than in Allah’s fire. That represents 1 in 90,000 Muslims. Said another way, if you were to fill a stadium with Allah’s slaves, all but one would go to hell. Unless, of course, the “prophet” was lying. (In that case, they will all lose.)

Throughout the Sunnah and Quran, Muhammad falsely attributes Muslim prophet and messenger status to characters described in the Towrah and Prophets in order to remake them in his image. Almost every alleged prophet / messenger listed in the Quran was from the lefties, including Adam, Noah, Seth, Abraham, Lot, Jacob, Joshua, Jonah, Job, Moses, David, Solomon, Saul, Elijah, Ezra, Enoch, John, and Jesus. Unfortunately for Muslims, Adam, Noah, Seth, Lot, Jacob, and Saul were not prophets. In fact, Saul was

demon-possessed, like Muhammad. Jonah, Job, and Enoch were false prophets. John and Jesus did not exist. And Abraham, Moses, and David were devoted to Yahowah.

Moses is mentioned by name in 500 Quranic verses, Abraham in 250, and Muhammad in just four. The non-prophet's extraneous list consists of mistakes and myths. For example, the oft-mentioned Hud was from the mythical land of Ad. (Something Muhammad couldn't do.)

*Bukhari:V8B76N537* "I asked the Messenger, 'Who was the first of them?' He replied, 'Adam.' I asked him whether Adam was a prophet sent as a messenger. He replied, 'Yes, Allah created him with His own hand and blew some of His spirit into him. Then He immediately fashioned him in perfect shape.'" So much for fermenting him. (*Quran 015:026* & *Tabari I:261*)

'Adam is unknown and unknowable apart from what Yahowah asked Moseh to record about him in *Bare'syth* / Genesis. Allah would not be invented for another 4,000 years. And 'Adam was not a prophet. According to Yahowah, the first *naby*' was 'Abraham – and this is only so because of what he said about the Covenant.

Further, 'Adam's body was comprised of the elements of the earth and then he was given a *nepesh* | soul, or consciousness, and a *neshamah* | conscience, but not a *ruwach* | spirit.

*Tabari I:324* "When Adam was about to die, he called his son Seth and appointed him his heir. He taught him the hours of day and night and how the creatures should worship in each hour. He informed him that each hour had its special kind of creatures to worship in it. Then he said, 'Son, the Flood will be on earth and last seven years.' Adam wrote his will and addressed it to him."

Since the non-prophet was committed to saying crazy stuff, he might as well go full retard. And for those who may object to this politically incorrect term, it accurately describes the non-prophet's mental and moral impairment. After all, I'm not applying this label to a slow kid in the

third grade but, instead, to the man who has inspired the rape, plunder, enslavement, and murder of millions. To whitewash his behavior and foul mouth with terms such as developmentally disabled would be inappropriate. And let's be honest – Muhammad has retarded the intellectual and moral growth of Muslims for 14 centuries. He is correctly afforded this epithet.

And speaking of missing the boat, while there is overwhelming evidence for the regional flood described in the Towrah, it lasted for days, not years. And if Adam had been a prophet, he would have known this.

Further, since we were just told that animals are to practice Islam, worshiping, at prescribed hours, we know what Allah thinks of Muslims.

*Tabari I:324* “After Adam’s death, political leadership fell to Seth. According to a tradition on the authority of the Messenger, Allah revealed fifty scrolls to Seth.” Since God is vehemently opposed to the controlling and oppressive nature of governments, He would not have assigned political leadership to Seth. Moreover, how, if Seth had 50 books, was Allah unable to produce a single page for Muhammad?

“O Messenger of Allah, how many books did Allah reveal?” He replied, ‘104.’” He might as well have said, “A billion.”

*Tabari I:328* “When the angel of death came to seize Adam, he said, ‘You have come too early. Sixty of my years remain.’ The angel of death replied, ‘Nothing remains. You gave those sixty years to your son David.’ The Messenger continued, ‘Adam denied it, and so on that day Allah established written documents and commanded the use of witnesses.’”

Even though *mal’akym* | spiritual messengers protect Yahowah’s family, we are to believe that the Islamic variations are like Muslims and are preoccupied with death. And like all of Allah’s ‘prophets,’ the Islamic Adam cannot be trusted.

There is an oddity here worth mentioning because the un-god who has been reciting his book to an illiterate man commanded the use of written documentation 3,600 years before Muhammad was born and 3,700 years prior to the existence of written Arabic.

To convey just how off his rocker Islam's non-prophet actually was, 'Adam and Chawah were exiled from the Gan 'Eden in 3968 BCE. Sheth ben 'Adam was born in 3894 BCE when 'Adam was 130. 'Adam died in 3094 BCE, 874 years after being expelled from the Garden when he was 930 years old. This was 2,052 years before *Dowd* | David, the eighth son of Yshay, was born in 1042 BCE. Well, perhaps he got a resurrection.

A paragraph later, we're told: *Tabari I:328* "Allah wrote this down in a document and had the angels witness it... Whereupon Allah had the document brought down and had the angels produced as witnesses against him."

If Allah wrote, and if the Quran was important, why did it come down in the form of clanging bells and oral recitals rather than scrolls? And why weren't angels deployed to bolster Muhammad's fledgling credibility?

*Tabari I:332* "Adam died. Seth and his brothers were in the regions east of Paradise at a village that was the first on earth."

Wait a minute; Allah said Paradise was up, and therefore not *on* earth. And how can this be the first village if Allah created cities on the third day of creation? We were even told that his footsteps became villages en route to Mecca. Somebody ought to have edited this stuff before trying to pass it off as inspired scripture.

By comparison, Yahowah reveals that upon the exit from 'Eden the Garden was surrounded by communities of various sizes. And these emerging civilizations had become so violent that God used the flood to clean house.

The prophet's next line further confirmed that he wasn't inspired by God... *Tabari I:332* "The sun and the moon were in eclipse for seven days and nights."

That's impossible. The sun is eclipsed by the moon and the moon by the earth's shadow. They cannot both be "in eclipse." And both are measured in minutes, not hours or days. Even a pretend god ought to be smarter than this.

To establish a Muslim ritual, Muhammad said... *Tabari I:332* "When Adam died, the angels washed him separately several times with water and prepared a burial site. They said, 'This shall be the custom among all Adam's children.'"

In Islam, non-martyrs are buried this way. Martyrs, like today's suicide bombers, are not washed. The blood of innocents smeared on their bodies is a badge of honor, Allah's signal to escort them directly into paradise – wherever it might be.

*Tabari I:333* "The Messenger said, 'Your father Adam was as tall as a very tall palm, that is sixty cubits. He had much hair and his privy parts were concealed. When he committed the sin of eating from the forbidden [wheat] tree, his secret part became apparent to him. He fled about in Paradise, but a tree encountered him and seized him by his forelock... When he was about to die, Allah sent down embalming chemicals and a shroud for him.'"

Didn't Allah say Adam was bald because he bumped into heaven falling down? (*Tabari I:298*) And why would Allah need embalming fluid in heaven?

*Tabari I:333* "Ibn Ishaq said, 'He was buried in Mecca in the cave of Abu Qubays, called the Treasure Cave.'" But there is no reason to look for his big bones there because...

*Tabari I:333* "Noah took them out, placed them in a coffin, and carried them along in the ark.... When Noah left the ark, he buried Adam in Jerusalem. And as mentioned before, Eve spun, wove, kneaded, baked, and did all kinds of women's work."

These early Hadith provide an insight into Muhammad's character, his lack of a conscience and his



pattern of deception. They demonstrate that he was willing to pass himself off as an authority on things for which he was clueless. Therefore, his claim to being *the* Messenger of God is beyond suspect. So are the Quran and Islam.

They also demonstrate that Muhammad was incapable of rational or innovative thought. Lacking creativity and inspiration, he plagiarized and corrupted Arab poetry and the Jewish Talmud. In that regard, he and the fallen *karuwb* | spiritual implement, Halal ben Shachar, had a great deal in common. Neither was capable of inventing a religion so they cobbled theirs together from multiple sources.

These twisted variants were used to justify the inclusion of Qusayy's pagan practices into Islam. They gave the Five Pillars, all of which were entirely pagan, a monotheistic sheen. Time and again, Muhammad rewrote Jewish history to make Allah, Mecca, the Ka'aba, Hajj, and himself seem worthy of veneration.

Muhammad had to convince Muslims, with all evidence to the contrary, that the Jewish patriarchs worshiped Allah, received Quranic revelations, made journeys to Mecca, built the Ka'aba, worshiped there, and performed a complex array of Islamic rituals. If he failed in this regard, the Quran is seen as a forgery, Islam is a counterfeit, and Muhammad a fraud. That being the case, there is no justification for them killing anyone over it.

Further, Muhammad corrupts the accounts of Adam, Noah, Lot, and Abraham to excuse his pathetic existence. For example, the Islamic Adam had a cavalry; he was a warrior and a tyrant, as was Muhammad. Like the Islamic non-prophet, the Muslim Cain was guilty of incest; he was driven to murder by lust.

The Islamic Noah wanted his people to be slaughtered for mocking him. The Islamic Abraham destroyed the small idols so his people would turn to the largest one. Muhammad recast these men in his image. They were all

embroiled in arguments with their peers that mirrored Muhammad's early trials. In each case, Allah boasted about punishing those who rejected the messenger just as those who deny Muhammad will be tormented.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

10

I Don't Noah 'Bout This

*He prayed that the Africans' color would change so that their  
descendants would be slaves to the Arabs and Turks.*

*Tabari II:11*

Aware of Muhammad's and Allah's hellish agendas, let's march ahead and consider the many ways the non-prophet and un-god found to twist the stories of the characters presented in Genesis. With a religion to promote, they weren't about to let truth stand in their way.

*Tabari I:335* “Seth stayed in Mecca performing the hajj pilgrimage and the lesser umrah until he died. He added the scrolls revealed by Allah to those of his father, Adam, and acted in accordance with their contents. He built the Ka'aba with stones and clay.” If the Ka'aba gets one more builder it's going to become the Tower of Babel. In the interim, we have the scrolls of *babel*..

*Tabari I:335* “The people of the Torah said, ‘Enoch was born to Jared. Allah granted him the gift of prophecy. He revealed thirty scrolls to him. He was the first after Adam to write and to exert himself in Allah's Cause. He was the first to cut and sew clothes. He was the first to lead some of Cain's descendants into captivity and to enslave them.’” I thought “Eve” was a stay-at-home mom. But I suppose fighting made Enoch the first good Muslim, a devout religious lad following in Muhammad's footsteps.

While there are allegedly one hundred books, not a word is mentioned from any of them in the Quran. And why speak of these, if the first mentioned were thousands of years later with Abraham and Moses if Adam and Seth

had libraries? *Quran 087.018-19* “Lo! Verily, this is surely in the earlier Books, the Books of Ibrahim and Musa.” As a general rule, anytime we see “lo, verily, surely, certainly, or indeed” in the Quran, what follows is untrue.

The next Hadith confirms the source of Muhammad’s Quranic material. *Tabari 1:346* “Someone among the people of the Torah said, ‘Methuselah was born to Enoch. He was the first to ride horses, because he followed his father’s prescribed practice with respect to the jihad.’” How could Adam have established a cavalry, as an earlier Hadith claimed (*Tabari 1:318*), if he didn’t ride? Or why, if he didn’t fight?

*Tabari 1:346* “The people of the Torah say that Lamech was born to Methuselah and that Lamech begat Noah.” If Allah were God or if Muhammad was a Prophet, they would not have to rely on the “people of the Torah” for answers. Undeterred, Muhammad claimed that Noah’s people were just like the Quraysh of his day...

“Noah would admonish his people, but they mocked him. Allah revealed that he had given Noah’s people a postponement from punishment so that they might apologize. Noah’s people worshiped idols. So Allah sent His punishment down upon them and annihilated them.” Everything Muhammad claimed happened to Noah actually happened to him.

Beginning in the next volume, *God Damn Religion* will focus entirely on Muhammad’s life. But between now and then you should know that the Quran says it was Muhammad who “admonished his people, but they mocked him.” So “Allah revealed that He had given” the Meccans “a postponement from punishment so that they might apologize” to his non-prophet.

Thirty times in the Quran, and countless more in the Hadith, Muhammad replays this twisted variant of Noah. Each is designed to scare the Meccans into submission. By remaking Noah in his image, and recasting his neighbors and kin in the role of Noah’s people, Muhammad was able

to make his impotent and vicious un-god appear fearsome. Muhammad knew Allah was incapable of miracles, so, by ascribing a prior miracle to him, his Snake grew fangs.

This next Hadith forces us to choose: Either Noah was an Islamic prophet or Islam is a lie. *Tabari I:353* “According to a report on the authority of early Muslim scholars, there were ten generations between Adam and Noah, all of them were followers of Islam. Unbelief originated only in the generation to whom Noah was sent. Noah was the first prophet to be sent by Allah as a Messenger to a people to warn them and call them to the recognition of the oneness of Allah. Some say that Noah’s people committed wickedness, drinking wine, and letting their preoccupation with musical instruments divert them from submission to Allah.”

If you are agonizing over whether Muhammad has told the truth, think about this: he said, “drinking wine” was “wicked,” and yet the rivers of Allah’s Paradise “flow with wine.” Muhammad condemned those who “listened to music,” and yet “the angels sing.”

*Tabari I:353* “The Quran reports that they had idols, for Allah says speaking about Noah, ‘My Lord they have been disobedient to me and have followed one whose property and children only add to his loss.’” The Noah of the Towrah never said such a thing. He wasn’t interested in someone submitting to him, and he had property and sons.

When we reconcile why Muhammad put these awkward words into Noah’s mouth we discover that it was actually Islam’s non-prophet who demanded obedience and was denied. It was Muhammad who had neither sons nor property. What’s more, the official heirs to the Ka’aba, the property he coveted, had sons.

“They have devised a major plot and said, ‘Don’t give up your gods. Don’t give up Wadd, Suwa, and Nasr. They have led many astray.’” (*Quran 071.021*) While Noah never plotted, Muhammad schemed against his own family for control of a similar list of gods. Projecting one’s faults upon an opponent is an effective and timeless political strategy. It’s

one Muhammad used to perfection. It is one of the Quran's least appealing and most repetitive themes.

Fearing god's terror is unique to Islam. *Tabari 1:354* "Allah sent Noah to them to make them afraid of His awesome power and to warn them of His assault. Noah called upon them to act in accord with the demands given by Allah to His messengers and revealed by Him in the scrolls of Adam, Seth, and Enoch."

Like most Islamic Traditions, this one was written to explain the Quran, to provide a sense of purpose and place to a book that lacks context, history, and chronology. As we dive into the surah for which this was written, notice the similarity between Muhammad's voice and Nuh's.

*Quran 071.001-3* "Lo! Surely, We sent Nuh to his people that warn your people from before that comes to them a painful punishment. He said, 'O my people! Lo! Surely, I am a warner to you clear.' That worship al-Laha and fear Him and obey me."

Why Muhammad had Noah say such things will become increasingly obvious. But before we leave these opening verses, I'd like to point out one of the many differences between the Quran and the Torah. Yahowah's prophets encouraged us to listen to Yahowah, not themselves. Islam's non-prophet ordered Muslims to *fear Allah* and *obey Muhammad*.

By way of correction, Noah didn't have people. The fact that he and his family had disassociated from the local community is why Yahowah was able to work with them. Noah was neither messenger nor warner. There was no mention of punishment nor a god named al-Laha.

The following verse from *Nuh | Noah* replicates Muhammad's experience in Petra while making a mockery of the actual narrative...

*Quran 071.004-12* "He will forgive for you of your sins and give you a reprieve for a term specified. Lo, indeed, term of al-Lahi when it comes not is delayed if you know."

He said, ‘Rabbi, lo, verily, I invited my people night and day. But not increased them my invitation except flight. Lo! Verily, I every time I invited them that You may forgive them, they put their fingers in their ears and covered themselves.

Then, lo, indeed I invited them publicly. Then, lo, verily, I announced to them and I confided to them secretly. Then I said, ‘Ask forgiveness (form) your Lord. Indeed He is Oft-Forgiving. He will send down the sky upon you in abundance. And provide you with wealth and children and make for you gardens and make for you rivers.’”

In the Towrah, Yahowah was trying to rid the region of the *hamas* | cruel religious terrorists, so He had no interest in forgiving anyone at this place and time. Through the flood, the reprieve would be for everyone else, except those who were acting like Muslims.

Throughout the Quran, unbelievers are told to respond to their Lord. But that’s not possible because if Allah were their Lord, they would not be disbelievers.

Since the Quran’s purpose is to beguile the dimwitted into accepting Satan as God, revisionist Nuh is shown messaging his people day and night, secretly and publicly warning them to ask forgiveness so that the Rabbi can send down an abundance of *rain*. And if that wasn’t sufficient to bribe those with ear-finger, in addition to money and children, the people living adjacent to the Garden and at the headwaters of mighty rivers were offered more of both. Since Satan isn’t this dumb, this clunker of a fable was concocted to demonstrate just how thoughtless Muslims would become. It wasn’t enough to enslave them, Allah wanted to humiliate them, too.

*Quran 071.008* “Then I called to them aloud. I spoke to them in public and I spoke to them in secret. I said, ‘Ask forgiveness of your Lord. He will send down upon you the cloud, pouring down abundance of rain, and help you with wealth and sons, and make for you gardens, and make for you rivers.’”

Holy cloudburst. The last thing the *hamas* of Noach's day needed was rain. But since this story was being recast for the denizens of the desert surrounding Petra, the reward must have seemed divine. Therefore, to make Muhammad appear as heroic as the fabled warner, the victims of the flood were to be rewarded with a deluge.

*Quran 071.013-17* **“What is the matter with you that you do not attribute grandeur to Lillahi?**

**And He created you in grades. Do you not see how al-Lahu did create seven heavens in layers, one above another, and therein made the moon a light, and made the sun a lamp? And al-Lahu caused you grow out of the earth as a growth.”**

The harder Muhammad and Allah tried to prove Lillahi was actually God, the less Godly al-Lahu actually appeared. While Hitler would concur, the quest for racial superiority is ill-conceived. There is one universe and a single heaven comprising two things, not seven, and the latter cannot be seen. The sun and moon are not as depicted.

Satan is insistent that every human capitulates. So...

*Quran 071.018-20* **“Then He will return you into it and bring you forth, bringing forth. And al-Lahu made for you the earth a flat expanse that you may go along therein wide paths.”**

The narrative continues to mimic Muhammad's diatribes in the Hadith. So, who was speaking for whom?

*Quran 071.021* **“Nuh said, ‘*Rabbi* | my Lord, lo, verily, they have disobeyed me and followed him whose wealth and children have added nothing but loss. They have planned a great plot. And they said, “Not leave your gods. And not leave Wadd, and not Suwa, and not Yaguth and Yauq or Nasr.”’”**

We have traversed time and brought Nuh into Muhammad's world. Only the names have been changed to protect the guilty. The pagan gods' names were Manat, al-Lat, al-Uzza, and Rahman while their Arabian rivals were Wadd, Suwa, Yaguth, Yauq, and Nasr.



Since there was, of course, no mention of these selected gods and goddesses 5,000 years ago, I was delighted to find that in a South Arabian synagogue predating Islam and dedicated to Rahman, Yauq's name was written in a Sabaean script. And while that is sufficient to bury the Quran twice over, it only gets worse from there.

Maulana Muhammad Ali, a formidable Islamic apologist, adds the following commentary on this list of pagan deities in his *The Holy Qur'an, with English Translation and Commentary* (2002 edition, footnote on Quran 71:23, page 1138): "The names of the idols given here are those which existed in Arabia in the Prophet's time, and hence some critics call it an anachronism [while I would call it dishonest]. According to I'Ab, the idols of Noah's people were worshipped by the Arabs, Wadd being worshipped by Kalb, Suwa by Hudhail, Yaghuth by Murad, Ya'uq by Hamadan and Nasr by Himyar (B. 65:lxix, 1). The commentators say that Wadd was worshipped in the form of a man, Suwa in that of a woman, Yaghuth in that of a lion, Ya'uq in that of a horse and Nasr is that of an eagle."

As a result, my condemnation of the Quran's propensity to misappropriate and revise stories from the Towrah to make Muhammad's pathetic narrative appear Godly is confirmed. The un-god and non-prophet will say and do anything, no matter how dishonest or duplicitous, in pursuit of their hellish agendas. The greatest service that can be done to the world at large, and especially Yahowah and Yahuwdaym, is to excoriate and banish this crude and cruel cult.

However, I stand with God and otherwise alone. When searching to validate Maulana Muhammad Ali's research, I found this endorsement: Marmaduke Pickthall, the British Muslim translator of the Quran, wrote a review of Muhammad Ali's book, *The Religion of Islam*, when it was published in 1936. This review was presented in the

Journal of Islamic Culture of Hyderabad Deccan (India). Pickthall, who was also the editor of the journal, wrote:

“Probably no man living has done longer or more valuable service for the cause of Islamic revival than Maulana Muhammad Ali of Lahore. His literary works...have given fame and distinction to the Ahmadiyya Movement [from Muhammad’s alternate name, Ahmad, as a revival of Quranic Islam with its final triumph through the victorious arrival of the Muslim Mahdi / Messiah]. In our opinion the present volume is his finest work. It is a description of Al-Islam by one well-versed in the Sunna who has on his mind the shame of the Muslim decadence of the past five centuries and in his heart the hope of the revival, of which signs can now be seen on every side.

Such a book is greatly needed at the present day when, in many Muslim countries, we see people eager for the reformation and revival of Islam making mistakes through lack of this knowledge. We do not always agree with Muhammad Ali’s conclusions upon minor points, but his premises are always sound, we are always conscious of his deep sincerity; and his reverence for the holy Quran is sufficient in itself to guarantee his work in all essentials. There are some, no doubt, who will disagree with his general findings, but they will not be those from whom Al-Islam has anything to hope in the future.”

I am among those who disagree because I am opposed to lying wannabe gods, false prophets, and terror, and I favor Jews, the primary victims of Islam.

Having been reminded that the al-Lahi is lying...

*Quran 071.024-25* “And lo, they have led many astray. And not increase the wrongdoers except error. Because of their wrongs they were drowned, then made to enter (the) Fire. And not they found for themselves from besides al-Lahi any helpers.”

This contrived narration was designed to frighten Arabs into believing that Allah would drown and roast them, too, if they didn't confess that he, alone, was God.

***Quran 071.026-28*** “And Nuh said, ‘*Rabbi* | My Lord, do not leave any of the unbelievers to inhabit (the earth). Lo! Verily, You, if You leave them, they will lead astray Your slaves. And not will they beget but an evil disbeliever.”

While nothing could be further from the truth, by saying this, the Quran has given us a window into the soul of its non-prophet and un-god. It was Muhammad who wanted his clan slaughtered, not Noach. His own Beni Quraysh and Beni Hashim tribes mocked Muhammad, so he threatened to annihilate them. And while you will read these words later, directly from Muhammad's lips, for now, he's too big a weasel to stand up and accept responsibility. And, it is Allah who damns disbelievers.

Since these lies didn't spontaneously appear, there was a motive. And with motive, the lie was more than immoral; it became criminal. A fraud is a knowing departure from truth to deliberately mislead for unwarranted material gain.

A little outcome-based math will help lighten the mood. ***Tabari 1:358*** “Allah sent Noah to his people when he was 350 years old. He stayed among them 950 years. Allah sent Noah to them when he was 480 [not 350] years old. Allah commanded Noah to build the ark. He boarded it at the age of 600 [not at 1,300].” Can you imagine attending an Islamic math class? “*What's the answer?*” “*Allah knows best.*”

Noach ben Lamech was born in year 1000 Yah, which was 2968 BCE. It would not be until year 1600 Yah, in 2368 BCE, that the asteroid impact that formed the Burckle Crater triggered an upwelling of seawater, commencing the flood. While Noach would have been 600, Yahowah limited human longevity, coinciding with the deluge, to a maximum of 120 years.

Allah was a Snake at the time. And ‘Abraham, the first of God’s people, would not be born until 2078 BCE. While Noah would live until 2018 BCE, he was never sent to Ur in Sumer, which is where ‘Abram was born and lived until 2003 BCE. One would die near the headwaters of the Euphrates while the other was residing at its mouth.

“All those people drowned.” Maybe the Islamic Noah’s preaching wasn’t any better than Muhammad’s.

*Tabari I:358* “Noah’s people used to grab him and choke him until he became unconscious. When Allah wanted to ruin them, Noah cursed them, saying, ‘Lord, they have disobeyed me and have followed one whose property and children only add to his loss...Lord, let no unbeliever stay on the earth!’”

The Hadith claim the worst abuse Muhammad endured in Mecca was being grabbed and choked. And as a result of being disobeyed, Muhammad cursed his people. Every word of this was designed to recast Noah as the spitting image of Muhammad.

Early Muslims had a problem keeping their stories straight and their facts believable. “The length of Noah’s ark was 1,200 cubits, and its width was 600 cubits.” A nearly four-thousand-foot boat – improbabilities like this in supposedly inspired scripture are troubling...or telling.

It’s time to interject some sanity into this discussion. Noah’s purpose was to preserve one family from the growing *hamas* menace, which had become particularly nasty. We pick up the story in the 6<sup>th</sup> chapter of *Bare’syth* / Genesis with Yahowah setting the scene...

**“It came to pass (wa hayah – it happened,) that, indeed by contrast (ky), humankind (ha ‘adam – that mankind) became common and contemptible (halal – was no longer special, becoming defiled, desecrated, and profane, dishonorable and lacking integrity, prone to inflicting injury and wounding by stabbing (also transliterated chahal)) while increasing in numbers and**

**influence** (*la rabab* – becoming prolific and dominant, the basis of *rabbi* in Judaism and Islam) **upon** (*‘al*) **the face** (*pane*) **of the earth** (*‘adamah* – land, ground, and soil). **And** (*wa*), **daughters** (*bath*) **were born** (*yalad*) **to them** (*la hem*).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:1)

Yah will make a distinction between two types of humans – those with and without a *neshamah* | conscience. Some were simply animals. Many still are.

In this declarative statement, the “sons of the Almighty” are the descendants of ‘Adam and Chawah, whom Yahowah conceived in His image, hoping to raise and enjoy as His children. The fact that God depicted them as the female offspring of “*ha ‘adam* – the man, ‘Adam,” singular and definite, makes this obvious.

**“And** (*wa*) **the sons** (*benym* – the male descendants and masculine offspring conceived and parented) **of the Almighty** (*ha ‘elohym*) **saw** (*ra’ah* – they perceived and viewed) **that by comparison** (*ky* – making a distinction by contrast), **the daughters** (*‘eth bath* – the female offspring) **of ‘Adam** (*ha ‘adam* – of the man created in God’s image (singular and absolute)) **were beneficial and valuable** (*towb henah* – they were perceived to be useful and thus desirable, beheld as good because they were productive).

**So now** (*wa*), **they grasped hold of and took** (*laqach* – they collected, selecting and seizing) **for themselves** (*la hem*) **women** (*‘ishah* – females) **from any** (*min kol* – out of as many) **which** (*‘asher*) **they desired** (*bachar* – they preferred and selected and they examined, tested, and probed).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:2)

Yahowah created ‘Adam in His image by blowing His *neshamah* | conscience into him. Therefore, we should view ‘Adam as a “son of God.” The daughters of *ha ‘adam* | this man would represent the other *Homo sapiens* who were roaming around east of ‘Eden as ‘Adam’s and Chawah’s descendants. Therefore, these *neshamah*-

equipped humans naturally wanted women who shared the overwhelming advantage that a conscience gave them over lesser-equipped people who were mostly animals.

Yahowah made Chawah “*towb* – beautiful and desirable” in addition to “beneficial and valuable.” In the Garden, she was designed to be “pleasurable and enjoyable, in addition to helpful.” These attributes were transferred to her offspring, making them “considerably better, more useful and productive” than lesser endowed females outside of the Garden. In a world of men piercing and wounding other men and animals to survive, such women would have been preferred and chosen, selected and seized.

If we were to devise a litmus test for human society, we would discover that in the most acidic of them, men have their way with women, treating them as inferior, even as property. As a salient example, it is the primary reason Muhammad was able to attract men into his ranks and turn them into savages. Without misogyny, Islam would not have prevailed. But Muslims are not alone. Man grabbing, examining, testing, and probing women without consideration of their desires has been prevalent throughout human society – as has the propensity to rape and plunder, enslave and murder. And it is these characteristics that exemplify Islam.

Profaning His creation with religion, depriving women of freewill, and polluting the earth while wounding the living was not the course Yah had plotted for humankind.

**“Therefore (wa), Yahowah (YaHoWaH – an accurate presentation of the name of ‘elowah | God as guided by His towrah | instructions regarding His hayah | existence) said (‘amar), ‘My Spirit (ruwach ‘any – My influence and source of empowerment, this projection of My nature (a feminine noun depicting the power, influence, and life-giving aspects of God)) will not remain to contend and**

**plead with** (*lo' duwn ba* – will not abide alongside, dwell or live with, direct or vindicate), **mankind** (*ha 'adam* – man) **for an unlimited duration of time** (*la 'owlam*).

**As a result of** (*ba wa gam*) **what he has preached and proclaimed as an animal** (*huw' basar* – his diatribe on life, and as a result of him as flesh with a physical body, publishing a message), **his time** (*yowmym huw'* – his days) **will exist as** (*wa hayah*) **120 years** (*me'ah wa 'esrym shanah*).” (*Bare'syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:3)

Yahowah's *Ruwach* | Spirit is feminine. She represents the Maternal aspects of God's nature. Without Her influence in our lives, without access to Her ability to enlighten and perfect, we lose the capacity to properly deploy our conscience and differentiate between right and wrong. As the *Choter* | Secondary Branch of God, She is the power behind these words.

From the last of the prophets, *Mal'aky* | Malachi in 450 BCE until *Taruw'ah* | Trumpets in 2001, there is every indication that Yahowah's *Ruwach* | Spirit was withdrawn. And while She has returned to fulfill Her purpose and promise in *Yasha'yah* / Isaiah 11, She will soon stop pleading with the descendants of 'Adam. Those who do not embrace Yah over the next decade never will.

It is also germane to note that the water vapor shield that Yah spoke about in *Bare'syth* / Genesis 2:6 attributed to this time and place, would have precluded the sun's most damaging rays from eroding the elasticity of living cells. This would have enabled humans to forego the effects of aging with telomers renewing and replacing cells at a faster rate for a longer period. This, combined with a less disease-ridden and degraded genome, would have enabled the perfectly designed humans who emerged from the Garden to live much longer. But that was all about to end. True to His word, from this time forward, 120 years has become the maximum extent of human life.

That number is important prophetically – especially in this context, that of God enduring mankind’s propensity to be evil for a set period. Upon His return on the 120<sup>th</sup> Yowbel, year 6000 Yah, on Yowm Kipurym in 2033, the religious and political, the conspiratorial and anti-Semitic, will be eliminated. The era of man will end as foretold on the 10<sup>th</sup> day of the 7<sup>th</sup> month in the 120<sup>th</sup> Yowbel – which represents the occasion in which captives are freed, debts are forgiven, and the Land is returned.

Also interesting, Yahowah will go on to say that the generation that experiences the Holocaust (*Mizmowr* / Psalm 102) will be the last generation. Therefore, the maximum number of years which can be added to the events affecting the Diaspora in Europe, beginning on May 24<sup>th</sup>, 1913, when Adolf Hitler moved from Vienna, Austria to Munich, Germany, 1914 with the instigation of the First World War, and then accelerated in 1920, when Hitler became the chief propagandist of the German Worker’s Party, changing the name to the National Socialist German Worker’s Party, Nazi, through 1948, is precisely 12 decades. Reason tells us that we are looking at the millennial marker of 2033, which is exactly 40 Yowbel from Dowd’s fulfillment of Pesach in 33 CE to his return on Kipurym – October 2<sup>nd</sup> at sunset in *Yaruwshalaim* | Jerusalem in year 6000 Yah.

There is a theme here, one I doubt many, if any, have considered. As one man, ‘Adam was charming. As a woman, Chawah was also wonderful. Together, they had the capacity to be good or bad, and we know what they chose. And in doing so, neither took responsibility and blamed someone else. When the two became four with the addition of *Hebel* | Abel and *Qayn* | Cain, it was not long before mankind began to covet, became enraged, learned to lie, and became murderous. All the while, outside of the Garden where men were many, man was basically bad.



As one became numerous and families became societies, cultures, and civilizations, humankind became increasingly evil. As an example, if I were to ask you to name a single civilization from Sumer, Babylon, and Assyria; the Hittites, Canaanites, and Egyptians; the Greeks, Spartans, Persians, Romans, and Carthaginians, even the Aztecs, Incas, and Mayans to the Americans, Germans, Russians, and Chinese, which treated its citizens fairly and its neighbors appropriately, in all of human history, could you name one?

The question, ‘Is man basically good or bad,’ is answered by another: ‘How many of them are there?’ Gang mentality, where an individual’s sense of right and wrong becomes collectivized, is central to the appeal of religious and political institutions. We see this effect screaming at us from around the world as Muslims unite and callously celebrate their inhumanity toward Jews.

The first group of people Yahowah identified outside of the Garden were collectively oppressive and murderous. They were also overtly religious, political, and militant. They were a harbinger of Islam.

As we proceed, an errant rendering of *naphylym* in the next statement is commonly translated to infer that “giants” were living on the earth. I can only assume that the Latin scholars who did so initially missed the religious and political connotations and assumed that physical prowess would be the only reason to mention such people.

**“The Naphylym** (*ha naphylym* – plural of *naphal* – those who prostrate themselves and will be cast down, those who have fallen away and will die, those who attack and oppress, representing a miscarriage of life) **existed** (*hayah* – were for a limited time) **in the land** (*ba ha ‘erets* – within the region, territory, or area) **in those days** (*ba ha yowmym ha hem*), **and also** (*wa gam*) **afterward** (*‘achar* – at a later time).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 6:4)

From the beginning, the religious have forced humankind to bow down, prostrating themselves, while the few lorded over the many. As a consequence of having ignored Yahowah's instructions, beginning in the Garden, out of apathy, ignorance, and/or convenience, the *naphal* became religious. People were conditioned to prostrate and oppress, subjugate and kill.

Today (read '*achar* | at a later time), the people best known for their repetitive prostrates are Muslims. That is significant because Naphysh was also the second-to-last son of Ishmael, Islam's patriarch, and they became an "Arabian tribe." That is to say, religions like Islam, the Arabic word for "submission," are not new.

Satan has been corrupting men for a long time. His favorite strategy remains to present himself as the Lord. It is the essence of the terrorist chant of "Allahu Akbar!" Allah is the Greatest! – or so the fallen messenger wants fallen man to believe.

**"As a result (*ken*) of this relationship ('*asher*), the sons of God (*beny ha 'elohym*) came upon and pursued (*bow* ' *el* – arrived and included themselves in association with) the daughters of the man, 'Adam (*bath ha 'adam* – the female children of 'Adam (singular and absolute)), and they bore children to them (*wa yalad la hem*).**

**These were those (*hem ha 'iysh* – male individuals) magnifying themselves, the victorious warriors who were powerful and acclaimed politically and militarily (*gibowr* – those men considered influential and heroic from the upstanding to despots, the accomplished with ability to achieve, the rich and powerful) from the very beginning (*min 'asher min 'owlam* – and for a very long time), the most renowned individuals ('*ysh ha shem* – people whose names and reputations are known)." (*Bare'syth* 6:4)**

While *bow* ' is used on occasion to speak of sexual contact, it actually means "to come or go, to arrive and

enter.” It speaks of “returning, pursuing, and being included relationally with others in a group.” There is nothing derogatory about *bow*’.

Yahowah has transitioned from referring to *ha ‘adam* / the one man created in His image, to *‘ysh* | individual because He is now viewing people differently. Highlighting this change, in between these words we find *gibowr*, a term that can be interpreted positively or negatively depending upon the individual or circumstance.

For example, in *Bare’syth* / Genesis 10:8 we are told that the father of politicized religion and of human self-aggrandizement, Nimrod, was a *gibowr*. And in his case, it most definitely is not a compliment. Arrogant, self-aggrandizing men have used a caustic blend of religion and politics to start wars and set themselves up as tyrannical despots for millennia. It is the hallmark of human societal behavior – a fundamental precept of civilization. If we were to consolidate human history into a single word, it might be *gibowr* – the story of men magnifying themselves, going off to war, and behaving like arrogant tyrants.

That said, there are heroic aspects of *gibowr*, especially as they pertain to God’s favorite Son, *Dowd* | David. He fought valiantly to protect his nation, keeping Yisra’el united, free, and safe. He was a great leader, with devotion to duty and strength of character. He was exceptionally brilliant, articulate, capable, confident, and accomplished – an inspired prophet and protective shepherd, even our Savior. He is, in God’s view, the most interesting and influential man in the history of *gibowr*.

In the case of the Naphylym, they embodied the worst aspects of *gibowr*. They were the first despots and tyrants, men with unquenchable military and political ambitions. We know of them because of their ruthlessness. They were good at intimidating and killing other men.

**“Therefore (wa), Yahowah (Yahowah – a transliteration of יהוה, our ‘elowah | God as directed in His towrah | teaching regarding His hayah | existence) saw (ra’ah – viewed, perceived, and recognized) that indeed (ky), the evil intent, the wickedness and depravity, the propensity to be wrong and the misery this inflicted upon (ra’ah – the deprivation and distress, the misfortune and immorality, the anxiety and calamity being wreaked on) mankind (ha ‘adam – the descendants of ‘Adam) in the land (ba ha ‘erets – within the region) was excessive, great in magnitude and quantity (rab – prolific, extensive, and abundant). In addition (wa), every (kol) inclination (yetser – predisposition, perspective, propensity, and proclivity, part of framework from which the world is perceived and issues are framed, preoccupation with the imaginary and mythical) and thoughts (machashebeth – plans, plots, purposes, and schemes, the musings, desires, and reasoning, even the cunning devices) of his judgment and motivations (leb huw’ – his reasoning, decision-making, and ambitions) were exclusively (raq – only, distinctly, and single-mindedly, inappropriately) bad (ra’ – undesirable and without merit or value, evil, wicked, and immoral, repugnant, miserable, and troubling, harmful and hindering) every single and solitary day (kol ha yowm).” (Bare’syth / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:5)**

It only takes a spark to get a fire raging, and soon, everyone around is consumed by the inferno. By this time, man had used his *neshamah* so poorly that creation had been for naught. Without a functional and properly programmed conscience, man had become an oppressive killing machine. The strong would lord over the weak with swords. And by modeling deities after themselves, as Muhammad would do, they were able to perpetrate and justify the worst in human behavior. We witnessed this inhumanity in full bloom on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023.

One of the more interesting aspects of the Hebrew lexicon is the difference between *ra'ah* | to see and perceive and *ra'ah* | to be wicked and wrong. The observant version of *ra'ah* is scribed אָחִי. In this case, the eyes of the observant individual are focused upon the Aleph and Hey, with the ram's head being the first letter in אָב / 'ab / father and אֱלֹ / 'el / god. With the אָ depicting an upright man, in the observant *ra'ah*, our perspective on life and the world is mankind with God as our Father.

The evil variation of *ra'ah* is written אֵין. It removes the influence of God as our Heavenly Father and replaces Yah with the face focusing on man's perspective – represented the עַיִן / 'ayn / eye. When combined, those three letters – אֵין – present the human perspective. Whether it be the Eye of Horus atop an Egyptian pyramid or emblazoned on U.S. currency, it is the “evil eye.” And man's way is inferior to God's way.

There is a tendency to assume that evil is an individual issue rather than a societal one. And yet, that isn't how *ra'ah* and, its root, *ra'*, are used here or elsewhere. The “*ra'ah* – wickedness and depravity, the propensity to be wrong and the misery inflicted upon” mankind was “*rab* – prolific, extensive, and widespread.” There are only three human institutions capable of such pervasive mayhem: religion, politics, and societal customs – and they are typically intertwined. This is universally so with Islam.

Man's “*kol yetser machashebeth leb huw raq ra'* – every inclination and thought was inappropriate. His predisposition was to be immoral, his perspective was jaundiced, and his propensity for conjuring up religious myths and proclivity to plot evil schemes was exclusively and single-mindedly without merit or value, even repugnant.” This occurred “*kol ha yowm* – every day without exception.” It is as if God were reading what we have witnessed in Muhammad's and Allah's diatribes.

Humankind had rapidly digressed from the religious- and political-free zone of the Garden to both being ubiquitous. As such, the “Fall of Man” occurred outside of the Garden, not within it. And it was because man became political and religious, and infected with this malignancy, humankind was vicious, oppressive, and deadly.

In the following statement, context determines the intended meaning of *nacham*. It can depict “being consoled and encouraged after finding relief from sorrow and distress” or it can convey “to reconsider, changing one’s mind in a morose manner, suffering and experiencing regret.” Based upon what had developed, and predicated upon the subsequent use of *‘atsab* in the text conveying “pain and distress,” the meaning is obvious.

**“Then (wa), Yahowah (יהוה) – a transliteration of YaHoWaH as instructed in His *towrah* | teaching regarding His *hayah* | existence) truly (ky – genuinely, designating that this was an exception) grieved, regretting (*nacham* – He came to an accurate understanding regarding what had gone wrong and was genuinely sorry (nifal imperfect – God endured this sorrow for a prolonged period even though He had done nothing to deserve it)) that He had engaged with and acted on behalf of (‘*asah* ‘*eth* – performed in this way to make) ‘Adam (ha ‘*adam* – mankind) within this region (ba ha ‘*erets*).**

**And (wa) He was deeply hurt that He had been misinterpreted and that His intent had been deliberately twisted and distorted (‘*atsab* – He was displeased and disappointed He had been misconstrued, even grieved by the religious idolatry and perversions (hitpael imperfect – independently, He had come to rue the false representations regarding Him)) affecting His motivation and thinking (la *leb huw*’ – to His core, His heart and judgment).” (Bare ‘*syth* / Genesis 6:6)**

God considered what man had become, and He was disappointed. As the Snake had done in the Garden, and his non-prophet would do in the desert, the worst among us deliberately twisted and distorted Yahowah's message, misrepresenting His nature and misconstruing His intent. And the only thing which has changed over the past six thousand years is that the problem has become pervasive.

The reason God was grieved was that mankind was falsifying and distorting His guidance and instructions, which is something that is done by the religious, even today. And based upon the previous statement, He was frustrated by man's propensity to deceive, oppress, and kill – which is also the legacy of institutionalized religion and politics. These are societal problems, cultural issues, and the product of civilization.

The one thing that can cause God to regret our existence is the widespread misrepresentation of His guidance and nature. People are abused and lives are squandered as a result – and never more so than with Muhammad and his Quran.

This statement is important because it demonstrates Allah was wrong. We are not subject to predestination. The future is not predetermined. We *choose* our fate, and that means we can choose poorly.

The realization that God experiences grief tells us that loving relationships are near and dear. Life is not a game. But more than anything, this passage reveals that Yahowah cares deeply and personally about the souls who seek Him. And that is why He hates being misrepresented by Judaism, Christianity, and Islam.

In *Bare'syth* / Genesis 6:7, *mahah's* primary meaning, which is "to wipe away," is relevant. It addresses eliminating the presence of something by washing away an impurity. Based upon what has been said and will transpire, the cleansing connotations of *mahah* are an adroit fit for

this context. Furthermore, *min* can mean “from,” “out of,” or “because of,” and ‘*ad* can be translated as “forever,” “until,” “prey upon,” or “to a continuous extent.” However, most English translations render ‘*ad* as “to” and then suggest that “the Lord” wants “to blot out...animals, creeping things, and birds” in addition to “man.” Since that does not make sense, and is inconsistent with what follows, I’ve chosen “because” to represent *min* and “has come to prey upon and has continuously become consistent with” the list of creatures which follow as the most rational and complete rendering of ‘*ad* in this context.

Given the choice between rational and irrational, between consistent and inconsistent, I prefer translations that make the most sense within the context they were revealed, being true to the terms God chose while at the same time delivering a result that is in harmony with His nature. And since I provide readers with the Hebrew terms upon which these translations are comprised, you can readily affirm or challenge what I am reporting.

**“So (wa), Yahowah (Yahowah) said (‘amar), ‘I will wash away, removing the impurities (mahah – I will extend the boundaries and then cleanse by wiping away the filth) with regard to the man (‘eth ha ‘adam – within the people) whom for the benefits of the relationship (‘asher) I have created (bara’ – I have conceived and fashioned, bringing into existence) from (min) upon (‘al – over) the face (paneh – presence) of the ground (‘adamah – of the earth as in dust, dirt, an soil), because (min – for the reason and by way of comparison) mankind (‘adam) has come to prey upon and has continuously become consistent with (‘ad – is forever plundering and spoiling, seeking another victim as an ongoing witness of the essential nature as) animals (bahemah – beasts), as far as (‘ad – to the same degree as) being a creature who is always moving around (remes) while preying upon what flies about (wa ‘ad ‘owph) in the sky (ha shamaym –**



atmosphere or heavens). **Indeed** (*ky* – making an exception and emphasizing this point), **I am grieved** (*nacham* – I have come to an accurate understanding regarding what has gone wrong and express sympathy and sorrow (nifal perfect – God felt this way due to no fault of His own and would soon be over it)) **because** (*ky* – for the express reason) **I have engaged with them** (*‘asah hem* – I have acted, expending considerable energy for them).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:7)

As we shall soon see, Yahowah’s instructions to Noah, who appears next in this story, would be to save His creation. He was frustrated with man’s propensity to be wrong about Him and to be vicious toward others. He wanted a fresh start, something which could be achieved by wiping away the impurities. And the best way to achieve this would be to inundate the region where this was occurring with copious amounts of water. It has always been the most universal solvent. As such, we are on solid ground rendering *mahah* as “I will extend the boundaries and then cleanse by wiping away the filth.”

Based upon what Yahowah has revealed, the man He had conceived in His image was now acting like an animal, albeit more disingenuous and treacherous. Just as the other animals were not suitable for ‘Adam, *neshamah*-man was ill-suited for a relationship with Yahowah.

As we make our way through Yahowah’s testimony, we will find that *‘asah* is best understood when it is rendered as “engaged with” or “acted upon.” Hebrew has much better words to express the concept of “made.” *‘Asah* is most comfortable presented in a relational sense whereby God performs on our behalf when we engage with Him and act upon His instructions. If anything, Yahowah was disappointed that, after He had taken ‘Adam out of the realm of the ordinary, placed him in a unique Garden, breathed His *neshamah* | conscience into him, and then developed a meaningful relationship, man chose to listen

to the Snake. It was a case of unrequited love. After investing so much of Himself into this relationship, His contributions were squandered such that man was now a source of sorrow rather than joy.

Bad was now so prevalent and pervasive, even God had nearly lost hope. I can only imagine what he must think when he sees Muslims and Progressives banding together today to justify terrorizing His people.

In the Towrah and Prophets, Yah tells us that His power and ability and His capacity for mercy and compassion are infinite. Therefore, we must conclude that His patience, His willingness to continuously witness evil, is limited. As such, Yahowah does not profess unending tolerance of that which corrupts and deceives His creation. There is a limit to hope. We are exceeding those bounds.

Fortunately, there were, as there are now, individuals who have found favor with Yah. Albeit they were few – as rare as eight among eight million, or eight thousand among eight billion.

**“And yet** (*wa* – so then), **Noach** (*Noach* – Guide and Leader, one who directs to a safe and peaceful place: from *nachah* – a trustworthy leader and guide, reliably creating an opportunity for a more favorable situation, and *nuwach* – to provide a place for the spirit to settle, abide, and remain) **found** (*matsa*’ – discovered and obtained, learned about, came to possess, and experienced, having gained information not commonly known for) **favor** (*chen* – a fortuitous response, acceptance, mercy, compassion, fondness, and kindness, a special and beneficial consideration which made him beautiful, charming, pleasing, and agreeable) **in** (*ba*) **Yahowah’s** (*YaHoWaH*) **eyes** (‘*ayn* – sight and presence, point of view, perspective, perception, and understanding).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 6:8)

Names mean a great deal to Yahowah. Most convey a relevant truth. For example, since mankind had become

more bad than good, more fallen than upright, God provided “a guide” to show us the way back to His secure and restful, joyous and good, Home. He is doing so again today with *Yada*, His *Basar*, *Choter*, and *Nakry*, a *Zarowa*’.

*Matsa*’ explains how Noah came to find favor with Yahowah, revealing how we should respond. Our Heavenly Father has always communicated with and revealed Himself to those who want to know Him, whether through an audible voice, an inner sense of purpose and direction, and/or His Word and Spirit. Those who seek, find. Noah came to experience Yah’s favor because He “discovered and obtained information not commonly known.” And so have we.

Further, *matsa*’ suggests that once Noah took the initiative to know Yahowah, God responded in kind, engaging with him to keep him and his family informed and safe during a difficult time. Therefore, I find it interesting that *chen* is the base of *chanah*, which means “to rest while camping in a tent shelter.” It is through God’s *chen* that we get to celebrate the *Miqra*’ of *Sukah* and Camp Out with God throughout eternity. This outcome awaits those who are receptive to this appeal, bringing a much better expression of October 7<sup>th</sup>, exchanging the horrid, religious one in 2023 for a celebration of the relationship in 2033, when *Sukah* begins during the 120<sup>th</sup> Yowbel.

In the context of what came before and what follows, God wants us to know that His focus is on delivering individuals and their families from the negative consequences of human religious, political, and militant malfeasance. Noah was chosen to pilot the ark because he was “*tsadaq* – right” about what was important to God.

**“This is (‘*eleh* – adding perspective on this subject) a written record of the story and the genealogical account (*towledot* – the inscribed explanation of the birth and**

descendants from the family line) **of Noah** (*Noach* – the Guide and Leader, one who directs to a safe place).

**Noach** (*Noach* – Trustworthy Guide and Reliable Leader) **was** (*hayah* – actually existed in this moment at this time as) **an upright and correct** (*tsadyq* – a right-minded, righteous, redeemed, innocent, and just) **individual** (*'ysh*) **of integrity** (*tamym* – unblemished and unimpaired, correct and truthful) **in** (*ba*) **his generation** (*dowr huw'* – household, encampment, and home).

**With the God** (*'eth ha 'elohym*), **Noach** (*Noach* – Guide and Leader, a trustworthy and reliable individual) **walked** (*halak* – journeyed through life (hitpa'el perfect – independently and of his own initiative, completely devoid of societal influences)).” (*Bare 'syth* / Genesis 6:9)

Noach, like Dowd, was *tsadaq* | right regarding God. He was a man of integrity – someone unimpaired by society. This is what made him exceptional and acceptable. Rather than bowing down and worshiping an un-god, he walked with Almighty God. In his generation, there was only one such individual – making him one in a million. In terms of God’s popularity, very little has changed.

In a fallen world, Noach, in absolute discord with the Quran, was standing tall in Yah’s presence. In addition to being correct, he was *tsadaq* | vindicated. This means he was declared innocent of the guilt pervasive in the community of man. But most of all, Noach was *tsadaq* | upright, and thus not among the Naphylm who were prostrating themselves.

Yahowah walked in the Garden with ‘Adam. And now, He is accepting Noach because this man chose to walk with Him. Since God is repeatedly emphasizing the importance of being mobile and upright in His presence, I would like to share something important. Unlike Allah, Yahowah never tells His people to bow down in His presence. He does not want anyone to worship Him.

God did not issue a command to “march,” so we are not following orders. He did not say “run,” therefore, He is not expecting that we keep pace. He did not say “fly,” which suggests that there is no particular skill required on our behalf. He did not even say “jump,” so we could take our time. God did not say “ride” either, indicating that we have to take some initiative. He simply requested that we “walk to Him and with Him” which places us side by side.

**“Noach (Noach) fathered (yalad) three (shalowsh) sons (benym) named (shem) Shem (Shem – Name (describes Yisra’el and especially Yahuwdaym)), Cham (Cham – Sweltering Hot and Enraged (symbolic of Egyptians and Africans)), and Yepheth (wa ‘eth Yepheth – He is Open and Easily Persuaded, enticed, or deceived; errantly transliterated Japheth (indicative of Europeans)).”**  
(*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:10)

This statement is one of many that helps explain why certain numbers are important to Yah. One represents God, for He is one. Two designates a relationship, such as being with God in the Covenant. Three is the number of family, of mother and father conceiving a child. Therefore, it should not be surprising that the most closely related words to *shalowsh* | three mean “acting as a unit” and “growing, becoming larger and more firmly rooted.” Emphasizing this point is why Noach had three sons.

Four and forty represent the completion of a time of testing as we shall soon discover during the flood. Five is the number of confusion. Six is the number of man, which is why Sheth was so named. And seven is perfection, serving as the basis of the Shabat. Seven is the result of combining God/one with man/six.

Following the flood in *Bare’syth* / Genesis 10, the genealogies of these three men, Shem, Cham, and Yepheth, were used to create a table of nations – or at least realms that would have some direct involvement with Yisra’el.

Shem's sons were Elam, Asshur, Arpakshad, Lud, Aram, Uz, Hul, Gether, and Meshech. Cham's sons were Cush, Mitsraym, Put, and Canaan. Yepheth fathered Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras. God then says of these individuals: "Each had their own language, land, and nation."

Shem's sons migrated to Mesopotamia, forming Sumer and the Assyrian and Babylonian Empires. Cham's sons journeyed to Canaan and Northern Africa. And Yepheth's boys became Europeans, beginning with Greeks and Romans, but later fodder for Islam. Elements would remain in the Caucasus region of Eastern Turkey, between the Black and Caspian Seas. One of his sons, Gomer, shared a name with the temple prostitute *Howsha* | Hosea would marry to demonstrate Yisra'el's unfaithfulness.

Thus far, Yahowah has spoken of the fallen state of humankind in unflattering ways. We have learned that man had become: "common and contemptible," from *chalal* – no longer special, becoming defiled, desecrated, and profane, dishonorable and lacking integrity, prone to inflicting injury and wounding by stabbing, while increasing in numbers and influence, which was derived from *la rabab* – becoming prolific and dominant.

To all of this, God added...

**"Now (wa) the region (ha 'erets – the territory, area, and land) in God's ('elohym) presence (la paneh – from His perspective and in His proximity) was perverted and corrupt (shachath – ravaged, rotten, and ruined, devastated and destroyed, becoming a putrid and polluted slime pit of corruption, oppression, and decay, not unlike a dungeon where captives are held against their will, with troubling lack of integrity). Moreover (wa), the land (ha 'erets – the region and territory) was filled (male' – was replete and overflowing, satisfied and wholeheartedly in compliance with, was loudly proclaiming and occupied)**

**with Hamas violence, cruelty, and injustice** (*hamas* – destructive and maiming influences, terrorism as a result of everyone being wrong or wronged, brutality, killing, thievery, plunder, ferocity, malice, oppression, and looting without any moral restraint (often transliterated as *chamas*)).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:11)

Do you suppose it is a coincidence that Allah’s most popular and demonic terrorist organization is named “*Hamas*?” It is certainly fitting. But is it prophetic?

During the years I spent exposing and condemning the terrorist nature of Islam, when I was confronted with the argumentum distraction: “The God of the Bible was also violent,” I would respond by saying that the ratio between reconciling and vicious verses in the 2,000-year-old text is more than 1,000 to 1 favorable, whereas in the Quran, that is reversed by a factor of less than 1 in 100. These books are opposites in this regard.

Beyond this realization, what I wanted to convey was unfortunately beyond the grasp of most people in the talk radio listening audience. However, the answer is exposed here. There is a consequence of being tolerant of deceitful, destructive, and deadly dogmas and of the people these politicized religions infect. It is not compassionate or caring, even forgivable, to show mercy to the merciless.

This is why Yahowah exposes and condemns those who threaten the wellbeing of His people – doing so as an act of compassion. We should respond similarly, no matter how viciously we are rebuffed.

When corruption becomes sufficiently prevalent that it is accepted as the norm, as was the case here, those societies breed “*Hamas* – terrorism, violent destruction, plunder and lawlessness, cruelty and injustice, without any moral restraint.” Even today, everything Muslims touch is corrupted – including their children and mentality.

To drive this point home, let's consider another modern manifestation. Americans consider themselves peaceful, and yet, in the 400 years since Europeans began to systematically eradicate and displace native peoples, colonists turned citizens have fought over 100 wars. Since its founding, the United States has been at peace for one year in twenty. Recently, after making a mess of Vietnam, Somalia, Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, Libya, and Yemen, the U.S. initiated, funded, and armed a proxy war with Russia – which is starving the world, impoverishing people, and will likely result in nuclear conflict.

Americans condemn Saudi Arabia for the murder of Jamal Khashoggi, while somehow forgetting that, since the nation began using drones on 19 June 2004 in Pakistan, it has murdered 33,000 civilians, nearly 1,000 children among them, raining death from the skies without tribunal 14,000 times. In particular, Barack Obama acted as if he were a god with the power of life or death. And let's be clear, not even 1% of those killed were guilty of having killed an American, and none were convicted at trial.

And that's just the beginning of America's deadly outreach. The invasion of Afghanistan would put 175,000 people in graves – all to make a bad situation worse. The US military would kill another 300,000 in Iraq in the process of giving Iraq to Iran and destabilizing the world.

Prior to this, America's dishonest and ill-fated invasion of Vietnam left 3,300,000 people dead, two-thirds of them civilians. Even worse, the nation would justify sacrificing 58,000 of its own sons and daughters in this political misadventure. And never once has the US apologized for its destructive engagements, nor has the nation learned anything from them.

As a result of having built the largest military and spy apparatus in the history of humankind, one currently larger than every other nation combined, there is an entire chapter



of *Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah devoted to exposing and condemning Americans as the merchants of death. Muslims are bad, but they are not alone.

The lesson here is that unchecked, if not properly exposed and condemned, the children within misled societies will ingest the same poison, and they, in turn, will terrorize others. Innocent people will be adversely affected by belligerents so long as militancy is tolerated and esteemed – as it is throughout the Muslim world.

And let's be clear, while I've used America as a current example, worse could be said of Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Greece, Rome, Asia, and Europe – which serve to prove the point God is making. Life is now precarious, with far more people dying at the hands of militaries and militants than ever before. This is particularly alarming because the overwhelming preponderance of people alive today in the fall of 2023 will be dead ten years from now. Without Yahowah's intervention, life would be extinguished on Earth. Therefore, the narrative God is currently providing regarding what occurred at the dawn of recorded history is prophetic of the many reasons mankind is on the cusp of self-annihilation.

In His Towrah pronouncement, Yahowah recognized that deceitful, destructive, deadly, and damning dogmas had become pervasive. He realized that the consequence of unchecked corruption was: "*hamas* – terrorism, cruelty, and looting." And He knew that if He did not stymie this religious and political malfeasance by eliminating the provocateurs, there would be no hope for anyone.

Let's put ourselves in God's place for a moment. If you could slay Muhammad and his 100 most loyal companions in 622 CE, would you, knowing that Islam would ravage the world, terrorizing, killing, and plundering hundreds of millions – including the 3,000 murdered in the name of Allah on September 11<sup>th</sup>, 2001 and 1,200 more on

October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023? If you could wipe out Hitler and the 1,000 most fervent Nazis in the 1920s and 30s to spare the 50,000,000 victims of the Second World War, would you? In 1948, would you eliminate the 10,000 most loyal supporters of Mao to spare the lives of 40,000,000 otherwise innocent Chinese men, women, and children? More importantly, at least to God, in that same year, would you remove all of the Muslims in Israel who hated His people and sought to annihilate them by deploying their Army of the Holy War? How about those who have been beguiled into shouting, “From the River to the Sea, Palestine will be Free?” I would, you should, and God will.

The reason Yahowah asked His Chosen People to destroy *Yarychow* | Jericho (meaning “of the moon”), *Ay* | Ai (“heap of ruins”), *Gib’own* | Gibeon (“evil and idolatrous hill”), *Lachysh* | Lachish (“invincible individuals”), *Chebrow* | Hebron (“to associate with the occult”), *Dabyr* | Debir (“to fear the word”), and *Chatsowr* | Hazor (“protected castle”) in 1400 BCE, eliminating the population in these towns, is for the same reason He responded similarly 4,400 years ago.

Had these corrupt people been allowed to exist within the Promised Land, they would have adversely affected the people chosen to be Yahowah’s witnesses. Had that occurred, you and I would not be reading the Word of God or be able to benefit from it. Using Yahowah’s parlance, “their iniquity was full,” meaning that, similar to the people depicted during Noach’s day, there was no longer any hope that the Canaanites would be able to coexist in a civilized way with their neighbors, or any hope that their own children wouldn’t become equally corrupt. For the benefit of the many, to eliminate *hamas* | terrorism, the corrupt were curtailed. It was the most reasonable and merciful thing to do. The consequences of not doing so are WWI, WWII, the Holocaust, and the 1948, 1967, 1973, and 2023 wars perpetrated by Muslims against Israel.

**“And (wa) God inspected (ra’ah – looked upon and observed) the area (‘eth ha ‘erets – the land, region, and territory), and behold (hineh – pay attention, look intently and see), it was perverted and corrupt (shachath – ravaged, rotten, and ruined, devastated and destroyed, a putrid and polluted slime pit, a basin of corruption and decay, making it like a depressed dungeon where captives are held against their will, demonstrating a troubling lack of integrity), because (ky) the entirety of the animalistic nature of humanity, including their every proclamation (kol basar – flesh, animal nature, and public pronouncements of preachers which are perceived to be appealing), was perverted and corrupting (shachath – ravaged and rotten, putrid and polluted, slimy and decaying, a basin of the controlled and depressed), with their ways (‘eth derek huw’) superimposed upon (‘al – all over) the earth (ha ‘erets – the region and area).”**  
*(Bare’syth / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:12)*

The region was ravaged and rotten because man was corrupting it. It was polluted because man had become putrid. Religiously and politically indoctrinated humans were the cause, and it was ruined as a consequence.

There is far more to *basar* than “flesh.” Its Akkadian root reveals that the term conveys a “descendant,” a “relative,” or someone who is “near of kin.” The best etymological tools indicate *basar*’s primary meaning, however, isn’t flesh, but instead “to herald a proclamation and make public pronouncements which appeal to those at whom they are directed.” While the word is often translated as “living things and creatures,” even as “animals,” based upon the context in which it is used, *basar* can just as easily convey anything from mankind’s animalistic nature to his Pollyannish speech. And while the *basar* | human herald can be good or bad, in this place and time, the pontifications were paleo-Islamic.

Yahowah was not pleased with His creation, so if He wanted to avoid the consequence, He had a choice. He could wipe them out or prune them back.

**“So (wa), God (‘elohym) said (‘amar) to (la) Noach** (*Noach* – Guide and Leader, a trustworthy and reliable individual), **‘I am coming to pursue a time-constrained (bow’** – I will diligently and demonstrably in this location cause (qal perfect)) **pruning, a cutting away and separating to place limits and restrictions** (*qets* – I am restraining and restricting, diminishing by placing limitations; from *qatsats* – to cut off part of an extremity by shearing, making a clear distinction that there are two separate and distinct parts) **on approaching My presence** (*la paneh* ‘any – concerning My personal existence and appearance) **for all mankind, including all of man’s religious proclamations** (*kol basar* – humanity’s animalistic nature as if he were entirely flesh, along with the public pronouncements of preachers which are perceived to be appealing) **because (ky) the earth (ha ‘erets** – this area, region, and land) **is filled (male’** – is overflowing and satisfied, wholeheartedly in agreement and loudly proclaiming, replete and preoccupied) **with Hamas violence, cruelty, and injustice** (*hamas* – terrorism as a result of everyone being wrong, maiming and malice, brutal killing, thievery and plunder, ferocious oppression, and looting without any moral restraint (transliterated as *chamas*)) **because of (min) their presence** (*pane hem* – their existence and appearance).

**Therefore, here and now (wa hineh), I will ravage their slime pit and destroy them and their perverse corruptions** (‘any *shachath hem* – I will devastate them, causing them to decay and decompose in this basin, wiping them out by laying waste to their oppressive and enslaving nature) **along with the ground within this region (‘eth ha ‘erets).**” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:13)

God seldom works alone. ‘Adam was at His side in the Garden when Yah engaged on behalf of the life He had created. And now Noach would build His Ark to rescue man and animal. As we move forward, we will discover that without His seven meetings with ‘Abraham, there would be no Covenant. Had He not partnered with *Moseh* | Moses, His family would not have been liberated from slavery nor returned to the Promised Land.

He led His people and approached His Chosen One with *Shamuw’el* | Samuel, through whom He anointed Dowd the *Mashyach* | Messiah. And it was with Dowd | David that He shepherded His flock, uniting and protecting Yisra’el. He used Solomon to build His Home on *Mowryah* | Moriah. He deployed prophets to speak to fallen men in hopes we would listen. He then fulfilled *Pesach* | Passover and *Matsah* | UnYeasted Bread leading to *Bikuwrym* | Firstborn Children through His Son. He even spoke of using a *Choter* | Sucker emerging from the root out of which Dowd grew who would be a *Nakry* | Observant Foreigner to *Basar* | Herald His people’s homecoming.

The most influential and powerful being in the universe, our Creator and the Author of life, chooses to work through the people He conceived. It is, therefore, not only wise for us to consider why He engages through individuals like Noach and his family, ‘Abraham and Sarah, Yitschaq and Ya’aqob, Moseh and ‘Aharown, Shamuw’el and Dowd, but to also contemplate why He chooses these particular men and women.

While discovering these answers is an important part of our journey to God, it is obvious that this man was chosen because he stood apart from the *naphalym*. He was tasked with building a ship that Yahowah could have provided instantaneously to show the advantages afforded to those who listen to Yahowah and do as He asks.

As we approach them, think about what made ‘Abraham, Moseh, Shamuw’el, and especially Dowd uniquely desirable. And while doing so, appreciate that this is far more than a cerebral exercise. When we know what God likes, we become ever more like Him. We do not have to be perfect to approach Yahowah – just correctly assess what He wants and is offering.

When life plays out exactly as He has foretold, we learn to trust Him over time. And in this relationship, there is nothing more vital than trust.

Just as gardeners prune plants to cut out decay and to promote healthy growth, God was prepared to remove corrupt humans for the sake of those who had not been contaminated. And while that is clear, isn’t it also obvious that our world today is filled with terrorism, cruelty, violence, destruction, plunder, killing, thievery, injustice, and looting without moral restraint? And as such, might Yahowah’s future judgments, the pruning of humankind which will occur in 2033, be similar? Are we seeing in the preamble to the deluge a preview of what to expect in our immediate future?

Having elected to prune mankind, Yahowah needed a way to keep His family safe. While He could have made the vessel Himself or found a much more straightforward way to protect Noach, his family, and the animals, God prefers doing things with us. And Yah never misses an opportunity to reinforce His message, giving us the opportunity to revel in the brilliance of His Word as He intertwines relevant metaphors such as the Ark.

But more than this, by building an enormous vessel six hundred miles from the nearest ocean, God not only memorialized how Noach engaged with Him but also provided His critics and doubters with an overt admonition of “biblical proportions.” There is little doubt that Noach’s shipbuilding exploits were featured regularly in the *Black*

*Sea Gazette*. Everyone in the 'erets | region would have known about his devotion. And that's because God wants everyone to be left without excuse.

Further, Noah's undaunted confidence and sense of purpose in the face of unending ridicule demonstrated the benefit of *yada'* | knowing Yahowah. If you were open-minded, watching Noah's fortitude and perseverance, you would be compelled to contemplate what, or Whom, he knew that you did not. As such, Noah's example demonstrates the difference between faith and trust, between believing and relying. It was a wake-up call that was missed, just as *Yada Yahowah* goes unnoticed among those on the cusp of being swept up in another rising storm. Perhaps interested parties should look to the wood piled and stained on the bookshelf at YadaYah.com as the final vessel out of this world.

**“Choose of your own volition to engage and make** (*'asah* – of your own freewill, act, performing the work to fashion (qal imperative – a genuine request on behalf of the relationship offered under the auspices of freewill)) **for yourself** (*la 'atah*) **a timber** (*'es* – a wooden, and thus from trees as a construction material) **Ark** (*tebah* – a waterproof vessel which will provide safety by floating) **of resinous lumber and tar** (*gopher* – laminated wood glulam beam, a combination of cypress and pine pitch).

**Of your own initiative, engage to construct** (*'asah* – under the auspices of freewill, choose to act and build) **stalls** (*qen* – rooms, receptacles, nests, and beds) **within the Ark** (*'eth ha tebah* – as part of the vessel) **and cover** (*wa kaphar* – coat, as in envelop, and purge so as to reconcile and clean) **parts of her** (*'eth hy' min*) **living quarters** (*beyth* – house, family home, and rooms) **and exterior** (*wa min chuwt*) **with** (*ba*) **the pitch** (*kopher* – tar, natural bituminous material like asphalt used to seal a vessel).’” (*Bare'syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:14)

This is the first time we have encountered the volitional mood. Freewill is conveyed in first person as the cohortative, in second person as the imperative, and in third person as the jussive. Here, since God is speaking to Noah, with His request conveyed in the imperative mood, Yahowah is making it clear that Noah is free to accept or reject this guidance.

Of particular interest in relation to the Ark is *kaphar*, meaning “to coat, covering something.” It is the same word Yahowah selected to convey the purpose of *Yowm Kipurym* – the Day of Reconciliations. Although *kipurym* is plural, its consonant root is indistinguishable from *kaphar*. So, in the context of the impending flood, and removing the poison man had spread, *kaphar* means “to repair the damage done by an offense by way of making amends.” This is a very specific form of forgiveness which includes a pardon leading to reconciliation. And that is the purpose of Noah’s Ark as well as the Ark of the Covenant.

Therefore, we should not be surprised that *kaphar* is also used to describe the “cover of the Ark of the Covenant which comprises the *Kaporeth* | Mercy Seat.” This is where Yahowah instructed the Lowy (meaning “those who unite,” but corrupted to “Levites”) to anoint on *Yowm Kipurym* to resolve the consequence of mankind going astray.

Lastly, you will notice that the Ark’s “exterior was covered in bituminous pitch,” which is a byproduct of carbon, life, death, and time – not in resin or sap. If, as fundamentalist Christians believe, the planet and universe were only a little more than six thousand years old, the natural tar compound would not have been available.

Yahowah is consistent. He provides us with a comprehensive explanation. Every detail is relevant, instructive, and beneficial.

**“These (*wa zeh*) are her production (*‘eth ‘asah ‘eth hy’* – her manufacturing and actionable) **relationships****



(‘*asher* – benefits which reveal the way to get the most out of life): **the Ark’s** (*ha tebah* – the protective vessel’s) **length** (‘*orek* – restraint and forbearance) **300** (*shalowsh me’ah* – related to *shiluwm* – reward and *shalowm* – recompense and restitution) **cubits** (‘*amah* – reach, the length of a forearm from the tip of the hand to the elbow), **her width** (*rochab hy’* – expanse and breadth) **50** (*chamishym* – fifty (indicative of Shabuw’ah)) **cubits** (‘*amah*), **and her height** (*wa qowmah hy’* – her stature; from *quwm* – to arise, stand, be accomplished, steadfast and established) **30** (*shalowshym* – thirty; from *shalowm* – reconciliation) **cubits** (‘*amah*).’” (*Bare’syth* 6:15)

Using the Royal Cubit known to Moseh (20.6 inches versus the future Hebrew cubit at 18 inches), the Ark would be 515 feet long overall, have an 86-foot beam, and be 52 feet high from her keel to the roofline of the deckhouse. The engineering know-how and ship-building technology for a vessel of this size were beyond anything contemplated or attempted during Noah’s lifetime.

Now that we are 4,400 years more advanced technologically, let’s compare the Ark’s dimensions to the kinds of ships most similar to it today – doing so in recognition that Yahowah provided the length, beam, and draft “‘*eth* ‘*asah* ‘*eth hy’* ‘*asher* – as her production relationships.” The U.S.S. Nimitz aircraft carrier has an overall length of 1,092 feet and features a beam of 134 feet below a flight deck which is 252 feet wide. The ratio of average width to her length is therefore 0.17, which is a match for the Ark’s ratio of width to length, which is 0.17.

In World War II, the battleship *Bismarck* was the pinnacle of German engineering. It had a ratio of length to width of 0.16. The world’s largest ship was the supertanker, *Knock Nevis*. It was commissioned as the *Seawise Giant* but ran aground in the shallows of the Strait of Hormuz following an Iraqi Exocet missile strike in 1986. When she was refloated, the ship was renamed to distance

her from that stigma. History aside, this pride of Japanese shipbuilding was 1,504 feet long and had a 226-foot beam, providing a ratio of 0.15 to one. With a fully loaded draft of 80 feet, and freeboard of 30 feet, the hull of the *Knock Nevis* was 110 feet tall. For these measurements to be comparable to those given for the Ark, we must consider the deckhouse. And even with that of the *Knock Nevis* being five stories tall (rising 53 feet above the hull), as opposed to the Ark's two-story superstructure, this still yields comparative ratios of overall height to length of 0.11 for the tanker and a similar factor of 0.10 for the Ark.

To put these findings into perspective, the best-preserved ancient warship from which dimensions are retrievable is Sweden's *Vasa*. This vessel, commissioned in 1628, was the largest and most advanced ship of her day, built and designed by the world's most formidable navy. And yet, she sank on her maiden voyage, not even making it out of Stockholm's sheltered archipelago. Having recently raised the *Vasa* from her watery grave, naval architects have determined that the ship's proportions were not able to withstand the onslaught of wind and waves. She was 69 meters long including an excessive bowsprit. The hull itself was 61 meters. The *Vasa* was 11.7 meters wide, and 52.5 meters high from her keel to the top of her stubby mainmast. From keel to stern, she rose 24.1 meters. Without her bowsprit, the unseaworthy vessel's ratio of beam to length was a gangly 0.19, and her overall height to overall length comparison was a grotesquely unstable 0.76. Discounting the mast and bowsprit, the *Vasa*'s keel-to-stern height contrasted with her hull length provided a top-heavy ratio of 0.40, ultimately dooming her.

By analyzing the Ark's engineering specifications and comparing them to those that mankind has only recently been able to understand and achieve, it is evident that the Ark's proportions were four thousand years ahead of her

time. The most logical explanation is that these words were inspired by someone with foreknowledge.

Beyond her maritime prowess, there are other aspects of the Ark worth noting. Her length, symbolic of restraint and forbearance, was 300 cubits, with *shalowsh* directing us to our “*shalowm* – reconciliation.” It would be within our “‘*amah* – reach, at the fingertips of an outstretched arm and open hand.” Her width, which speaks of expansiveness, would be 50 cubits, with *chamishym* directing us toward being reenergized and emancipated on *Shabuw’ah* | the Promise of the Shabat – which is celebrated 50 days after *Matsah* | UnYeasted Bread. Our stature, akin to her height, would be enhanced by the *shalowm* – recompense, restitution, and reconciliation available to us throughout Yahowah’s Towrah.

**“Engage so as to build** (‘*asah* – actually fashion and form) **a roof** (*tsohar* – a covering; from *tsahar* – glistening oil) **for the Ark** (*la ha tebah* – for the protective vessel) **such that it is over a cubit** (*wa ‘el ‘amah* – 20.6 inches higher than) **over and above** (*min la ma ‘al*) **when you are finished with her** (*kalah hy’* – when she is completed by you and has met her objectives (piel imperfect energetic nun jussive – it is being finalized as a result of Noah’s involvement with emphatic and unfolding implications which enable it to accomplish its purpose)).

**Then** (*wa*) **place** (*sym* – put) **the doorway** (*pethach* – an opening and entrance; from *pathach* – to be open) **for the Ark** (*tebah* – the vessel) **in** (*ba*) **her side** (*tsad hy’* – her flank). **Place** (*sym* – put, bring about and arrange, then examine, seeking to learn from) **lower ones** (*tachtym* – beneath and instead), **a second and third** (*sheny wa shalyshy*).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:16)

Some translations suggest that God was asking for a second and third deck to be built within the hull of the ship. And while there may have been multiple levels, there is no

reference to another “floor” or “deck,” only to “*pethach* – doorways.” Dead Sea Scroll fragments confirm the location and quantity used here but not the identity of an additional object being quantified. If it is doorways, this could be symbolic of the fact that the Towrah presents three different doors that people can pass through at the end of life – with the uppermost being eternity in God’s household, and the lesser two: death or damnation.

Accurately translated, what follows is of profound importance. God has confirmed two critical components of what He intended to accomplish with the flood and why.

“**Behold** (*wa hineh* – look up now and pay attention, especially to the details), **I** (‘*any*) **will bring** (*bow*’ ‘*eth* – I will enter into spacetime and pursue, coming and arriving with, causing (hifil stem whereby the subject, God, causes the object to participate in the action and participle form which is a verbal adjective, i.e., highly descriptive action)) **the flood** (*mabuwl* – the inundating deluge of overwhelming proportions) **of water** (*maym*) **upon** (‘*al*) **the region** (*ha ‘erets* – the land, territory, area, earth, and ground) **to ravage this slime pit and destroy the perverse corruptions** (*la shachath* – to eliminate the decay and decomposition in this basin, wiping out the oppressive and enslaving nature (piel infinitive – the object, the *basar*, suffer the effect of the verb’s action such that they are defined by it)), **all** (*kol*) **related** (‘*asher*) **animalistic humans and religious preachers** (*basar* – bodies of mankind, people who reveal their actual nature as preachers and messengers, from *basar* – to preach and to publish a message which is perceived to be appealing and acceptable (like the Talmud) in association with that which is received as “good news” (corresponding to the Christian Gospels), or the *bashir* – good tidings of punishing bodies in the Quran) **in** (*ba*) **whom** (*huw*’) **a spirit** (*ruwach*) **lives** (*chayym* – resides and remains, making promises of a more prosperous and blessed circumstance in life) **from** (*min*)

**beneath** (*tachath* – under and below, a place of burdens, oppression, subjugation, and control instead of) **the heavens** (*ha shamaym* – the abode of God). **All** (*kol*) **who are related** (*‘asher*) **in** (*ba*) **the region** (*ha ‘erets*) **will expire** (*gawa’* – will perish, gasping for breath, becoming corpses).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:17)

This is God’s doing. He is cleaning up the mess man has made. And He is doing so with “*mabuwł maym* – copious amounts of water.” This deluge could be a surge in the seas, a tidal wave, a torrential downpour, or an overwhelming inundation from subterranean sources. In fact, the next time we encounter *mabuwł*, we will explore how each connotation leads us to interesting places.

In this regard, water is considered the universal solvent because it dissolves more substances than any other liquid and can, therefore, wash them away. This is due to its bipolar nature, with oxygen negatively charged and hydrogen, positively.

*Ha ‘erets* is typically translated as “the land” but can mean “earth” as in the sense of “ground.” *‘Erets* means “region, territory, realm, or area.” In the creation and flood accounts, it is often presented as “earth” which, with our modern worldview, is wrongly interpreted as the name of the planet as opposed to ground or soil. And that has given the impression that the flood was designed to wipe out all life on Earth, covering the entire globe, right to the peaks of the tallest mountains. However, if God had wanted to say that He intended to flood the entire “world,” rather than this land or region, He would have used *tebel*. It means “world” as in the “habitable portion of the planet.” Of its thirty-six occurrences in the Towrah and Prophets, *tebel* is translated as “world” thirty-five times.

Eight people among millions had elected to walk away from the family of man and associate with Yah. That ratio is no different today. Speaking to Noah, Yahowah

introduced the *Beryth* | Covenant on behalf of the precious few who choose to be part of His Family. The clouds gathering on this day would have a silver lining...

**“I will establish** (*wa quwm* – then I will stand up enabling others to stand, confirming that which will elevate, causing them to rise, and I will set up and validate), **accordingly** (*‘eth*), **My** (*‘any* – I Am’s) **Covenant** (*beryth* – Family Relationship, Home, and Household, partnership, pledge between individuals, binding promise, alliance, agreement and compact) **with you** (*‘eth ‘atah* – through you, in association with you, and to accompany you).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:18)

*Beryth* | Covenant is arguably the most important word in the Towrah, in the Hebrew lexicon, and perhaps in any language. It depicts a “mutually beneficial relationship” based upon “*beyth* – family, home, and household,” making *Beryth* a Familial Relationship. This is the first time the word has appeared, and yet, every word we have read thus far has led us to this place, even those, which described the worst in human behavior. That is because this is Yahowah’s Family, not man’s. So, as with the Covenant, Noah’s adventure would be a family affair...

**“When you enter, you will be included** (*wa bow’* – when you come and arrive pursuing this, you will have returned) **into** (*‘el*) **the Ark** (*tebah* – protective vessel), **you, your sons** (*‘atah wa ben ‘atah*), **your woman** (*wa ‘ishah ‘atah*), **and your sons’ female companions with you** (*wa ‘ishah ben ‘eth ‘atah*).” (*Bare’syth* 6:18)

Everyone is familiar with what follows. Noah was asked to bring two of every animal into the Ark, a male and female of each lifeform, along with the food to feed them, so that their species would continue to populate the region.

**“And of every** (*wa min kol* – so out of each) **lifeform among all of the animals** (*chay min kol basar*), **two of everything** (*shanaym min kol*), **you should bring** (*bow’* –

should arrive for you to include) **to the Ark** (*'el ha tebah*) **so that they live with you** (*la chayah 'eth 'atah*). **They shall be** (*wa hayah*) **male** (*zakar* – masculine to remember, to commit to memory) **and female** (*wa naqebah* – feminine, beautifully adorned, an engraved gem).” (*Bare'syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 6:19)

Noah was saved by following God's instructions. It works every time...

“**So** (*wa*), **Noah** (*Noach* – the Trustworthy Guide and Reliable Leader who directs us to a safe and peaceful place, from *nachah* – to lead and guide creating an opportunity for a more favorable state which is reliable and can be trusted, and *nuwach* – to provide a place for the spirit to settle down, rest, abide, and remain), **consistently engaged, doing** (*'asah* – expending the effort to accomplish) **everything in accordance with** (*ka kol* – consistent with the totality of) **what** (*'asher* – the benefits of the relationship revealing the way to get the most out of life which) **God** (*'elohym*) **had instructed for him** (*tsawah 'eth huw* – had asked him, assigning and appointing for him, providing directions to enable him) **so that he could perform, carrying it out** (*ken 'asah* – for this reason in reference to all that had been said and had occurred, he acted and engaged).” (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 6:22)

We could go on and be further enlightened by Yahowah's discussions with Noah, but at some point, we must return to Islam's dufuses. And this may be as good a place as any... *Tabari I: 367* “The Apostles said to Jesus, ‘Would you send us a man who saw the ark and could tell us about it.’ He took a handful of the earth in his palm and asked, ‘Do you know what this is?’”

While it is hard to believe they couldn't answer the question, it provides an insight into Islam. Muslims don't think, they obey. *Tabari I: 367* “‘Allah and His prophet know best!’ they replied. Jesus said, ‘This is the grave of Noah's son, Ham.’ He struck the hill with his staff and said, ‘Rise with Allah's

permission!’ And behold there was Ham, with gray hair, shaking the earth from his head.”

With a purported miracle of the magnitude narrated by Muhammad, you’d think someone would have at least mentioned it in their Gospels. But they didn’t, I suppose, because it didn’t happen. What’s more, if Jesus actually existed, and if the misnomer resurrected a relatively meaningless figure like Ham, why didn’t Allah empower Muhammad, his most important messenger, to bring Abraham back to life, or Moses, even the mythical ‘Iesa?

*Tabari I: 367* “Jesus asked him whether he had perished in that state with gray hair. Ham replied, ‘No, when I died, I was a young man, but I thought the Hour (of Doom) had come, and my hair turned gray.’ Jesus said, ‘Tell us about Noah’s ark.’

He said, ‘It was 1,200 cubits long and 600 cubits wide. It had three stories, one for domestic and wild animals, another for human beings, and a third for birds.

When the dung of the animals became excessive, Allah inspired Noah to tickle the elephant’s tail. He did, and a male and female hog fell down and attacked the dung. When the rat fell down into the seams of the planks of the ark and gnawed at them, Allah inspired Noah to strike the lion between its eyes and a male and female cat came out from its nose and attacked the rat.”

So, who do you think is telling the truth, Yahowah or Muhammad? Since the answer is obvious; why does anyone believe the Quran, Sunnah, and Hadith?

O Messenger of Allah, tell us another lie... *Tabari I: 368* “Jesus asked Ham, ‘How did Noah learn that all the places had been under water?’ He replied, ‘He sent the raven to bring him information, but it found a corpse and pounced upon it, whereupon Noah cursed the raven that it should be fearful; therefore the raven does not like houses. He sent the dove. It came with an olive leaf in its beak and clay on its feet. Noah thus knew....’

The Apostles said, ‘O Messenger of Allah, why do you not bring him to our people so that he can sit down and talk with us?’ Jesus replied, ‘How could one who has no sustenance [substance?]



follow you?’ Jesus said to Ham, ‘Go back with Allah’s permission.’ And Ham turned to dust again.”

Rather than jump into the middle of the Quran’s second version of the deluge, I’d like to sneak up on it so that you might begin to see how Allah manages to weave in his favorite themes.

*Quran 011.001* “Alif Lam Ra (These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur’an and none but Allah knows their meanings.) (This is) a Book, its *ayat* | signs, proofs, and verses are perfected, moreover, explained in detail from Wise, Aware.”

The initial three letters, which are of Hebrew origin – Aleph, Lamed, Rosh – do not form a word. And while Aleph Lamed spells “god,” the Rosh would depict a man’s interpretation or view of god. And as you may recall from our analysis of *ra’ah*, *ra’* (Aleph Ayin) is evil. Make of that what you will but recognize it is the opposite of “explained in detail.” Further, there is no verb before “book,” and no book for that matter, which is the antithesis of perfect. Unable to write, the un-god claims to be “from from wise aware” – which is true since Yahowah created him.

After lying to us, we hear...

*Quran 011.002* “That not you worship but al-Laha. Lo, I am to you from Him a warner and a *bashir* | bearer of glad tidings.”

*Quran 011.004-7* “To al-Lahi your return and He on every thing Powerful. No doubt, they fold up their breasts that they may hide from Him. Lo, even when they cover (themselves with) their garments, He knows what they hide and what they make public. Lo, He Knower of what the breasts.

And not any moving creature in the earth but on al-Lahi its provision. And He knows its dwelling place and its poop. All is in a clear Book.

He it the one who created the heavens and the earth in six days. And His throne was on the water, that He might try and test you. Which of you best deed. But if you say lo, you resurrected from after

the death, surely would say those who disbelieved, ‘This is nothing but magic and obvious sorcery.’”

Lo, the folded breast the Knower sees, even within a burka. Allah feeds every creepy crawly and then watches where they poop – and that is obviously important to know because it was written by the Pen eons ago. And yet with Isaiah explaining Satan’s preoccupation with his throne, we know who wants to punish the little poopers...

*Quran 011.008-10* “And if We delay the punishment from them till a time determined, verily they will say, ‘What keeps it back?’ Lo, no doubt! The Day it reaches them, not averted from them, and will surround them what they used to mock.

And if we make man taste some mercy from Us, then We withdraw it from him, lo, he is despairing and despondent, thankless and ungrateful. But if We give him a taste (of) favor after adversity touched him, lo, verily, he will say, ‘Al-Saiyatu | the evils have departed from me.’ Lo, he (is) exulting and boasting.”

The psychological term for this is the Stockholm Syndrome. It is used by the maniacal to cause captives to bond with them. A brief cessation of torture is presented as merciful, and over time, the victim sides with the perpetrator to avoid pain. But the real reason for the 1,400-year delay in the Day of Doom is that Satan has no influence over it. And as we can tell, even within the first ten years of these recitals, the threat was getting old.

*Quran 011.012* “Then possibly, you may haply omit some of what has been revealed to you, and your breast feels straitened for it because they say, ‘Why was no treasure sent down to him, or an angel accompanying him?’ But you are only a warner. And al-Lahu is *Wakil* | Warden over everything.”

That’s quite a confession. Al-Lahu is overtly stating that Muhammad happily omitted portions of the Quran. This proves that it was neither a book nor a perfect reflection of something written long ago. And this means that when the un-god claims otherwise, he is lying.

Since Yahowah enriched only two men monetarily, and most serve for enrichment of another kind, why all the fuss over a lack of treasure – unless Muhammad was being compared to David or Solomon? Although considering the setting, the non-prophet's contemporaries may have wanted to know why the gods who had made them relatively rich by tending to the Ka'aba would leave the chief “warner” poor. And since the 11<sup>th</sup> surah was from the late Petra period, the seventy-fifth in order of revelation, Muhammad had yet to expand his resumé to terrorist and warlord. With stolen wealth, he would be much bolder. But at this point, these revelations are so demeaning to Muhammad that they demonstrate that he wasn't actually speaking for himself but was actually inspired by Satan.

The realization that Allah acknowledged there was no “angel” accompanying him was devastating because Muhammad claimed that the Quran was recited by Gabriel, while that was not true. Moreover, Muhammad was neither a prophet nor the messenger of his god, but simply a “warner.” And that would make the only viable warning to avoid Hell's *Wakil* | Warden – al-Lahu.

The Quran is comprised of a raw and raging debate. Muhammad's extended family and neighbors disputed his claims and mocked him, saying his religion was a forgery, a counterfeit, even demonic. It was as obvious to them as it is to us.

*Quran 011.013* “Or they say, ‘He has forged it.’ Say: ‘Then bring ten forged surahs like it, and call upon whom you can besides al-Lahi, if you are truthful.’”

After telling us that Muhammad couldn't remember some surahs, that he had nothing to show for any of this, that he received no spiritual guidance, that he was no more relevant than the guy on the streetcorner condemning his neighbors, and that those who knew him best saw him as a sorcerer, we are told that the Quran is a forgery. And the only way to prove it otherwise is to invent something

equally preposterous and poorly written. Doing so, however, will not demonstrate that the portions of the Quran Muhammad could remember are true, but that the person working independently of Allah is truthful.

Having watched trained cobras in India, I have seen snakes who are brighter than Allah. This is pathetic.

Muhammad's contemporaries knew he was a demon-possessed fraud. And they weren't the least bit shy about saying so.

So how do you think Muhammad answered this charge? The Quran is saying that this rubbish smells so sweet it can't be garbage. "No one, short of the great Allah himself, is capable of such a wondrous forgery." If that's not delusional, Webster needs to redefine the word.

There were many who rose to the challenge, creating vastly superior prose. Such enlightened men and women were called poets. Oral recitals were the only means of communication because the Bedouins of Muhammad's day were illiterate. And having read the opening chapter, you know how the non-prophet rewarded the poets who "brought chapters like it." He assassinated them.

*Quran 011.014* "Then if not they answer you, then know it was sent down with the knowledge of al-Lahi, and that no god but Him. Then would you (be) *Muslim* | those who submit?"

But they did answer him – constantly. This rebuke of the Quran and Muhammad, calling it plagiarized and a demonic forgery, is the single most repetitive rant throughout the first 100 surahs chronologically, repeated on average four times per surah. Therefore, based on Allah's challenge, we can conclude that Allah is not God.

Al-Lahi tells those he has managed to fool with this perverted rant that they must become Muslims – those who submit and surrender. He had no interest in them agreeing or understanding, even believing. Islam is submission.

So, what do you think the odds are that Yahowah, the God who politely asked Noach if he wanted to engage and work with him to build the Ark and save his family, is the same god who just ordered Muslims to submit after admitting that Muhammad was incompetent?

*Quran 011.015-16* **“Whoso is desirous this world’s life and its adornments, We will repay in full to them their deeds therein, and they in it will have no diminishment. Those the ones who not for them in the hereafter except the Fire. And gone in vain what they did therein, and worthless what they did.”**

By contrast, Yahowah gave us this world and said that it was good, encouraging us to enjoy it and be productive. But Allah wants only to deprive and punish. There is nothing for you but Fire.

If you have heard a politician say, “Let me make this perfectly clear,” you know that his or her position is occluded. Allah uses the phrase “clear proof” in defense of Muhammad with great regularity. Yet he never provides any proof – clear or otherwise.

*Quran 011.017* **“Is he who is on a clear proof from his Lord and a witness from Him recites, and from before him was a Book of Musa, a guidance and a mercy. Those believe in it. But whoever disbelieves in it from the sects, then the Fire is a predestined place. So be not in doubt about it. Lo, it the truth from your Lord, but most of the people believe not.”**

From coagulated clots of blood to cutting off hands and feet, from the first surah to the last, there is no proof that the Quran is anything more than a demented rant by a demonic spirit seeking to be worshiped as God through fear. It is the worst book ever written. And its reciter is among the most sadistic and sexually perverted of men – and a dunderhead to boot.

In a prior chapter, and again in this one, I shared two significant excerpts from the Towrah, one from Bare’syth and the other from *Dabarym* / Deuteronomy, to provide a

contrast and to demonstrate the difference between Yahowah and Allah. One has to be ignorant and irrational to believe the Quran's claim of a meaningful connection between Muhammad and Moseh, the Quran and Towrah.

Should a reader be this cerebrally challenged (noting that my editor will be impressed that I didn't say 'retarded') to believe Allah is Yahowah and the Quran confirms the Towrah, please, before you strain a ciphering synapse and sue me for short-circuiting your brain, set the book down and walk away.

For being reasonable, Satan threatens to burn his critics alive – just as Muslims did in Israel on 10.7.23. In AllahWorld, those who speak the truth are “liars.” Those who should be appreciated for having the courage and compassion to save others from Islam are threatened with a double punishment in Hell. Then, spinning reality on its head, in defense of these demonic diatribes, the Devil and his Advocate accuse their accusers of being satanic.

***Quran 011.018-22*** “And who does more injustice than he who invents a lie against al-Lahi? Such will be brought before *Rabbihim* | their Lord, and the witnesses will say, ‘These those who lied against their Lord. No doubt, curse of al-Lahi is on *al-Zalimun* | cruel and oppressive polytheists and wrong-doers.

Those who obstruct from al-Lahi way and seek it crookedness while they disbelievers in the hereafter. Those not will be (able to) escape in the earth, and not is for them besides al-Lahi any protectors. Their torment and punishment will be doubled for them. They could not able to hear and they used not to see.

Those the ones who lost their souls and lost from them what they invented, having vanished, leaving them in the lurch. No doubt that they in the hereafter, they the greatest losers.”

The non-prophet and un-god who created this forgery, one that has damned billions of souls and caused unparalleled suffering and death, have the audacity to call those with the wisdom and fortitude to testify against them, “unjustified liars.” The cruelest and most oppressive of

religions calls those opposed to these things *al-Zalimun*. It is a preemptive strike by evil against good. In the realm of religion, truth is a lie and lies are true – winners are losers.

It needs to be said again. *Ba'al* | Lord is Satan's title because he wants to impose himself, lording over, possessing and owning the souls of humankind. But you do not have to take my word on this because in *Howsha'* / Hosea 2:13 through 2:17, Yahowah speaking to his own religiously wayward people, revealed...

**“Therefore (*wa*), these days associated with (*'eth yowmym* – for the times correlated with) the Lords (*ha Ba'alym* – the false gods) I will record and then hold them against her, holding her accountable (*paqad 'al hy'* – I will take an inventory, recording and assigning responsibility for them against her).**

**In association with them (*'asher la hem*), she burned incense and offered a smokescreen (*qatar*). She adorned herself (*wa 'adah* – glorified herself, artificially attributing status to herself through her apparel and adornments) with her ornamental rings (*nezem hy'* – circles worn on her ears, nose, and fingers) and adversarial jewelry (*wa chelyah* – forbidden ornamentations and sickening attire).**

**Then she went after (*wa hy' halak 'achar*) her objects of desire, her preferences which she loves, and that which she has romanticized (*'achab hy'* – her preferences, illicit relationships, and that which is similar to her). And she forgot about Me (*wa 'eth 'any shakah* – so then she overlooked and ignored Me, becoming oblivious with regard to Me), prophetically declares (*na'um* – announces in advance of it happening), **Yahowah (*YaHoWaH*).**” (*Howsha'* / Salvation / Hosea 2:13)**

Yahowah is not “the Lord.” The “Lord” is not God. Our Heavenly Father does not want us to refer to Him as “the Lord,” ever! He does not want to lord over us or for us to bow before Him. Yahowah is not our master. He does

not want to own us, possess us, or control us. These are Satan's ambitions and those of men.

The overwhelming preponderance of people are antagonizing Yahowah by referring to "the Lord"...

**“And it shall be in that day** (*wa hayah ba ha yowm ha huw*'),’ **prophetically declares** (*na’um*), **Yahowah** (*YaHoWaH* – an accurate presentation of the name of ‘*elowah* – God as guided by His *towrah* – instructions regarding His *hayah* – existence), **‘you shall refer to Me** (*qara*’ – you shall invite and summon Me, meet and welcome Me) **as “the One who is present for me** (*ysh* ‘*any* – as my individual soulmate, my companion, a personal entity for me, even as my husband and person; from an unused root meaning to be extant).”

**And you shall not call Me** (*wa lo’ qara’ la* ‘*any* – then you will not summon or invite Me, approach and meet or greet Me, read or recite something about Me, proclaim or announce anything regarding Me as) **“my Lord** (*Ba’al* ‘*any* – my owner or master, my ruler or possessor)” **ever again** (*’owd* – no more).” (*Howsha’* / Hosea 2:16)

Never again refer to God as “the Lord.” If you hear someone do it, correct them.

**“I will remove and reject** (*wa suwr* – I will eliminate) **the names** (*’eth shem* – the personal designations, monikers, renown, and reputations) **of the Lords** (*ha Ba’alym* – the false gods to which people submit and are controlled, the lords, masters, and possessors) **out of her mouth** (*min peh hy*’ – from her speech) **so that they are no longer remembered or mentioned** (*wa lo’ zakar* – no longer brought to mind or mentioned) **ever again** (*’owd* – no more, no longer, or subsequently) **by those names** (*shem hem* – by that name, designation, moniker, renown, or reputation).” (*Howsha’* / Salvation / Hosea 2:17)



Case closed. God does not want to be called “Lord” so we should not do so. Therefore, when Allah says that he is their *Rabbi* | Lord, he is confessing that he is not God.

While we are on the subject of false gods acting like fearsome Lords to frighten the religious into compliance, in *Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 29:13, Yahowah, who just so happens to be God, revealed through an actual prophet...

**“Then Yahowah said, ‘Forasmuch as these people approach Me with their mouths, and with their lip service, they have removed their hearts and minds from Me. Their fear (*yare*’) toward Me exists because it is taught out of (*lamad* – learned, studied, and acquired through the instruction derived from) manmade traditions (*‘iysh mitswah* – manmade conditions, human edicts and terms) learned by rote.”** (*Yasha 'yah* / Isaiah 29:13)

The rational debate between Yahowah and Allah ends with these declarations. But the Quran has never been about evidence or reason.

Therefore, the only individuals who will be brought before their Lord will be overtly religious – and this meeting will occur in She’owl. That is the curse of Allah.

Pursuant to the previous statement, Allah was the *karuwb* in ‘Eden who slithered out of the Garden as a Snake and then into the desert. His ways are serpentine, circuitous, and crooked. It is Yahowah’s path which is on the level and straightforward. And it is the religious who have sought to obstruct it. Therefore, in these statements, Allah is attempting to invert reality.

However, since Islam’s un-god is incapable of proving his existence or of validating his claims, his only defense is fear. Allah claims that there is no place to hide from his torments. Moreover, he is claiming that no one can be protected from him. He is, therefore, calling Yahowah and Dowd impotent. Should you be among the fortunate who

survive to witness the fulfillment of *Yowm Kipurym* | the Day of Reconciliations, you'll get to see firsthand how well this boast plays out for the Adversary.

Stealing terminology, names, and stories from God and then twisting them does not transform a Snake such that he becomes God.

*Quran 011.023-24* “Lo, those who believe and do things good, and are submissive before their Lord, they (are the) companions of *al-Janati* | the Garden of Paradise. They in it dwell forever.

The likeness of the two parties (is) as the blind and the deaf and the seer and the hearer. Are they equal (in) comparison. Then will you not mind?”

*Al-Janati* is apparently the realm of *al-Jin* in that the names are indistinguishable in the paleo-Arabic text. And this is why only submissives are allowed entry. And while Allah's comparison is common to the Quran, it hasn't earned its way into the lexicon because it's dimwitted.

Yahowah has no interest in anyone “believing.” With God, we either know or we do not know. As God, He recognizes that there are two ways He can demonstrate His existence and validate His testimony. He can do as He did on behalf of the Children of Yisra'el when liberating them from slavery in *Mitsraym* | the Crucibles of Religious and Political Oppression, which was to use miracles along with a personal appearance, addressing His children in His own voice. Or He can do as He has since that time, using prophecy to validate the authenticity of His witness.

Allah is not capable of either – so all he can do is threaten those who do not believe his lies. That is why he is constantly protesting without validation.

Yahowah realized that embedding prophecy within His witness to humanity was vastly superior to personal appearances, a booming voice, and supernatural exploits. Proof of this appears in the pages of the Towrah where the Children of Yisra'el, in the demonstrable presence of God,

remained religious and irascible, taunting the Almighty. That is the lesson of the Golden Calf and the Waters of *Marybah* | Contention. It is the reason that Yahowah said that He would avoid addressing mankind in a manner that is undeniable – preferring instead to communicate through words that serve as proof.

As a result, when we consider the evidence Yahowah has provided, we can all know. When we think about what He revealed, we can all understand. And knowing and understanding are infinitely superior to believing and faith. Not only does God’s approach eliminate the need to believe, faith has no value.

Yahowah’s preference is for us to come to know and trust Him such that we are right regarding what He is offering and expecting in return. He does not ask us to be “good.” Further, as our Father, His hope is that we fall in love with Him, and come to respect Him, but not “submit before their Lord.” This is what Satan desires.

The Snake, and sadly the two people who were beguiled by him, were exiled from the Garden of Eden. They will not return. They chose to misappropriate and misstate Yahowah’s testimony, albeit not to the extent found in the Quran, and for doing so they were banished. They will not be invited back. But you and I are, having received an invitation from Yahowah to return on *Sukah* | Camping Out – ten years to the day that Muslims tried to annihilate God’s people – October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2033.

The effects of Satan’s adversarial influence will rise appreciably over the next decade as we witness the troubling time of Israel’s anguish. Those who have become blind and deaf to the word of God, those who prefer the words of Paul, Akiba, and Muhammad, will be wiped away to allow the observant to join our Father in the Garden.

This known, there are not “two parties” but, instead, three. The unaware will cease to exist without penalty or

reward. Those who know and understand who Yahowah is, and what He is offering and expects in return, will inherit all God has to offer. It is only those who have either led people astray and away from Yahowah or who have abused His people who will endure She'owl.

This was a lot of material to cover prior to considering Allah's recasting of *Noach* | Noah as a Muslim and repositioning the conditions that precipitated the flood. But I thought it was necessary because, not only is the Quranic variation invalid, it is a crude forgery. The un-god is guilty of the very thing he has falsely projected upon his critics.

As we begin, from Yahowah's testimony we found that God chose Noah because he stood apart from the *Naphylym* | the fallen religious Prostraters. Yahowah did not send Noah to them. He did not ask His Trustworthy Guide to warn them. There was no mention of Allah or even of a punishment. The *Naphylym* were rife with believers, so the problem was not "disbelievers." Moreover, there was no interaction between them – which is a lesson for us today. However, in Allah's forgery, Noah was recast as Muhammad and 4,500 years ago as if 7<sup>th</sup>-century Arabia...

*Quran 011.025-27* "And, lo, verily, We sent Nuh to his people. 'Lo, verily, I am to you a plain warner that not worship but al-Laha. Lo, verily, I fear for you the punishment of a painful day.'

The chiefs of his folk who disbelieved, said, 'We see you not but a man like us, and see that none of us follow you except the meanest among us and they followed you immaturity. And we do not see in you any merit over us. Nay, we deem you liars.'"

If we were to substitute speakers, Muhammad for Noah, we could dispense with the core of the early surahs and replace them with this bogus bill.

So, when the Towrah scrolls, scribed a thousand years before the Quran was written and preserved in ceramic jars hidden in caverns in the bluffs above the Dead Sea, were discovered in the 1950s and then revealed to the world and

compared to the Masoretic Text in the 1990s, proving that Yahowah's version of events, not Allah's was correct, why did Islam persist?

Noah was provided the opportunity to build the Ark following Yahowah's instructions to save his family and the animals living around him. Had he sought to warn the Naphylym, he would have defeated God's purpose.

Yahowah has never wanted to be worshiped. Further, He has not prevented the worship of false gods like Allah or those being venerated 4,400 years ago – freewill and all.

The ensuing flood was not a punishment but, instead, a means to cleanse the region of the likes of Muslims. The people had become toxic and deadly, making them incompatible with life.

Unlike the circumstances in KaabaVille, where Muhammad was rejected by all but the worst and most ignorant among his peers, it was Noah who rejected his contemporaries, not the other way around. In typical Quranic fashion, the truth has been inverted to serve the un-god's agenda – and it is transparent.

Noah came with nothing other than a willingness to listen to Yahowah and the will to act upon God's instructions. He did not provide a "proof" from his Lord. Instead, he demonstrated that our inclusion in the Covenant is the result of listening to Yah and responding rationally.

Islam's counterfeit Noah had these incredulous *dabarym* | words shoved in his mouth...

*Quran 011.028-29* "He said: 'O my people, do you see if I was on clear proof from *Rabbi* | my Lord, while He has given me mercy from Him, but obscure from you. Should We compel you (to accept) it when you (are) averse *laha* | to her?

And O my people, I ask of you no wealth for it. Not my reward except from al-Lahi. And not I am not going to drive away those

who believed. Lo, they (will) be meeting their Lord. But I see you (are) a folk ignorant.”

All Lords are false gods, rabbis included. Neither Snakes nor Lords are merciful. And there was no Preacher Man Nuh. Although, since it would be consistent with Yahowah’s style, we should expect a man to judge the Snake for saying these things – dispatching Satan / Allah to She’owl. So do you suppose he will remain arrogant to the bitter end?

According to Yahowah, the primary reason He approached Noah was that he had disassociated from all other people. He was serving as a harbinger of the initial requirement of the *Beryth* | Covenant, that we do as ‘Abraham has done, and walk away from our country.

Unable to provide proof of presence, miracles, or prophecy, all Allah could do was repeat the same lie. It is as if Satan was convinced that the bigger the lie, the more often it is repeated, the more people will be bamboozled by it. And should you consider several billion a goodly number, he finally got something right – his derogatory assessment of Muslims.

Yahowah does not compel. It would defeat the purpose of a loving family and of freewill.

Muhammad complained about not being paid so often that his overt lust for money led directly to the Pagan Indulgence and Satanic Verses. During that episode, the non-prophet traded his credibility as a monotheist for treasure by officially recognizing the Petra pantheon of pagan goddesses – al-Lat, Manat, and al-Uzza. By contrast, among Yahowah’s prophets and witnesses, there is never a mention of money.

Moreover, there were only eight people aboard the Ark: Noah, his wife, his three sons, and their wives. There was no following and no one to send away. But this is what happened to Muhammad in Petra after the Satanic

Admission and Donk-Mule ride when he was laughed out of town.

*Quran 011.030-32* “And O my people, who will save me from al-Lahi if I thrust them away? Will you not then mind?”

And I do not say to you that with me (are the) treasures (of) al-Lahi, and not I know the unseen. Nor do I say that I am an angel. And not I say of those whom your eyes look down upon that al-Lahu will never bestow any good on them. Al-Lahu knows best what (is) in their inner-selves. Then, lo, I will surely be one of the *al-Zalimun* | cruel and oppressive polytheists.’

They said, ‘O Nuh, lo, verily, you have disputed with us and you have frequently prolonged the dispute with us. So now bring upon us what you threaten us with, if you are of the truthful.’”

Noah was actively engaged in saving himself and his family by engaging in accordance with Yahowah’s instructions. There was no one to thrust away in Noah’s case because it was he and his family who had walked away. They were alone with the animals.

An extension on life was the treasure Noah was offered. It was worth the effort.

Since *Nuh* | Noah is being cast in the role of Muhammad, it is telling that he had nothing to show for his effort as the Messenger of God and the recipient of the recitals. What’s the point if nothing of value has been conveyed? Why bother if he possessed no knowledge beyond what was already known to others in the community? This affirms that the Quran has been a colossal waste of time.

No one then or now would have thought Noah to be a *mal’ak* / spiritual messenger, or “angel.” If he had been, he could not have had sons, and the Ark would have been superfluous because he would have been able to fly away. And should Muhammad, excuse me, Nuh, meant to say that there were no *mal’ak* supporting him, then it would be a confession that he was not working in association with

God. Should this point be lost on you, please read the 91<sup>st</sup> *Mizmowr* | Psalm. It is presented for your edification in volume one of *An Introduction to God*, volume eight of *Yada Yahowah*, and also in the opening book of *Observations*. Simply stated – Yahowah protects those who work with Him by deploying *mal'ak*. They are the reason I have survived the past 22 years.

As for Nuh's, well, actually Muhammad's, dire assessment of his fledging followers, the reason that he did not know their fate is that there has been no standard to apply other than to obey Muhammad and surrender to Allah. Whereas with Yahowah, everyone knows exactly where they stand. There are five conditions of the *Beryth* | Covenant. Acceptance provides certainty. There are seven *Migra'ey* | Invitations. Informed attendance delivers certifiable results.

The Never-Ending Argument occurred in Petra between Muhammad and those who knew him better than anyone today. And last time I checked, Noah wasn't threatening anyone with anything. Nor was the Trustworthy Guide capable of making it rain.

May I remind readers that the first mention of Allah was on a stone found in Petra, where the Islamic un-god was listed among others worshiped by the Nabataeans three thousand years after the deluge.

*Quran 011.033-35* “He said, ‘Only al-Lahu will bring it on you if He wants, and not you one who (can) escape.

And my advice will not profit you, even if I wish to give you advice, if al-Lahu's will (is) to keep you astray. He (is) your Lord! And to Him you will return.’

Or they say, ‘He has fabricated and forged it.’ Say, ‘If I have fabricated or forged it, upon me be my crime and guilt.’ But I am clear of those crimes you commit.”



Muhammad and Allah missed the point. Yahowah was displeased, agonizing the result of humankind becoming religious. He took no pleasure in the deluge.

Although it is true, unlike Yahowah's eternal and restoring testimony, Muhammad's is of no value. And unlike the Towrah, which guides the misled back home, Allah's goal is to keep them misled. As for condemning this imaginary group of people of forging the Quran, that's among the dumbest accusations yet. If this were really God speaking, one would think he'd be a little less transparent with his agenda. Recasting Nuh this blatantly, this crassly, as Muhammad, would only fool a fool.

Next, the Quran reveals the problem of predestination:

***Quran 011.036*** **"It was revealed to Nuh that will never believe from your people except who have already believed. So be not distressed because of what they used to do."**

Should one buy into the Quran's revisionist Nuh, he was just told that he should not be distressed over the fate of his people, which as disbelievers would be eternal searing in Allah's ovens. This lack of empathy is common among narcissists and psychopaths.

After reprising the Never-Ending Argument, and pushing it back in time, let's get on with building the Ark, albeit without instructions...

***Quran 011.037*** **"Build the ship under Our eyes with Our inspiration, and do not address Me concerning those who wronged. Lo, they (to be) drowned."**

Why did "Our" become "Me" when addressing drowning? Why have we endured this harsh dialog from Nuh if Allah didn't want these people warned? Why does the All-Knower no longer want to know? Better question yet: why is the un-god of Islam such a defeatist – constantly admitting that almost everyone rejects his signs?

The answer is obvious to all but the oblivious. Allah is a Snake, not God, Muhammad wasn't competent, much less a prophet, and the Quran remains the worst book ever recited. Islam's appeal was limited to the worst among us – ignorant and immoral, illiterate and irrational, covetous and money-grubbing rapists and slavers, murderous thieves among 7<sup>th</sup>-century Arabs. Once these terrorists were sufficiently armed and incentivized, they would compel capitulation. That is Islam.

But before we reach this point a decade hence, there was the childish and nasty War of Words followed by Promises of Punishment...

*Quran 011.038-39* “And he was building the ship and every time chiefs of his people passed by him, they ridiculed him. He said, ‘If you mock us, then we can deride you as you ridicule. And soon you will know whom will come a punishment that will disgrace him, and will descend upon him an everlasting punishment.’”

Muhammad hated being scoffed at, but realistically, he left his audience with no other responsible option. So, while we're on the subject of ridiculing the ridiculers, let's review the most deafening of the four hundred variations of this theme in the Quran. The longest of these appears at the beginning of the first recital in Yathrib – *Al-Baqarah* | The Cow. It came immediately after, and was in response to the Quraysh Renunciations prompting the Slaughtering Retort leading to the Pagan Indulgence, justified by the Satanic Endorsement, necessitating the Flying Donk-Mule Ride, requiring the Shameful Exodus, leading to this...

*Quran 002.001-5* “Alif Lam Mim That the Book! No doubt in it. A guidance for the God-Conscious who believe in the unseen, constant in prostration prayer, and always spending from what We provided them. And who believe in what (is) sent down to you and what was sent down before you, and are firm believers in the hereafter. Those on guidance from their Lord are the successful.”

After twelve years of recitals and playing prophet, with some 90 surahs having failed to engender belief, there

were less than 20 Muslims being lied to on this day. There was no book and the guidance had been reprehensible. Belief would be in the unseen because there had been no credible evidence. All the while, the Lord demanded capitulation through prostrations, disgorging of money to his cause – jihad – which he would soon demand. And since his threatened Day of Doom was essential to his battle against God, Muslims must believe that flesh will be tantalized by pedophilia and tormented in furnaces while believing that this same horrendous message had been revealed before.

But since too few people were sufficiently ignorant and irrational, indeed, gullible, it had not gone well. So now, al-Lahu would cast aspersions against his slaves, such that they would have to compete to prove their loyalty.

*Quran 002.006-13* “Lo! Verily, those who disbelieve, is same to them whether you warn them or not, they will not believe. Al-Lahu has set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing and on their vision a veil. And for them a great punishment. And of the people who say, “We believe in il-Lahi and in the Last Day, they are not believers. They seek to deceive al-Laha and those who believed and not they deceive except themselves and they know not. In their hearts a disease. So al-Lahu has increased their disease. And for them a painful punishment because they used to lie.

And when it is said to them, do not spread corruption in the earth, they say, ‘We are only reformers.’ Beware, lo, verily, they, themselves, are the ones who spread corruption but they know not.

And when it is said to them, ‘Believe as the people believed,’ they say, ‘Should we believe as the fools believed?’ Beware, lo, verily, they, themselves are the fools, but they know not.”

Cognizant that these are the Lord’s first words out of the initial recital of the Islamic Era, following all of the embarrassing failures in KaabaVille, the first Muslims were a house divided. These disbelievers were all former Muslims. Al-Lahu said he sealed their hearts and ears, veiling their eyes, but would nonetheless punish them

severely, even if they professed allegiance. And that is because, having noted the complete failure of Islam in Petra, with the move to Yathrib, they were reformers. But no matter how absurd it is to believe the Quran or worship Satan as if he were God, Islam cannot be reformed. It was all sent down to inspire the most ignorant and immoral to exterminate humankind and that would continue unabated until the Day of Doom. Therefore, the least foolish of the foolish were called foolish by the most foolish.

Now, the War of Words is waged between al-Lahu and the biggest threat to him – renegade slaves.

*Quran 002.014-20* “And when they meet those who believed they say, ‘We believed.’ But when they are alone with *shayatin* | their evil ones, they say, ‘Lo, we (are) with you. We were only joking and mocking.’ Al-Lahu mocks at them, turning the joke against them, and prolongs them in their transgression. They wander blindly.

Those, the ones who bought astraying for the guidance, so not profited their commerce and they were not guided. Their example (is) like example of the one who kindled a fire then when it illuminated what (was) around him, al-Lahu took away their light and left them in darknesses not they see. Deaf, dumb, blind, so they not will not return.

Or like a rainstorm from the sky in it darknesses and thunder and lightning. They put their fingers in their ears from the thunderclaps (in) fear (of) death. And al-Lahu the One Who encompasses the disbelievers. The lightning almost snatches away their sight. Whenever it flashes for them, they walk in it and when it darkens on them, they stand. And if al-Lahu had willed, He would certainly have taken away their hearing and their sight. Lo! Verily, al-Laha on every thing All-Powerful.”

Satan was vulnerable. After nearly a hundred soul-crushing surahs claiming that he was God, no one believed him – not even those who confessed otherwise. And so, he would try a new approach. If words wouldn’t work, swords might. He would obliterate man. Seduction would give way

to slaughter. Islam was resurrected. But we are now jumping ahead in the Lord's story.

Returning to the 11<sup>th</sup> surah, these revisionist narratives remain as pathetic as they were transparent.

***Quran 011.040*** “Till when came Our command and the oven overflowed. We said, ‘Load in it of each kind a pair, two, and your family, except who has preceded against him the word and whoever believed.’ And not believed with him, except a few.”

According to Yahowah and science, the flood was initiated after a deep upwelling of seawater, which we now know was the result of an asteroid strike, leaving the Burckle Crater. But according to the un-god, the deluge overflowed the “oven.”

Yahowah instructed Noah to bring a male and female of every species into the Ark, which was reduced to “two” in the Quran. And according to Yah, there were 8 aboard the Ark, but with Allah, one son was AWOL at his discretion. There were also “believers,” even though “none believed with him, but a few.” And that is odd since Nuh admitted that he would be wrong if he determined who should go along for the ride.

***Quran 011.041-43*** “And he said, ‘Embark therein, in the name of al-Lahi its course and its anchorage. Lo, *Rabbi* | my Lord verily oft-forgiving, most merciful.’ (*Tafsir Al-Tabari, Vol. 12, Page 43*)

So it sailed with them on waves like mountains. And Nuh called out to his son. And he was in apart. ‘O my son. Embark with us and not be with the disbelievers.’

He said, ‘I will betake myself to a mountain (that) will save me from the water.’ He said, ‘No protector today from the Command of al-Lahi except whom He has mercy.’ And came in between them the waves, so he was among the drowned.”

Muslims must believe they embarked in the name of al-Lahi when that name wouldn't be known for millennia. Moreover, the Rabbi who didn't want anyone to believe so that he could roast them all, is merciful. Then for giggles,

Nuh's Ark had a course to navigate and an anchor – whatever for? Then, according to the translators of *The Noble Quran*, evidence that the “Lord is oft-forgiving of those he is drowning and will punish” is explained in volume 12 of Al-Tabari.

With the ship suddenly afloat, riding mountainous waves, Nuh invited his son aboard which seems incredulous. But the wayward child chose a mountain instead and was swept away. Then with nary a word for his departed son, it was time to afford the Earth and Sky anthropomorphic qualities. They were slaves, after all...

*Quran 011.044* “And it was said, ‘O Earth, swallow up your water, and O Sky, withhold.’ And the water subsided, and was fulfilled the Command. And it rested on al-Judiyi. And it was said, ‘Away with *al-Zalimina* | the brutal, cruel, and inhuman, wrongful oppressors, and inequitable exploiters.’”

Oddly, there was no command given to the “oven.” Allah dispensed with every meaningful lesson Yahowah had offered and then forgot to deploy the “anchor.” But we know that upon crashing on “Judi,” there would be no more Muslims – the *al-Zalimina* | the brutal, cruel, and inhuman, wrongful oppressors, and inequitable exploiters were gone.

After the storm, Nuh and his Lord engaged in some snappy dialogue...

*Quran 011.045-49* “And Nuh called to his Lord and said, ‘O Rabbi! Lo! My son of my family and verily, Your promise true. And You the most just of the judges.’

He said, ‘O Nuh! Lo! He not of your family. Verily, his deed other than righteous. So do not ask of Me what you not have of it any knowledge. Lo! I warn you, lest you be of the ignorant.’

He said, O *Rabbi* | my Lord! Lo! Verily, I seek refuge in You from asking You that of which I have no knowledge. And unless You forgive me and have mercy on me, I will be among the losers.’

It was said, ‘O Nuh! Come down with peace from Us and blessings on you and on the nations from those with you. But nations

**We will grant their pleasures, but then will touch and afflict them from Us painful punishment.'**

**This is from the news of the unseen We reveal to you. Not you were knowing it and not your people from before this. So be patient. Lo, the end (is) for *al-Muttaqun* | the God-Conscious and fearing."**

Quranic Nuh was distracted by the death of his son and then revels in remembrance that his Lord's promise (to kill his son) was true. And killing the lad proved that the Rabbi was the most just of judges. So, rather than console his intrepid captain, the Rabbi says that Nuh's son was not part of his family – which would be another miracle of the Quran. Then further grieving the despondent father, "Me" says that his dead child was an unrighteous loser for whom a painful punishment awaits. And to add insult to agony, the Lord warns the man who built the ship that he is so ignorant, he should not talk to him anymore. So, the man who surfed the mountainous waves turned to mush and apologized to the un-god who took the life of his non-son.

And then adding conflict to contradiction, after threatening Nuh, the Lord invites him to disembark in peace and with blessings. We are told that nations disembarked, drowning was a "pleasure," and there would be a "painful torment in the end." That is the news from the unknown.

Without a sensible transition, an imagined myth followed a stolen and twisted tale. It was all in an unpaid day's work for the Messenger of Allah.

*Quran 011.050-52* "To Ad their brother Hud. He said, 'O my people, worship al-Laha! Not for you any *ilahin* | god other than Him. Not you but inventors. O my people I ask no reward for it. My reward is only from Him who created me. Have you then no sense? And O my people, beg your Lord to forgive and repent to Him. He will send the sky upon you in abundance, and add strength to your strength. So do not turn away as *mujrim* | guilty polytheists.'"

The fictitious brother Hud was giving the mythical Ad the same speech. And that's a problem because it was a regurgitated version of the Never-Ending Argument.

Nonetheless, the story of Nuh and his international supertanker continued by informing us that Ham made the boat and that he had a brother, Yam. Yam is the unnamed son mentioned in Quran 11:42. And then...

*Tabari 1:360* "The first animal to be put aboard was the ant, and the last the donkey. When Nuh brought the donkey in, Iblis (the Devil) attached himself to its tail, so that it could not lift its legs. Nuh started to say, 'Woe to you. Go in.' The donkey rose but was unable to move. Nuh said, 'Woe to you. Go in even if Satan is with you.'

It was a slip of the tongue, but when Nuh said it, Satan let the donkey proceed. It went in, and Satan went in with it. Nuh said, 'How did you get in here with me?' Satan replied, 'You cannot escape from having me on board.' Satan stayed in the boat's rear."

The reason for the Satanic slip is because Muhammad's most embarrassing moment, the Satanic Verses, was called a slip of the lip. He said that Satan put words in his mouth when he acknowledged Petra's pagan idols in return for a bribe. This story was designed to drag O Nuh down to his level. Then, straight out of Muhammad's warped mind, we learn...

*Tabari 1:360* "Nuh also carried along Adam's corpse, making it a barrier between the women and men."

Since they were married and from the same family, why? And since Adam died in 3094 BCE, and the flood commenced in 2370 BCE, there would not have been a corpse left. But let's not let reality interrupt a bad story...

*Tabari 1:360* "They boarded the boat on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Rajab and they left on Ashura Day, therefore all people should fast on Ashura. Before the Flood, two sons were reportedly born to Nuh who both perished. One was called Canaan. He was drowned in the flood."

Muhammad cleverly included the name of a pagan goddess and made her veneration seem religious. But for



those who do not know, ‘Asherah was the Sumerian, Assyrian, and Phoenician Goddess celebrated as the Queen of Heaven and the Mother of God for whom Christians venerate as Mary, the mythical mother of the misnomer Jesus. Also known as Ishtar, she gave her name to Easter. She is denounced throughout the Prophets by Yahowah because she is associated with the Satanic influence of *Ba'al* | the Lord. In particular, *‘Elyah* | Elijah won a lively debate against her prophets.

None the wiser, Muhammad enshrined the Fast of ‘Ashura on the 10<sup>th</sup> of Muharram, prescribing it upon Muslims long before Ramadan. And this is because Jews observed it, and he was already stealing their scriptures to fill out his Quran. This sordid tale is related by “Imam Bukhari on the authority of Ibn ‘Abbas that when the Prophet came to Madinah he found the Jews observed the fast of ‘Ashura. He enquired about it from them and was told that it was the day on which God had delivered the Children of Israel from the enemy and Moses used to keep a fast on it as an expression of gratitude to the Almighty. The Prophet remarked that “Moses has a greater claim upon me than upon you,” and he fasted on that day and instructed his followers to do the same.” That was as invalid as it was pagan, making this the religion of Dumb and Dumber.

It is also mentioned in “Sahih Muslim that it is a most important day. On this day God had delivered Moses and his followers and drowned Pharaoh and his men. Moses fasted on it in thanksgiving. Imam Bukhari adds that it is related by Abu Bishr: “We also keep fast as a token of respect to Moses.”

Asherah is not mentioned in the Towrah but is, instead, condemned in the Prophets. As for the rest of Muhammad’s diatribe, Noach had three sons, not two, and neither of them predeceased their father. Their names were Ham, Shem, and Japheth. And as for Canaan, since it was the name of what became Yisra’el circa 2000 BCE, this suggests that he did not drown in 2400 BCE. But no one is accusing Muhammad of being smart.

Consider *Tabari I:360*... “All the forefathers between Noah and Adam were in the state of Islam.”

Do you suppose the non-prophet got the order mixed up, placing Noah before Adam and the state of Islam before the State of Israel?

*Tabari I:360* “The ark carried them around the entire Earth in six months. It did not come to rest anywhere until it came to the Sacred Territory of Mecca and Medina.” We should have guessed. “However, it did not enter the Sacred Territory but circled around for a week.” Circumnavigation must have preceded circumambulation.

“The House built by Adam was lifted up, so that it was not submerged – the inhabited House with the Black Stone.” Why not? We’ve come this far; what’s wrong with global navigation during a regional flood or with the journey ending in a Wadi in Arabia after going in circles?

*Tabari I:361* “The oven with the water boiling that Allah made as sign between Himself and Nuh was the oven of stone that belonged to Eve... On Friday, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Rajab it took off. It passed the House, which had been lifted up by Allah so it would not be submerged. Nuh circumnavigated it seven times. It then went to Yemen and returned.” Ar-Rahman lived in Yemen with the Jews celebrating Asherah Day so Muhammad didn’t want to leave him out. And it was nice to see the oven was boiling the water for the flood, ensuring that it would be painful.

*Tabari I:361* “The eras were: from the Flood to the Fire of Abraham, from the Fire of Abraham to the Mission of Joseph, from the Mission of Joseph to the Mission of Moses, from the Mission of Moses to the Reign of Solomon, from the Reign of Solomon to the Mission of Jesus, and from the Mission of Jesus, to when the Messenger of Allah was sent.”

All this time, I thought that the story began with creation and led to Adam in the Garden. And I wasn’t aware that ‘Abraham’s claim to fame was fire, but what do I know? I’ve only written two volumes about him based on what Yahowah reveals, so I’ll have to defer to Muhammad.

In trying to clear things up, Joesph was sold into slavery – he did not have a mission. And what about the Covenant since it is the most discussed topic in *Bare'syth* / Genesis? There was no mention of the enslavement of the Children of Yisra'el, which I would have thought would have been an Islamic favorite, their liberation, or the revelation of the Towrah among the hallmarks of the eras. And are we to believe that Yahowah's beloved, His Firstborn, the Messiah, King, and Savior, Dowd is of no account? Why mention Solomon when his reign ended so horribly in pagan religiosity – unless it is professional courtesy? Is there to be no mention of Yahuwdah or Yisra'el in Allah's timeline? Why include Jesus when he never existed? Now, as for the sending of the Messenger of Allah, who can argue with that based upon all we have read?



11

Reign of Tyrants

*The Prophet said, 'If a Muslim discards his religion, kill him.'*  
*Bukhari:V4B52N260*

Before unwrapping the Islamic version of Abraham, there was an insightful episode that transpired after the flood but before the patriarch's journey from Ur to the Promised Land. It involves the birth of Babel and the confusion attributed to institutionalizing the commingling of religion and governance – which is germane to Islam.

*Tabari II:49* “Most of the earlier sages have said that Abraham was born during the era of Nimrod bin Cush, while most historians say that Nimrod was an official of Azdahaq. Some have asserted that Nuh was sent to Nimrod, against Babylon. We have been told – though Allah knows best – that Dahhak was Nimrod and that Abraham was born during his days, and that Nimrod was his master who wanted to burn him.”

I beg to differ with the Muslim sages. But since nothing they have said thus far has made any sense, why start now? I suppose you'd like to know who Azdahaq, Nimrod, and Dahhak are and why they were playing with fire.

While Nimrod is mentioned in the Towrah, I'll defer to the Muslims with regard to Azdahaq. They say... *Tabari II:3* “Qarishat was tyrannical. One day he became engrossed in thought...Allah transformed him into Azdahaq. He had seven heads and was the one who lived on the highest mountain in Iran. All the historians, both Arab and Persian, claim that he ruled over every clime and that he was a wicked sorcerer.”

So, with that cleared up, let's see what the Islamic scholars have to say about Dahhak, whom they believe to be Nimrod. *Tabari II:3* "Dahhak reigned for one thousand years after Jam – but Allah knows better. He ruled over all the earth, displaying tyranny and oppression. He killed excessively and was the first to enact the punishments of crucifixion and mutilation."

I don't know as much about mutilation as do the Muslims who thought it a religious duty to dismember Jewish children while forcing their parents to watch on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, but crucifixion was developed by the Assyrians and perfected by the Romans. While no one has ruled over the entire Earth, there has been an unending stream of tyrants – of which Muslims are experts.

*Tabari II:3* "He was the first to levy tithes [religious tax] and to mint dirhams." Not so, but I'm not sure it matters to the mythology of Islam. However, if we are to believe that Dahhak was Nimrod, the great Babylonian king, he was a murdering tyrant.

He was also a scoundrel. According to the archeological evidence, Nimrod and his wife, 'Asherah / Astarte, invented the pagan practices that grew to become the basis of Egyptian, Greek, and Roman mythology. His Mystery Babylon religion influenced Hinduism, Judaism, Christianity, and Islam.

Nimrod is credited with building the temples, hiring clerics, and establishing rituals. He was among the first to fleece the flock and control a large population through a religious scam. Muhammad would have looked up to Nimrod as a role model – or perhaps been jealous...

*Tabari II:3* "It is said that there were two ganglia growing out of his shoulders, which caused pain. It became so intense he would anoint them with the brains of human beings. For this purpose he killed two men each day and anointed his ganglia with their brains. When he did, the pain would abate."

I'm pleased there is a cure for ganglia. Now all we need is a cure for Islam, for it, too, consumes men's brains.

*Tabari II:4* "A commoner in Babylon rebelled against him. He set up a war banner and many people rallied. When Dahhak heard this he was alarmed and sent the following message: 'What is the matter? What do you want?' The man replied, 'Do you not say that you are the ruler of the world, and that the world belongs to you?'"

As a fellow megalomaniac, scam artist, and terrorist, Dahhak / Nimrod served to make Muhammad's life seem sane, I suppose. So, let's compare the description we have just read to what Muhammad had to say about himself...

*Bukhari:V1B7N331* "The Prophet said, 'I have been given five things which were not given to anyone else. Allah made me victorious with terror. The Earth was made for me... Booty was made lawful for me yet it was not lawful for anyone else. I was given the right of intercession on the Day of Doom. Every Prophet used to be sent to his nation only, but I have been sent to all mankind.'"

Back in 2002, when I first wrote and published *Prophet of Doom*, the printed and online presentations of this Hadith all read "terror." But after having cited the Hadith during many radio programs and in debates, then posting *Prophet of Doom* online, an enterprising Islamic apologist copyedited his "prophet" and changed "terror" to "awe" in the online versions managed by MSA – Muslim Student Association, which then cross fed into the others. It still reads "terror," however, in printed publications. So, one way to "disprove" this review of the Islamic scriptures is to change them.

Now that I have your attention, let's return to the story... *Tabari II:3* "The rebellious man said, 'Let your thirst be for all the world and not only for us, for you only kill our people.'" Yes, there was a happier time in which Muslims only killed Muslims. Now they reach out and touch everyone.

*Tabari II:3* "Dahhak / Nimrod agreed and ordered that the two men slain each day would be divided among all people, not from just one nation."

*Tabari II:3* “Dahhak was Nimrod and Abraham was born during his era.”

*Tabari II:6* “Dahhak had been a rebel who had seized the people of the land with witchcraft and deceit and had completely terrified them with the two serpents which had been on his shoulders.” Perhaps “completely terrified” should be softened to “had unintentionally startled them.”

Let’s compare the Dahhak / Nimrod duo, which we are told are one and the same with another inseparable duo, Muhammad and his pet Snake. From the recitals...

*Quran 003.149-50* “O you who believe, if you obey, those who disbelieve will retreat and you will not retreat as losers. And We will cast *ru’ba* | terror into the hearts of the disbelievers because they associated partners, friends, and coworkers with Il-Lahi, which is contrary to what He sent down under His authority. So their refuge (will be) the Fire – the evil and wretched abode of the disbelievers.”

*Quran 004.089* “They wish that you reject Faith, as they have *kafar* | disbelieved, and thus that you all become equal. So take not from them allies or friends until they emigrate in the Way of al-Lahi. And if they turn back and become apostates, seize them and kill them wherever you find them.”

*Quran 004.142* “Surely the hypocrites deceive al-Laha, and He deceives them.”

*Bukhari:V7B71N661* “Magic was worked on Allah’s Apostle and he was bewitched so that he began to imagine doing things which in fact, he had not done.”

Muslims, that is your god and his messenger. Own them or leave them. One indistinguishable pair claimed to be god and prophet; the other a witch and tyrant.

*Tabari II:3* “Dahhak / Nimrod built a city in Babylon called Harb (War). He made Nabateans his couriers. The people were subjected to every kind of pressure, and he slew young boys.”

There never was a city in Babylon because Babylon was a city. *Harb* | War was common, but it was not a town.

The Nabateans came much later, something Muhammad ought to have known since Petra had been their capital.

In continuing with the similarities between Nimrod and Muhammad, you should know that the non-prophet pressured Arabs to submit to Islam. Those who didn't were slain. *Bukhari:V4B52N260* "The Prophet said, 'If a Muslim discards his religion, kill him.'" Some would consider that "coercive pressure."

In upcoming volumes of Tabari's *History* and in Ishaq's *Sira* we will be regaled with Hadith showing Muhammad murdering young boys. In one shameful episode, he decapitated an entire community, slaughtering every Jewish boy over the age of twelve. The Muslim historians are making up these Nimrod myths in order to make Muhammad's murderous behavior appear like the other "great" tyrants of history.

To give this tall tale a religious slant, the Traditions wove Noah into the plot. This plagiarized, albeit twisted, account proclaims... *Tabari II:11* "Shem, the son of Noah was the father of the Arabs, the Persians, and the Greeks; Ham was the father of the Black Africans; and Japheth was the father of the Turks and of Gog and Magog who were cousins of the Turks."

Shem was the progenitor of the Jews, also, which makes the Islamic hatred of them hypocritical. But it is telling that Muhammad left them out of his list. Calling Shem the father of the Persians and the Greeks is not only inaccurate considering their ethnic diversity, Japheth was associated with the Ionian Greeks And while Magog was listed as one of Japheth's sons, Gog was not. Neither the Canaanites nor the Egyptians were black, and they were listed as sons of Ham.

Then after being told... *Tabari II:11* "Noah slept with his genitals exposed," we learn: *Tabari II:14* "Noah prayed that the prophets and apostles would be descended from Shem and kings would be from Japheth. He prayed that the African's color would



change so that their descendants would be slaves to the Arabs and Turks.” I wonder if Louis Farrakhan knows this. Probably not – he was too busy creating a religion based upon anti-Semitism and selling it under the guise of Islam, ignorant of the fact that Muslims enslaved Africans.

We have finally arrived at the real point of the Nimrod stories: *Tabari II:18* “Nimrod was the son of Cush bin Canaan bin Ham bin Noah. He was the lord of Babylon and of Abraham.”

*Bare'syth* / Genesis 10, commonly called the Table of Nations, is where this list of names was derived. It reveals that Ham was one of Noah's three sons and that he was the father of Canaan. However, Canaan's sons were Sidon and Heth. They were associated with the Jebusites, Amorites, and Hivites among others – but not Babylon or Nimrod. It was Cush, Canaan's brother, who begat Nimrod. I share this with you for several reasons. First, to appear Godly, Muhammad remains dependent upon usurping the credibility of the Torah. Second, Muhammad could not read and his memory was poor, which is why he got things all twisted up. Third, if Muhammad couldn't remember a few sentences and recall a relatively short list of names, it would be irrational to believe that he could remember one surah much less many of them. Fourth, Muhammad had no concept of time. Nimrod died centuries before 'Abraham was born. And fifth, Muhammad told us that Canaan died in the flood, so he is contradicting himself.

The actual history of the city-states of Babylon, Nineveh, and Ur is fascinating. This is where the stylus first met the tablet. It is out of the land of the Babylonians, Assyrians, and Chaldeans that recorded history began. It was here that the first laws were written, the first business was conducted, the first armies marched, the first students were taught, and religion was institutionalized.

Their sermons and swords ultimately shaped the world – even unto our present day. Islam was derived in part from

an offshoot of the religious scam concocted by Nimrod in Babylon. The religion in Ur, from which ‘Abraham fled, was based upon a derivative masculine moon deity named “Sin.” Moon-god shrines like the Ka’aba were erected to him throughout the region with rites that mirrored those invented in Babylon.

The people of the Fertile Crescent turned the sun, moon, and stars into gods and exported them at sword point. The constellations and planets were studied, and astrologists began the occult religions equating their movements to human behavior. This was the first time the masses were subjected to the will of cleric and king by way of divine right. It would not be the last.

Many of Catholicism’s rituals, festivals, and doctrines were derived from Nimrod. The devotion to the virgin with child, priests as intermediaries between god and man, and the celebration of Christmas, Lent, and Easter are but a few examples of religious trappings from Babylon.

I share this with you not to expose Catholicism’s foundations, nor turn this into a mere history lesson, but so you might understand the nature of these Islamic religious traditions better. Up to this point, all we have had to work with is reason and internal contradiction to decide if Muhammad was telling the truth when he recast the Genesis accounts of creation, and then repurposed Adam, Satan, and Noah. Yes, they were incriminating, full of contradictions, and inaccuracies. And yes, Muhammad’s agenda of making his otherwise meaningless life and surroundings seem important and his own rather unprophet-like behavior seem religious was always transparent. But now we have a new tool: history.

Just as the Septuagint and the Dead Sea Scrolls disprove Allah’s assertion that the Jews corrupted the Towrah and Prophets, the clay tablets of Ur, Babylon, and Nineveh prove that Muhammad lied when he tried to

reshape Abraham into a compatriot of Nimrod. And this lie is not without consequence. If Abraham was not as Allah claims, the Quran disintegrates. Abraham is the lone, thin string that connects Islam to the pilfered stories Muhammad was perverting. And without the Towrah, all that is rational and reasonable in the Quran evaporates, and Islam with it.

Abraham's story is repeated thirty times in the Quran in fifteen different surahs. We hear Adam's tale of woe four times. Noah was a crowd pleaser; the mocked messenger makes thirty appearances in thirty different surahs. You just can't get enough death and destruction for Allah. That's why Lowt, 'Abraham's nephew and a relatively minor character in the Towrah, stars no fewer than fifteen times. He, too, was recast as Allah's Messenger. The people didn't obey, so wham – fire and brimstone.

Moses, the great liberator, prophet, and miracle worker, was the most frequently named character in Allah's book, with a stunning 500 appearances in the replacement religion. The longest surah, the 2<sup>nd</sup>, was dedicated to the golden calf the Israelites foolishly crafted in the wilderness. The 10<sup>th</sup> surah is called “Jonah,” who was also a false prophet. The 12<sup>th</sup> is named after and preoccupied with “Joseph.” The 14<sup>th</sup> is dedicated to the revisionist “Abraham.” The 17<sup>th</sup> is named after the Lefties and is devoted to the “Children of Israel.” The 19<sup>th</sup> derives its name from “Mary,” the supposed mother of the mythical misnomer *Iesa* | Jesus. The 21<sup>st</sup> is dedicated to the Hebrew “Prophets.” Only one is named for Muhammad and just one bears the name of his first god, “Ar-Rahman.” “Noah” has a surah named in his honor, but so do the “Pen,” “Jinn,” “Signs of the Zodiac,” the “Sun,” and “Moon.”

Without the rabbinical interpretations of the Towrah and Prophets, the Quran would be a very thin book. Detached from its influence, Islam loses most of its religious trappings. This is the reason Muslims are so

insistent that the God of Adam, Noah, and Moses and the god of the Quran are the same. For if they are not, Islam's reliance on the Hebrew text becomes an insurmountable liability rather than the religion's lone asset.



As we turn the page, we are confronted with some rather astonishing Nimrod fairytales. It must have been painful for a historian like Tabari to insert these randomly in his stilted transition from Noah to Abraham. I'm surprised that he even presents them at all, but nonetheless, they are there, and thus we must deal with them.

But before we jump back into Muhammad's polluted wadi of insane notions, let's consider the source he sought to recast in his image. That story begins in *Bare'syth* / Genesis 10 and then transitions into the 11<sup>th</sup> chapter...

**“Kuwsh** (*wa Kuwsh* – typically transliterated Cush, Noah's grandson by way of *Cham* – Passionately Idolatrous Sun Worshiper) **fathered** (*yaland*) **Nimrod** (‘*eth Nimrod* – Rebellious Son). **He was dishonorable and contemptible** (*huw' chahal* – he was proud and profane, defiled and diseased, polluted and harmful, dishonorable, albeit common; from *chalah* – diseased and sickening (hifil perfect)) **as a result of** (*la*) **being** (*hayah*) **a powerful politician and heroic warrior** (*gibowr* – a mighty military and prominent political individual with the ability to fight, who prevailed in his quest for supremacy by becoming an influential and impetuous societal leader) **in the region** (*ba ha 'erets* – in the land).” (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 10:8)

As an indictment of patriotism, politics, and the military, Nimrod was considered contemptible, expressly because he was “a powerful politician and heroic warrior.” God disdains what men respect.

**“He would (*huw’ hayah*) prominently and impetuously, powerfully and militantly (*gibowr* – fight mightily to establish his political influence) hunt his prey (*tsayd* – killing animals as a hunter in pursuit of game, used metaphorically to depict someone who pursues the life of another in order to destroy it; from *tsuwd* – to stalk and victimize, capture and control, ensnare and kill) in direct opposition to (*la paneh* – as an assault against and attack upon the presence of) Yahowah (*Yahowah*).**

**Therefore (*‘al ken* – for this reason) it was said (*‘amar*), ‘The nature of (*ka*) Nimrod (*Nimrod* – Rebellious Son) was to prominently and impetuously, powerfully and militantly (*gibowr*) stalk, capture, control, and victimize his prey (*tsayd* – acted as a hunter pursuing game by killing animals; from *tsuwd* – to stalk and victimize, capture and control, ensnare and kill) as an assault against and attack upon the very presence of (*la paneh*) Yahowah (*Yahowah*).’” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 10:9)**

I am surprised we don’t find this line in the Quran. Nimrod was the exemplar of Muhammad.

Nimrod was also the first king of Babylon. He was proud and profane, militant and political, and therefore typical of his time. By comparison to Noah, one preserved life, and the other pursued and destroyed it. One serves as a dependable guide to Heaven, the other to Hell. One represents Yahowah and the other Allah.

According to the Babylonian religion, during the Vernal Equinox, while Nimrod was out hunting, he was mauled and killed by a wild boar. His Queen, Astarte, wept for forty days, taking just enough time away from her sobbing to become impregnated by Bel, the Lord, via one of the Sun’s rays. Nine months later, she became the Queen of Heaven and the Mother of God as the Virgin with Child, when Tammuz, the Son of the Sun, was born on the Winter Solstice (then December 25<sup>th</sup>).

In this way, Christianity got its Lord, Easter, its ham, Lent, Sunday, Christmas, the Queen of Heaven, the Mother of God, the Virgin and Child, the Trinity, its Cross (the sign of Tammuz), and of course a dying and resurrected ‘Son of God’ with a birthday on the Winter Solstice. And Islam found the inspiration behind its first religious holiday – Ashura Day. Why invent a new religion when all one has to do is dress up an old one with new outfits and names?

And we are just getting started with Islam because the Quran’s reliance upon, and integration of, the Talmud’s interpretations of the Towrah is the epitome of *babel* – especially as they are commingled with pagan lore to confound Muslims...

**“So (wa) this came to be (hayah) the beginning of (re’shyth – the initiation of the process, the starting point, as well as the first fruit and first child of) his kingdom (mamlakah huw’ – his empire, realm, royal rule, and government) of Babel | Babylon / Confusing Corruption and Commingling (Babel – Babylonia, ‘Gate of the Lord God,’ to confuse by mixing together, to corrupt by commingling; a compound of *ba* – with and *bel* – the Lord Bel, god of Babel, and the basis of Bible).**

**It included (wa) ‘Arek (‘Arek – Prolonged Self-Reliance), ‘Akad (‘Akad – Subtle, Deceitful, and Treacherous Deceptions), and Kalneh (wa Kalneh – Ignominious, Shameful, and Lowly) in the land (ba ha ‘erets) of Shin’ar (Shin’ar – Sumer which became Babylonia in Mesopotamia along the shores of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers).” (Bare’syht / Genesis 10:10)**

Babel epitomizes everything that is *ra’* | wrong with man. Yahowah wants us to come out of “*babel* – the confusing and confounding mixing together of religious ideas.” He does not want us to live our lives “*ba Bel* – with the Lord” or attribute a *Babel* | Bible to Him.

We should reject the most *babel* of books and religions – the Quran and Islam. In the annals of human history, no other religious text has been as reliant upon intermixing and commingling the accounts of others, then corrupting them with their own agenda, to confound and confuse so many. The Quran personifies Babel.

**“From that territory (*min ha ‘erets ha huw’*), he went out to (*yatsa’* – went forth and came upon) ‘Ashuwr (*‘Ashuwr* – Assyria, named in honor of the god, Ashur, the Lord of the Assyrian pantheon, meaning most gracious, a warrior and conqueror). He built (*wa banah*) Nynowah (*Nynowah* – Nineveh, Refuge of the Fleeing Ninus, the Rebellious Son, Nimrod), Rachobowth (*Rachobowth* – the Open Way and Broad Path), and Kelah (*wa ‘eth Kelah* – Finished, to perish unable to prevail even though physically strong).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 10:11)**

*‘Ashuwr* | Ashur was depicted with eagle wings and arrows, set into the center of a solar disc. This has become the symbol of the President of the United States. It was also adopted by the Nazis. Roman legions slaughtered and enslaved under this sign. The story continues...

**“Now it came to exist that (*wa hayah*) the entire (*kol*) region (*ha ‘erets*) had one (*‘echad* – a certain, singular, and unique) language (*saphah* – way of speaking and means of communicating), so (*wa*) the words (*dabarym*) were the same (*‘echad* – closely related and associated; based upon *‘achawah* – shared common characteristics). (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 11:1)**

**Then it came to pass (*wa hayah*) as they migrated (*ba nasach hem* – as they set out and traveled) toward the east (*min qedem*), they discovered (*wa matsa’*) a valley (*biqa’ah*) in the region (*ba ha ‘erets*) of Shin’ar (*Shin’ar* – Sumer which became Babylonia) and settled there (*wa yashab shem*).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 11:2)**

Mankind's transition from hunter-gatherers to urban living dates to 3900 BCE, which is shortly after the exile from 'Eden. The earliest evidence of writing dates to around 2900 BCE, and therefore to the time of the flood. The first alphabet was comprised of graphic depictions of common things, consistent with what we see preserved in the oldest evidence of Paleo-Hebrew. It was after this event that early civilizations transitioned to cuneiform, ostensibly because it was easier to make wedge-like impressions in soft clay than it was to create curved and complex pictographic forms. Also telling, the languages that developed here were precursors to Akkadian, which was as similar to Aramaic as Aramaic is to Hebrew.

We still share a legacy with these people. The Sumerians used a six- / sixty-based counting system. Time, space, and mass were measured in increments of six. For example, there are sixty seconds in a minute, sixty minutes in an hour, two sets of twelve hours in a day, and twelve months in a year. There are also 360 degrees on a compass. As a result, there are 360 degrees in a circle.

I share this because six is the Towrah's designation for man. And this is not only where men would impose their will over other men, it is the place 'Abraham left en route to the Promised Land.

**“And they said (*wa ‘amar*), each individual (*‘iysh*) to (*‘el*) his immoral countrymen (*rea’ huw’* – his loudmouthed and evil public speakers with troubling social, geographic, racial, and religious pontifications, even his harmful neighbors and wicked fellow citizens (written identically to *ra’* – evil, no good, immoral, improper, troubling, and harmful)), ‘Come, I implore you to pay attention to me, choosing to do what I want to be done because I want you to allow me to influence you, all while you ascribe excellence and greatness to me, thereby responding by choosing to praise whatever I believe is worthy of worship (*chab* – I want you to do as**



I dictate (qal – literally, imperative – second-person volition such that the person being influenced agrees, paragogic he – a euphonic honorific directed at the desire of the speaker, cohortative – first-person volition such that this is the will of the nation)). **I want us to make** (*laban* – an expression of my will, let us become spotless and morally pure by consistently whitewashing everything, using the sun to bake (qal imperfect cohortative)) **sun-dried and whitewashed bricks as writing tablets** (*labenah* – mud blocks used in construction or writing hardened by exposure to the sun; from *laban* – white).

**Then I want to continually ignite an offering for the fiery Serpent** (*saraph* – I want to consume it, setting it ablaze with fire as a sacrifice to the snake, the venomous viper who is a majestic six-winged spiritual being comprised of light (qal imperfect cohortative – literal interpretation, ongoing consequence, expressing the will of the speaker)) **so as to approach the place of the Serpent’s radiant light** (*la saraphah* – with regard to and concerning coming near the great conflagration of the venomous snake and its blazing funeral pyre).’

**And so** (*wa*), **the whitewashed and sun-dried bricks and writing tablets** (*labenah* – the white clay slabs used in construction and mud blocks used to memorialize something in writing) **came to actually and continually exist for them** (*hayah la hem* – came to be for them with ongoing implications (qal imperfect)) **as stone, making them dense and rigid** (*la ‘eben* – approaching the nature of rock, and thus impenetrable, and difficult to change).

**And the tar** (*wa ha chemar* – the sticky, slimy, and troublesome hydrocarbon which could be used as an adhesive to bind, viscous tar to trap, a seal to waterproof, or asphalt to pave over) **for a while came to genuinely exist for them** (*hayah la hem*) **as an intoxicating and slimy, troublesome binding agent** (*la chomer* – an initially malleable substance which hardens like cement

that is used in construction as mortar; from *chemer* – partially fermented intoxicants which enrage and torment and *chamar* – a coating which repels the life-giving and sustaining properties of water).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 11:3)

You may recall from a previous chapter that we came to realize how *ra’ah* (راہ) was defined by the direction and order of the letters from which it was comprised. As “man’s view of man,” it epitomizes “a perverse and destructive attitude that leads to depravity and wrongdoing.” It conveys the “wickedness, immorality, and evil” of man, reflecting the human propensity to be “harmful and troubling by corrupting.” This “unfortunate criminal behavior is injurious and disadvantageous,” making mankind “miserable” while creating “distressful and ruinous conditions” that are not conducive to life. So, in a word, the Quran is *ra’ah*.

This is relevant because *rea’*, the word translated as “immoral countrymen,” is not only written identically to “*ra’* – evil and injurious, wicked and wrong, troubling and harmful,” *ra’* is the root of *ra’ah*. Therefore, when we consider the full array of attributes associated with *rea’* / *ra’* / راه, man’s perspective leads to: “loudmouthed and shouting public speakers thundering out a racial and religious message to the society as a whole, to fellow countrymen, which is wrong and corrupting, immoral and improper, and thus injurious to life.” Yahowah had witnessed far too much of this and was now using it as a harbinger of what Islam would become.

The people and leaders were like peas in a pod – as they are today. While beguiled by cleric and king, most people go along willingly as accomplices in their own demise. Affirming this, *chab* is a volitional term. It was scribed to convey the will of the speaker and their audience in the cohortative and imperative – which is to allow him to control them.

**“Then they said (*wa ‘amar*), ‘We want to control you so that you praise what we choose to worship (*hab* – come, we implore you, choosing to do what we want to be done, all while you ascribe excellence and greatness to us (qal imperative paragogic he cohortative)). Let us build for ourselves (*banah la ‘anachnuw* – let’s actually make, continually constructing and establishing, forming for ourselves and our sons) a city with an inner shrine and temple complex (*‘iyr* – a large and fortified population center built around a central and imposing religious edifice) and then (*wa*) a highly valued platform and imposing tower (*migdal* – a grand watchtower of our choosing and an exalted podium for religious worship; from a root meaning to increase in importance, power, and authority, and to rear children who are magnified, all leading to intense grief), such that (*wa*) its top (*ro ‘sh huw’* – its most crucial and uppermost heights, its summit, head, and tip) is in the heavens (*ba ha shamaym* – is in the spiritual realm).**

**And let’s engage, actually creating for ourselves (*‘asah la ‘anachnuw* – let’s act, expending the effort to endeavor to fashion and form for ourselves, manufacturing with ongoing and unfolding implications) a name and reputation (*shem* – a personal and proper name, status, and renown, fame and glory; from *suwm* – to appoint and direct toward, to determine, establish, ordain, and constitute), or otherwise (*pen* – lest) we will be attacked, scattered, and dispersed (*puwts* – we will be overthrown violently and moved chaotically) over the face of the entire region (*‘al paneh kol ha ‘erets* – before the presence of all the realm).”** (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 11:4)

This occurred in Sumer, which was likely the site of First Babylon. The oldest texts from Ur are dated to this time and they claim that a priest became king and oversaw the construction of imposing temples in the center of the city. He attributed the people’s defense to his relationship

with the gods. Further, the king's claims are known to us today because they were inscribed on sun-dried clay tablets. And having pulled away the sands of time, we even have verification that he built the foundations of his tower and temple out of whitewashed bricks and bitumen.

**“So (wa), Yahowah (Yahowah) descended (yarad – moved downward to a lower elevation by diminishing dimensions) for the purpose of (la) observing (ra’ah – seeing and perceiving, examining and showing, understanding and revealing) the city and temple complex (‘eth ha ‘iyar – the large and fortified population center built around a central and imposing religious edifice) and (wa) its imposing tower (migdal – a prominent watchtower, an exalted podium for religious worship, all designed to increase their importance, power, and authority) which, to establish their way (‘asher), the sons of the descendants of ‘Adam (beny ha ‘adam) had built (banah). (Bare’syth / Genesis 11:5)**

**Therefore (wa), Yahowah (Yahowah) declared (‘amar – said and explained, expressed in words), ‘Pay attention (hineh – behold, something important is being conveyed, be observant now, look up, listen carefully to the insights being emphasized, notice the details in this narrative and consider the context because, surely, they can change your perspective): one race (‘am echad – one people, nation, and citizenry) with one way of speaking (saphah ‘echad – one means of forming words and communicating via language) for all of them (la kol hem), considering what they have done (la ‘asah – based upon what they have engaged in and acted upon) is contemptible, reprehensible, and deadly for them (wa zeh chahal hem – this is defiling and desecrating for them, profane and dishonorable, piercing and wounding for them, undermining life while lowering their status by breaking, debasing, and dissolving the promise).**

**So (wa), they are out of control and unrestrained** (*lo' batsar* – they are affected by their ongoing actions, becoming unreachable) **because they (min hem) are doing** (*la 'asah* – are putting into effect and carrying out, engaging in and acting upon) **anything (kol) which** (*'asher* – that as a result of the relationship and to show their way) **they wickedly decide and collectively propose** (*zamam* – they plot and plan with evil intent, they resolve by agreeing together and collectively determine, they imagine, choose, and intend).” (*Bare'syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 11:6)

Through Babel we are reading a prophecy of what Islam has become. And rest assured, God is not a proponent. He is also opposed to a one-world government and a unified religion. The more global we become, the worse man becomes. It is a simple lesson on gang mentality. God knew that individual men and women can be good or bad, but humankind collectively is almost universally bad. Islam is a perfect example.

God did not silence them but instead saw to it that their religious and political messages would remain confusing and confounding – limiting the magnitude of their appeal. As a result, the rhetoric supporting man's religious alternatives remains ignorant and irrational. Religion beguiles those who are unwilling or unable to think for themselves. Considering its popularity, that is a sad commentary on the fallen state of the human condition. It is undeniable with Islam – the dumbest religion ever foisted on humankind – and the most sadistic.

Are you aware that, among the babies murdered by marauding Muslims on 10.07.23, one was placed in an oven and roasted alive? Are you aware that, when they came upon a couple at the music festival, they shot the man twice in the legs, immobilizing him, then turned his face toward his girlfriend who they gang raped and then peed on. Before killing her, they cut off her breasts and played

with them as if they were toys. Islam is worse than Babel – and it was so bad, Yahowah intervened to constrain it.

God turned their tactics against them...

**“Come now, I implore you of your own freewill, because I want you to pay attention to Me and then to act, choosing to do what I would like done** (*chab* – of your own volition I’d like you to respect Me, choosing to communicate your response, ascribing value to what I’m offering so that you allow Me to influence you (*qal* – genuinely, imperative – second-person volition which makes this our choice, paragogic *he* – a euphonic honorific directed at the desire of the speaker, cohortative – conveying the will and desire of the speaker)): **Let’s choose to go down, temporarily diminishing an aspect of ourselves** (*yarad* – descending by lowering ourselves, reducing our dimensions (*qal* imperfect cohortative)), **because** (*wa*) **we want to confound** (*balal* – we have decided to compromise and confuse, by mixing and mingling (*qal* imperfect cohortative)) **their ability to communicate** (*shem saphah hem* – their speech and the relative positioning of their language) **so that** (‘*asher*) **they will not listen to** (*lo’ shama’* – they will not hear the pronouncements of) **the individual** (‘*tysh*) **speech** (*saphah* – mouth, lips, and words used to communicate a message) **of their immoral countrymen** (*rea’ huw’* – of their loudmouthed and evil public speakers with their troubling social, racial, and religious pontifications to his neighbors and wicked fellow citizens which are wrong, improper, and harmful).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 11:7)

Religion is the most menacing adversary the world has known – the most deceptive, destructive, deadly, and damning foe in history. If evil had an institutionalized hierarchy listed in order of infamy, it would read: 1) religion, 2) government, 3) military power, 4) patriotism / politics / societal customs and 5) conspiracy theories.

**“So (wa), Yahowah (Yahowah) dispersed and separated** (*phuwts* – scattered so as to exist in multiple places) **them from there** (*hem min sham*) **throughout the region** (*‘al paneh kol ha ‘erets*). **And (wa) they ceased** (*chadal* – they abandoned what they were doing and stopped, giving up and foregoing, refusing and rejecting (*qal imperfect*)) **the process of building** (*la banah* – constructing and establishing) **the city with an inner shrine and temple complex** (*‘iyr* – the large and fortified population center built around a central and imposing religious edifice). (*Bare’syth* 11:8)

**As a result** (*‘al ken* – for this reason), **He called and designated it** (*qara’* – summoned and declared it, announced and entitled it) **by its name** (*shem hy’* – by her name, thereby denoting her reputation as), **‘Babel – Confusion and Corruption by Commingling – Babylon** (*Babel* – Babel, Babylon, the capital of Babylonia, to confuse by mixing together, commingling; a compound of *ba* – with and *bel* – lord, serving as the name of the head of the Babylonian pantheon, and therefore “With the Lord”), **because (ky) there (sham) Yahowah (YaHoWaH) mingled and mixed together** (*balal* – confused and confounded by commingling) **the rhetoric** (*saphah* – the way of speaking, the speech and language) **of the entire region** (*kol ha ‘erets*).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 11:9)

*Balal* leads to *babel* in the sense that a jumbled disarray causes confusion – as is the case with Islam and the Quran. The act of “*balal* – commingling confuses.” When things that do not belong together are mixed – such as integrating twisted Towrah stories into the Quran – the resulting concoction is corrupting. To a lesser degree, the same can be said of the Talmud and New Testament.

Islam began as a blending of the pagan beliefs of the Yemenites and Nabateans. When that wore thin, Muhammad paid rabbis to recite their Babylonian Talmud, which he bastardized to make his Quran appear credible.

But even then, the Quran is the epitome of a jumbled text, devoid of chronology and context. As a result, Islam is *Babel* | Confounding by Intermixing.

Continuing to babble, as was Muhammad's propensity, the non-prophet professed... *Tabari II:106* "Nimrod's arrogance and rebelliousness against his Lord went on for a long time – some say four hundred years – in spite of Allah's forbearance with him."

The history is clear. Nimrod's death at a young age begat the myths which were incorporated into the so-called Abrahamic religions – Judaism, Christianity, and Islam – of which the Quran is amalgamated. Allah, however, would not be known for another few thousand years.

Next, the pot calls the kettle black... *Tabari II:106* "Nimrod was ignorant. He was the first tyrant on earth." As a result: "Allah sent gnats against them, and they ate their flesh and drank their blood, and nothing but their bones were left.

But Allah gave Nimrod a single gnat which entered his nostril and went on beating the inside of his head with hammers for four hundred years. The most merciful of his friends was he who bunched up his hands and beat Nimrod's head with them."

So much for "Allah's forbearance with him." Consistency wasn't Muhammad's strong suit. Evidently, Allah was correct when he called his non-prophet forgetful.

According to the non-prophet of the un-god who dispatched the flesh-devouring, blood-sucking, gnats, the nostril bug really made the wee-little-brained tyrant mad...

*Tabari II:107* "Nimrod vowed to seek out Abraham's God. So he took four eagle fledglings and nurtured them on meat and wine so that they grew up tough and strong. Then he tied them to a chest and sat in it. He suspended a piece of meat over them and they flew up trying to reach it. When they had risen high in the sky, Nimrod looked down and beheld the earth.

He saw the mountains crawling below like creeping ants. When they had risen still higher, he looked and saw the earth with



a sea surrounding it. After climbing still higher, he came into a region of darkness and could not see what was above him nor what was below him.

He became frightened and threw the meat down. The eagles followed it, darting downward. When the mountains saw them coming near and heard their noise, they became afraid and almost moved from their places, but did not do so.

As Allah says, ‘Verily they have plotted their plot, and their plot is with Allah, even if their plot were one whereby the mountains should be moved.’” (*Quran 014.046*)

While Hadiths are designed to explain the Quran, this one was counterproductive. And sadly, there was no excuse. These fables were concocted a thousand years after the frivolity of pagan myths had been exposed to reason. And speaking of reason, this depiction of Babel is dated to 2269 BCE and ‘Abraham would not leave Ur or migrate out of Haran and meet Yahowah until 2003 BCE.

With that in mind, let’s examine the mountainous Quranic problem Muhammad was trying to solve. In the 42<sup>nd</sup> verse of the 14<sup>th</sup> surah, Ibrahim, we find the terrorist deity of Islam bragging...

*Quran 014.042-46* “Do not think al-Laha unaware of what the *al-Zalimun* | the cruel and oppressive do. Only He gives them a reprieve to a Day will stare it (the horror) in the eyes. Racing ahead, with their heads raised up, their gaze not returning not towards them and their hearts empty. So warn the mankind of a Day (when) the punishment will come upon them. Then will say those who did wrong, ‘Our Lord, respite us for a little while. We will answer Your call and follow the messengers.’ Had you not sworn from before? Not for you any end.

And you dwelt in the dwellings of those who wronged themselves and it had become clear to you how We dealt with them. So we put forth for you the examples. Verily, they plotted their plots, and their plot was with al-Lahi even if was their plot should move the mountains by it.”

Muhammad needed to come up with a plot that was capable of making the mountains move for the Quran to make sense. The drunken eagle bit was a clever choice.

The surah that claims Allah isn't oblivious proves that he is demonic...

*Quran 014.047-52* “So do not think al-Laha will fail in His promise to His Messengers. Lo! Al-Laha all-Mighty, Owner of Retribution. Day the Earth shall be changed (into) other the Earth, and the heavens, and they will come forth before Lillahi, the One, the Irresistible. You will see *al-mujrimun* | the criminals that Day bound together in chains. Their garments of molten pitch and tar and fire will cover their faces.

So that al-Lahu may reward each soul according to what it has earned. Lo! Al-Laha swiftly reckoning. This, a Message for the mankind, that they may be warned with it, and they may know that only He, *ilahun wahidun* | One God, and that men of understanding may take heed.”

And with that sadistic appeal to masochists, the un-god of Islam dispenses with the niceties of the Covenant and concludes his surah on Islamic Abraham. So, other than fear, why do two billion people worship such a demented deity? Surely, lo, they don't actually believe this.

The Nimrodian Traditions continued to scuttle all remnants of Islam's credibility... *Tabari II:108* “They took off from Jerusalem and they fell down in the Mountain of Smoke. When Nimrod saw that this method would accomplish nothing, he began building the tower – taller and taller. Then he voided excrement through it. Allah seized his building by its foundations and the roof fell down upon them and doom came upon them whence they knew not.” (*Quran 016.026*)

Dare we poke through the excrement and find Allah's little problem? Or do we just chalk this one up to diarrhea of the mouth? We've come this far, why get queasy now? Hold your nose if you must. Verses 22-25 of the 16<sup>th</sup> surah say that non-Muslims are puffed up with pride (probably

from holding their noses) and living in denial. But Allah is on to them like stink on...well, you know what.

But we are getting ahead of Allah's story. This is all being told, from Creation to Doom, for a single purpose: the Snake who left the Garden and fled to the Desert wants Arabs to believe that he is their god – the Lord of the Worlds. To prevail, he must discredit Jews, claim to have authored the Torah he is contradicting, and then recast Yowm Kipurym into Satan's Homecoming. It all reads like the Book of Ezekiel.

After telling us that there were no "angels" associated with Muhammad, we find the worst of them bragging...

***Quran 016.001-2*** "Command of al-Lahi will come so do seek to hasten it. Glorified is He, sublimely exalted above what they associate. He sends down the angels with the inspiration of His Command upon whom He wills of His slaves that warn that He, no god except Me. Fear Me."

Speaking of oneself in third person and first person in the same sentence is a sign of schizophrenia, especially in the context of commanding angels and inspiring slaves while claiming to be a fearsome God. So now, the venomous viper of Islam slips out of first person to claim in third person...

***Quran 016.003-4*** "He created the heavens and the earth in truth. Exalted is He above what they associate. He created the man from *nutfah* | sexual discharge then, behold, he became an obvious opponent and clear adversary."

This is all coming into focus, presenting the Exalted as an egotistical psychopath and narcissist. This Snake has grown too big for his skin.

He just isn't a very smart reptile. Confused over the whole chicken and egg thing, and forgetting that he previously claimed that he created man from "coagulated blood" and "stinking slime," we are amused by the *nutfah*.

However, let it be known that the smallest *nutfah* is capable of contending with All-Mighty al-Lahu. With a threat so small, the Devil cannot be very big.

This Snake coveted cows. It began with the Golden Calf the Israelites made to irritate Yahowah. He would name his most anti-Semitic surah, *Al-Baqara* | The Cow.

*Quran 016.005-8* “And the cows He created them for you. In them is warmth and benefits, and from them you eat. And for you in them beauty when you bring them home and when you take them out. And they carry your loads to a land you could not reach except with great trouble yourselves. Lo, verily, your Rabbi is surely most kind, Rahim. And horses, mules, and donkeys for you to ride and as a beautiful adornment. And He creates what you know not.”

Having never snuggled with a cow, or brought one home, I’m not up to speed with their benefits or beauty. But I know that cows are inept at carrying loads and neither mules or donkeys are adornments. But this we know – there is no shortage of asses around Allah.

When it comes to gods, capriciousness isn’t a desirable attribute, but Snakes are seldom straightforward...

*Quran 016.009* “And upon al-Lahi, the direction, the way, and among them crooked. And if He willed, surely He would have guided you all.”

Allah must demonstrate that he can write at the level of an adult *nutfah* before he can serve as a guide. And he is going to have to be more convincing, because truth be known, his proofs range from pathetic to preposterous...

*Quran 016.010-14* “He, the One Who sends down from the sky water for you. Drink, and from it vegetation which you pasture your cattle. He causes to grow for you with it the crops and the olives and the date palms and the grapes and of every kind of fruits. Lo, verily, in that surely is a sign for a people who reflect. And He has subjected for thou the night and the day and the sun and the moon and the stars, are subservient to His Command. Lo! Verily, in that surely are signs for a people who reason.

And whatever He multiplied for you in the earth of varying colors, lo, verily in that is surely a sign for a people who remember.

*Quran 016.014* And He it (is) the One Who subjected the sea for you eat from it fresh meat, and that you bring forth out of it ornaments to wear them. And you see the ships ploughing through it, that you may seek of His Bounty and that you may be grateful.”

The Serpent says he is Supreme because it rains, we drink, cows eat, and olives, dates, and grapes grow. More incredulous still, day and night, the sun and moon, even the seas, are subjugated and submissive. Even colors, ships, and ornaments as signs requiring gratitude.

Not done embarrassing himself, says the Snake...

*Quran 016.015-17* “He affixed, casting stabilizers into the Earth, mountains standing firm, lest it should shake with you, and rivers and roads that you may be guided. And landmarks. But the stars guide themselves. So, is then He Who creates like the one who creates not? Then will you not mind?”

Geology wasn't among al-Lahi's strong suits, nor was anthropology, since he is crediting himself with building roads. And yes, I know that we dove into this cesspool of Muslim nonsense hoping to find out why the Hadith found in Tabari II:108 was needed to explain *Quran 016.026*. If you recall, after they fell down in the Mountain of Smoke and Nimrod voided his excrement in the tall tower, Allah seized the building and collapsed the room before the doom came upon them unexpectedly. So, I promise that we will get to it before we leave this surah. But how does one look away from a train wreck? This story needs to be told.

However, at some point, I should be able to retire. Allah does a better job condemning himself and destroying Islam than I or anyone else could possibly do. He is easily the ineptest un-god of all time. He is so bad, Allah gives other false gods a bad name.

*Quran 016.018-21* “And if you could count the favors of al-Lahi, you could not count them. Lo! Al-Laha, forgiving, kind. And

**al-Lahu knows what you conceal and what you reveal. Those whom they invoke besides al-Lahi, they have not created anything themselves but were created. Dead, not alive, not living. And not they perceive when they will be resurrected.”**

If you count the favors, you cannot count them, which is proof that the Lord of Punishment is kind. The notion that his spying is more invasive than the Gestapo is proof that he does not trust anyone. And if we are to believe the Inarticulate One, Yahowah didn't create anything, but was instead created by the Serpent. Although, I don't suppose God concurs with the notion that He is dead.

Bodily resurrection is not only impossible, it's counterproductive. Our bodies decay and our corpses disintegrate. There is nothing of value at the conclusion of our mortal lives other than our souls – most of which cease to exist, damning al-Laha's hair-brained scheme...

***Quran 016.022-24*** “Your god one god. But for those who believe not in the hereafter, their hearts deny, and they are arrogant. Undoubtedly, al-Laha knows what they hide and what they disclose. Lo! He does not like the arrogant ones. When it is said to them, ‘What is it your Lord sent down?’

They say, ‘Tales of the ancients, fables from long ago.’ So, they will bear their burdens undiminished on the Day of Resurrection, and also the burdens of those whom they misled without knowledge. Ah, evil, indeed, is that which they will bear.”

Thank God there is only one Islamic *ilah*. There is no denying that he is one too many. And yes, our God is One. You just don't happen to be Him.

The reason evil entities like the Nazis and Soviets, and now Allah, deployed their Gestapo and KGB is to sequester anyone trying to expose their murderous malfeasance. And while the Rabbi's approach to silencing critics cowers most people, it does not work on everyone.

In this case, I'd like to point out that al-Laha just gutted himself. By having the Jews say that their Towrah is

comprised of “fables of the ancients long ago,” the Lord of Delusions has denounced the majority of his Quran because it has been based upon what he now calls “evil.” It is another proof – Allah is a self-incriminating Snake, which is rare among venomous reptiles. They don’t typically inseminate themselves.

Also, by saying that “burdens” are “undiminished” on the “Day of Resurrection,” Satan is denying Yahowah’s and Dowd’s provision through Pesach, Matsah, and Bikuwrym, enabling Shabuw’ah and Taruw’ah while leading to Yowm Kipurym. Of this, we have knowledge and assurance.

This then brings us to the diabolical plot, where the tower of excrement lost its roof and Nimrod was punished by surprise...

*Quran 016.026* **“Lo! Those who before them plotted, but al-Lahu came at and struck at the foundation of their building, and then the roof fell down upon them, from above them, and the doom of tormenting punishment overtook them from somewhere they did not suspect.”**

Without the context of the Hadith explaining that al-Lahu was mad at Nimrod for pooping in the tower and tore the roof down in protest, the Quran doesn’t make sense. But with the context, the only thing we know for sure is that Satan is no more God than the Serpent in the Garden.

There doesn’t appear to be a level beneath which al-Lahu won’t burrow. Undisclosed people, for an unknown reason in an unstated place, plotted some scheme, but al-Laha out plotted them and undermined the foundation of an unspecified building so that the roof collapsed, proving that he’s conniving and destructive. So why not turn gophers into gods and worship them?

Before we return to Babel, we should consider this imaginary conversation between the un-god and his demonic nature...

*Quran 016.027-29* “Then, on the Day of Resurrection, He will disgrace them and will say, ‘Where are My partners, those whom you used to oppose with them?’ Those who have been given the knowledge will say, ‘Lo! Verily, disgrace this Day the disgrace is upon the disbelievers.’ Those who the angels take wronging themselves, they will offer submission. ‘We were not doing any evil.’

Nay! Lo! Al-Laha knows all what you used to do. So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein forever. Woeful and dreadful a dwelling lodging the arrogant.”

Woeful and dreadful, indeed, but such is the Quran. Although, the Hadith is no better...

*Tabari II:109* “Then it fell, and on that day the languages of mankind became confused from fright, and mankind came to speak seventy-three languages. Before that the only language had been Syriac. It was called Babel.”

In the midst of the stench, there are some pearls. The first written languages, Hebrew, Sumerian, Akkadian, Egyptian, and Phoenician were closely related and created around 3000 BCE. Some 3,000 years later, Nabatean, Syriac, and Hebrew were blended in places like Petra to spread Christianity, so the confession is enlightening.

There were a number of events that coincided for this to occur. Within a few decades of Muhammad’s death, Islam became a house divided. The competing capitals of the barbarian empire were relocated out of arid and inhospitable Arabia to Petra and Damascus, both of which were then in Syria at the time the Roman Empire was disintegrating. With languages in flux, and away from a reliance on Latin toward a preference for Greek, with Hebrew giving way to Aramaic in the region following the Diaspora, and with the Nabatean, Judean, Phoenician, Egyptian, and Persian empires in ruins, and Islam on the rise, there was the need for a unifying language.

All the while, once Islamic jihadists conquered Persia, they were in position to create a written version of the oral traditions comprising the Quran in the languages most



similar to the dialect spoken in Petra and Yathrib – blending Hebrew and Aramaic. There were lots of Jews just completing the Babylonian Talmud, literate in Aramaic and Hebrew, and they were familiar with the names and stories Muhammad had conveyed because they had recited them to him. And that is where, when, by whom, and how the first written versions of the Quran were scribed using the Hebrew alphabet.

As we move through this collection of Muhammadan Hadith, we are given another glimpse behind the veil of Islam. *Tabari II:109* “‘We are only growing farther from heaven,’ Nimrod said. ‘Descend!’” Now you know which direction to look to find Allah.

*Tabari II:109* “The unbelievers were Nimrod and Nebuchadnezzar, while the believers were Solomon bin David and Alexander.” I’ll bet you didn’t know that the resolutely pagan Alexander the Great was a monotheistic Muslim or that the Yahuwd King Solomon, and his father, Dowd, who wrote 100 Psalms and Proverbs to Yahowah, were Islamic.

*Tabari II:110* “In the same way, Nebuchadnezzar was warlord of the lands extending from Ahwaz to the land of the Byzantines lying west of the Tigris, before Luhrasb. He was bruised by fighting the Turks.”

An eighth-grade history class and a functional calendar may have helped the un-god and his non-prophet. Nebuchadnezzar’s Babylon predated Byzantium by more than a thousand years. And the Turks came much later after the ultimate Mongolian despot, Tamerlane, used Islam to raid the known world, resulting in the Ottoman Empire.

Not even five percent of this has been credible. Frankly, both Scientology and Mormonism make more sense. We have been regaled with a steady stream of impossibilities, contradictions, and fairytales – albeit mostly nightmares. This has got to be the feeblest attempt at religion ever postulated by man.

A crime has been committed. The evidence commands a verdict of guilty. There is a zero probability that these words were inspired by God. That means Muhammad lied: he was not a prophet, and Allah was not God.

But that's good news, not bad. It frees us to explore the more important questions. We can now focus on *how* the scam was compiled, and more importantly, *why*. Once we understand how and why we will know *what* can be done to stop Islam before it kills more of them – and us.



*God Damn Religion*  
V1: Snake  
*...Slithering Out of the Garden into the Quran*

12

Dishonest Abe

*Abraham was tested by circumcision, shaving his pubic hair,  
washing the fore-part and rear, using a toothstick, and plucking his  
armpits.*

*Tabari II:98*

Nothing is more essential to Islam's credibility than Muhammad's version of Abraham. The non-prophet was faced with the impossible task of disassociating Abraham from Yahowah, from the Promised Land, and from the inception of the Covenant. Then he had to convince readers, I mean, listeners, that Abraham was a Muslim, that his God was Allah, and that he built the Ka'aba. Recognizing this, Muhammad went into overdrive, trying desperately to make the case.

We pick up the trail in Tabari's *History* with something that sounds like Hitler's idea of Aryan supremacy... *Tabari II:21* "Ham begat all those who are black and curly-haired, while Japheth begat all those who are full-faced with small eyes, and Shem begat everyone who is handsome of face with beautiful hair. Noah prayed that the hair of Ham's descendants would not grow beyond their ears, and that whenever his descendants met Shem's, the latter would enslave them."

The slavery theme keeps reappearing because Muhammad used the slave trade to finance the spread of Islam and Allah requires the enslavement of all believers. Turning Noah into a racist to justify such behavior wasn't beneath Islam's non-prophet – but then again, little was.

We're going to pass by Muhammad's history lesson on the mythical and meaningless tribes of Ad and Thamud. Their battles with the Almighty seemed important to Muhammad as he dedicated scores of Hadith to them. However, our time is best invested in focusing on the Islamic path to Abraham. It lies at the core of the prophet's deception. *Tabari II:50* "Nimrod was Abraham's master and wanted him burned.... The first king who ruled over all the earth was Nimrod. There were four such kings who ruled all the earth: Nimrod, Solomon bin David, Dhu'l-Qarnain, and Nebuchadnezzar – two believers and two infidels."

Nimrod died centuries before 'Abraham was born. He could not have been his master. Nimrod ruled little more than a city-state and there is no indication that he burned anyone.

Solomon's kingdom only included Yisra'el, which was united and given to him by his father, *Dowd* | David. The Messiah's name was omitted from this list because neither Muhammad nor Allah could compete with him. Dowd was the greatest man who ever lived. He was a courageous defender of his people, a prophet of the first order, and the greatest lyricist the world would ever know. He was Yahowah's Chosen One, His Firstborn and anointed Messiah, the Shepherd of His people and Savior, in addition to being as God among us. Upon his return, Dowd will be proclaimed King of the Earth – so it's telling that Muhammad was too envious to include his name. The simple truth is that Dowd was infinitely smarter and more articulate than either Muhammad or Allah. Should you care to read inspired and moral prose in absolute contrast to the Quran, turn to Dowd's *Mizmowr wa Mashal* | Psalms and Proverbs. They are presented for your edification and enrichment in *Coming Home*.

Nebuchadnezzar's realm, like that of Dhu'l-Qarnain, as Alexander the Great, was large, but neither ruled over the whole Earth. As for two of them being Muslims –

Muhammad and Allah are gravely mistaken. There wasn't a Muslim in the batch.

So, we must ask – since it is so readily apparent that Muhammad lied, why do Muslim women dress up in tents and Muslim men kill when there are such spurious claims like these?

*Tabari II:50* “Allah desired to send Abraham as an argument against his people and as a messenger to His worshippers since there had been no messengers between Noah and Abraham except Hud and Salih.”

‘Abraham was a prophet according to Yahowah – and He ought to know. Without Yahowah’s testimony about him and his wife, Sarah, nothing would be known of them. And should you wonder why God referred to His partner and friend as such, it is because ‘Abraham’s responses regarding participating in the *Beryth* | Covenant foreshadow Yahowah’s relationship with Yisra’el, with Dowd, and with us today.

Noah was not a prophet or a messenger. And there was no Allah during this period and thus no worshipers. Proving this to be true, there are hundreds of thousands of engravings dating to between 3000 BCE and 2000 BCE pertaining to kings, conquests, empires, and gods, and nowhere on any of them will you find Allah. That remains true for every place on Earth over the next 2,000 years.

As for Hud and Salih, they are supposedly the messengers to the non-existent realm of the Ad and the meaningless assemblage of meandering Thamud. As is the case with Allah, Hud and Salih are nowhere to be found in any archeological record. Their names weren’t even scribbled as graffiti, much less chiseled prominently in stone. And in a fit of anger, Allah said he destroyed the Ad and Thamud – which is a problem because gods ought not to be constantly bragging about ravaging people – especially mythical ones.

Trying almost as desperately as their wannabe god to validate these fanciful Quranic claims, Ad and Thamud are said to be in Petra, Babylon, or Yemen – but unfortunately for the religion’s apologists, those places have names and written histories which are incongruent with their un-god’s claims. The fact remains that no ruins have been or ever will be found that match either claim. Allah remains both a deceiver and fangless serpent – in addition to being historically and geographically challenged, which is poor form for a supposed creator.

Should a Muslim argue that I’m unfairly casting aspersions on Allah when the Hadith was from Muhammad, I would refer them to the 91<sup>st</sup> surah. It is no less inaccurate or indicting because, before we even get to the wretched affair of Allah’s hamstrung camel in Thamud, the Islamic un-god says the following of the sun...

*Quran 091.001* “(I swear) by the sun and its brilliance, and by the moon as she follows him, and by the day when it shows and displays him, and by the Night as it conceals him, drawing a veil over him, covering him, and the heavens and Him who built it, and the earth and by Him who spread it, and a soul and who proportioned it perfect.

And He inspired its wickedness and its righteousness. Lo! He succeeds who purifies it. And, lo, he fails who buries it.”

That’s a whole lot of swearing and an equal dose of nonsense. Nonetheless, Muslims must believe that the moon follows the sun and that the earth is flat. So, that being the case, it’s not much of a stretch to believe this, too.

*Quran 091.011-15* “Thamud rejected and denied through their inordinate transgression and wrongdoing when sent forth most wicked wretch among them. But said to them, Messenger (of) al-Lahi, ‘(It is the) she-camel (of) al-Lahi! And (do not bar) her (from having a) drink!’ But they denied him and they hamstrung her. So their Lord God obliterated them for their sin, and leveled them. And not He fears its consequences.”

If you believe that this was written by the Pen, long before the sun was allegedly created, and at Allah's insistence, then I have a religious retreat for wayward terrorists in Gaza I'd like to sell. I don't have a clear title, but nor do the occupants. The guests are murderous and demonic, but since they are good Muslims, you ought to get along splendidly. You might even recite this story of your god making an ass of himself – I suppose to blend in. It even comes replete with an underground metro.

The opening salvo of ten verses spoke of the splendor of the sun, whom even the moon is said to have followed. His glory is revealed by the day and veiled at night. Then inverting reality, the heavens, which are expanding, were simply made, while the Earth, which is neither flat nor increasing, is spreading – all to acclaim the sun, which remains the subject of the surah entitled, *Ash Shams* | **The Sun**. And this ode to the splendorous star provides it with the faculty of knowing what is disruptive and intrinsic to it. So, only those who give substance to these myths, never stunting or corrupting Allah's claims of grandeur, are considered worthy and pure, while the rational are losers.

Without a change of subject or a cogent transition, the only explanation for juxtaposing this story of the sun's majesty, and as the lone object deserving man's attention, to the perverse denial and inordinate wrong-doing of the Thamud, is that Allah is condemning their failure to be religious and mono-sun-istic.

This irrelevant confederation of nomads denied the non-prophet of the un-god, so their homes were razed, obliterating one and all for the sin of failing to accept Allah's word-salad of lies. But this time, even Allah knows that he's gone too far, pushing aside the veil of credulity and morality. And yet, since he is insistent that he is God, he would have Muslims know that he isn't the least bit concerned about the consequence of this Quranic fable, nor

does he dread the sequel. Allah realizes his slaves are too intellectually crippled to hold him accountable.

Therefore, once again, in an attempt to establish a religious context for their scam, team Islam destroyed it. The scenario man and god have just laid out is incredulous. And now, adding stupidity to thievery, Muhammad and his pet Rock steal some New Testament lore and apply it to their version of Abraham...

*Tabari II:50* “As time drew near, the astrologers came to Nimrod, saying, ‘We have learned from our lore that a boy will be born in this city of yours who will be called Abraham. He will abandon your religion and break your idols in such and such a month and year.’”

After incriminating himself with the Surah of the Sun, Allah’s Messenger seeks the endorsement of pagan astrologists in the conception of the revisionist Abraham. As part of this embellishment, the non-prophet was attempting to bestow the alleged father of Islam with the same kind of birth announcement falsely promoted on behalf of the Christian myth and misnomer, *‘Iesa* | Jesus. However, in typical fashion, Allah’s Messenger was chronologically challenged. He didn’t have a clue when either Nimrod or ‘Abraham lived nor was he aware that similar stories attributed to Jesus were equally invalid.

According to the Towrah, which is where Muhammad pilfered the names conveyed in this story, Nimrod lived and died prior to Yahowah’s intervention in Babel in 2269 BCE. And while ‘Abraham was born to Terach in 2078 BCE, he remained largely unknown for most of his life. If not for the accounts Yahowah revealed regarding His relationship with him to Moseh in 1447 BCE, ‘Abraham would be unknown today. Well, at least to those unaware that astrologists in Babylon told Nimrod that he would be born in his city.



Since their lives were separated by hundreds of miles and many centuries, everything Muhammad claims about them is suspect and uninspired. They were not compatriots or contemporaries. And while Abraham was not “Jesus,” he was presented as such to validate Islam.

*Tabari II:53* “Another story about Abraham is that a star rose over Nimrod so bright that it blotted out the light of the sun and the moon. He became frightened and called the magicians, soothsayers, and prognosticators to ask about it. They said, ‘A man will arise in your domain whose destiny is to destroy you and your rule.’ Nimrod lived in Babylon but he left his town and moved to another, forcing all men to go with him but leaving the women. He ordered that any male child who was born should be slain.”

This is even a less credible, albeit blatant rip-off, of the Star of Bethlehem that allegedly directed astrologers from Mesopotamia to the Christian baby god, including the tall tale of King Herod supposedly killing the male children born that year. While the account in the Christian New Testament wasn’t true, Muhammad’s rip-off requires a complete suspension of reason. But that’s why they call it faith and it explains why Allah wants to burn disbelievers.

If a star had become sufficiently bright to blot out the sun, the supernova would have obliterated our solar system. So, someone should have noticed. Then adding yet another occult endorsement, the soothsayers had a handy explanation for the conception of Islam. As one would expect of the dumbest non-prophet in history to opine, the revisionist version was destined to destroy the rule of a man who died centuries before he was born – a miracle, indeed.

Acting like Pharaoh a millennium hence, the embellished Nimrod would have all of the male babies butchered. This would then explain why the baby Ibrahim would be just like Muhammad and find his god while hiding out in a cave.

The Towrah tells us that ‘Abram, the future ‘Abraham, was born in Ur, the great Chaldean city, to Terach. His

journey to the Promised Land is detailed in Genesis 11. Nonetheless, Muhammad says... *Tabari II:53* “Some task in Babylon came up for which Nimrod could trust only Azar, the father of Abraham. He sent him to do the job, saying, ‘See that you do not have intercourse with your wife.’

Azar said to him, ‘I am too tenacious in my religion for that.’ But when he entered Babylon he visited his wife and could not control himself. He had intercourse with her and fled to a town called Ur.”

Terach was ‘Abram’s father. Nimrod was long dead. No one offers a job by telling a man not to sleep with his wife. And the religious do not respond in the manner ascribed to the mythical Azar. To suggest this is insane would be too kind.

Is it any wonder Muslims remain mired in 7<sup>th</sup>-century Arabia, unable to progress beyond Muhammad’s diabolical legacy? Even the semblance of a secular education would rob them of Islam. They contribute nothing of value because they have been intellectually incapacitated by Muhammad. It is a truly amazing achievement.

Did I mention that Muhammad met his god and initiated the Quran from a cave, too? *Tabari II:53* “When Abraham’s mother found that she was in labor she went out to a cave near her house and bore Abraham. She shut the cave up on him and returned home. Later when she went to see how he had done, she found him alive, sucking his thumb. Allah placed Abraham’s sustenance in it.”

Muhammad was also abandoned by his mother at birth, so by inventing this story to mimic his own childhood he becomes more like Ibrahim in yet another way.

*Tabari II:51* “Abraham had been in the cave for fifteen months when he said to his mother, ‘Take me out that I may look around.’”

Why bother? After fifteen months in a cave, he would have been blind – and thus a Muslim.

*Tabari II:51* “So she took him out one evening and he looked about and thought of the creation of the heavens and the earth and said, ‘Verily the One who created me and fed me is my Lord – I have no other god but Him.’”

Thus, an infant, still sucking his thumb, conceived the first pillar of Islam. But alas, the Hadith and Quran quickly plummet into spiritual delirium.

*Tabari II:51* “He looked out at the sky and saw a star. ‘This is my Lord.’ He followed it with his eyes until it disappeared. When it set he said, ‘I do not like things that set.’ Then he saw the moon rising and said, ‘This is my Lord.’ [Perceptive kid – Allah began his life as a moon deity.] And he followed it until it disappeared. When it set, he said, ‘If my Lord did not guide me, I would have gone astray.’”

A fifteen-month-old baby converts from paganism to Islam by watching the stars and the moon. Sure, why not?

Like so many Islamic Traditions, these were written to provide the context the Quran lacks. So, let’s dive into the 6<sup>th</sup> surah to hear what Allah has to say about his newfound savant. This surah is the second among the first six to be named after *Al-An’aam* | The Cattle. Is Allah trying to tell us something about his perception of his slaves?

*Quran 006.001* “The praises to Lillahi, the one who created the heavens and the earth, and originated the darknesses and the light. Then those who disbelieved in the Lord, equate other with Him.”

Anyone can claim to be God, even the Creator; the hard part is doing so credibly. And in Lillahi’s case, he is an abject failure – one of the losers.

In this case, since Lillahi is Satan and wants to be God, he’s in a quandary. If he claims Yahowah’s creation account as his own, then he has to share credit with all of those with whom God engaged – with ‘Abraham being among the most important. But since doing so rubs this Snake the wrong way, he must constantly protest that he works alone – no partners, no coworkers, and no friends.

Although, that's a hell of a problem since 'Abraham was God's friend.

*Quran 006.002* "He, the one who created you from clay, and then decreed a term, a specified term with Him, yet you doubt."

Another challenge faced by wannabe prophets and gods is that a great deal is expected and it is hard to remember that many lies. Therefore, man is frequently created in different ways.

Then there is the problem of resurrection. Once a person's bodily functions shut down, their corpse begins to rapidly decay – indeed, to rot. In a matter of years, there would be nothing useful to reanimate. Over the centuries, only minute traces of decomposing bones would remain. The organic material is absorbed sooner or later by vultures, beetles, and maggots. And even the flies who turn death into dinner are consumed by other creatures in the cycle of life. This is to say that each new generation has within itself portions of those who have come before, making bodily resurrection a scientific absurdity. The cells that comprise our physical forms are shared by others.

Being among the least articulate of wannabe gods, Allah was constantly battling a credibility problem – something Muhammad was exacerbating. Unable to provide evidence or argument supporting their claims, they shifted the blame to their audience. They bemoaned that everyone missed the undisclosed signs or misread them and turned away.

Truth and the Quran are as different as day and night. The only reasonable response to everything we have read thus far – literally everything – is to ridicule and mock it. Although, we are not the first. Based upon Allah's condescending rant, the initial victims of these hollow threats and bogus claims scoffed at them, affirming that sarcasm is, indeed, the proper retort...

*Quran 006.003-11* “And He, al-Lahu, in the heavens and in the earth, He knows your secret and what you make public. And He knows what you earn. And not comes to them of any sign from the signs of their Lord but they are from it, turning away.

Then, lo, verily, they denied the truth and disbelieved when it came to them, but they will soon come to know the news of what they used to at it ridicule and mock.

Did not they see how many generations before them We destroyed? We had established them in the earth what not We did for you. And We sent the sky upon them in abundance and made the rivers flow from underneath them. Then, We destroyed them for their sins, and raised from after them other generations.

And if We had sent down to you a written book on parchment and they touched it with their hands, lo, verily, those who disbelieve would have said, ‘This is nothing but obvious sorcery.’

And they say, ‘Why has not been sent down to him an angel?’ And if We had sent down an angel, lo, verily, then the matter would have been decided. No respite would have been allowed to them.

And if We had made him an angel, lo, verily, We would have made him a man. And lo, verily, We would have obscured to them what they are obscuring.

So, lo, the messengers were mocked from before you, but those who scoffed of them were surrounded by what they used to mock. Say, ‘Travel in the earth and see what was the end of the rejecters.’”

There is nothing wannabe prophets and their pretend gods hate more than being mocked. It is like water to the witch in *The Wizard of Oz*. Do so, and such narcissists and egomaniacal megalomaniacs (which is an adept depiction of a wannabe god) will dispatch their flying monkeys to terrorize the wise, courageous, and compassionate.

To his credit, Satan was aware of his vulnerabilities and tried to compensate through denial. For example, Moseh and every actual prophet after him provided written copies of their revelations. But with Muhammad, there was worse than nothing – the claim of a book without the book.

There was the claim of Gabriel, without his appearance. There was the pretense of a messenger without a message.

As a result, the initial and only rational response is to ridicule them so that the wise reject them. And this derisive approach works better than the un-god wants Muslims to believe. For example, over the past two decades, the highest per capita readership of *Prophet of Doom*, the precursor to *God Damn Religion*, has been in Iran, where thoughtful Persians have discarded Islam at a prodigious pace. According to recent polling data, an increasing number of Iranians are no longer identifying as Muslims – some even suggest that it is a majority.

While the mullahs assert the official position that Iran is 99% Muslim, and sites influenced by them, like Wiki, post what they are told, it isn't true. In June of 2020, the Group for Analyzing and Measuring Attitudes in Iran (GAMAAN) conducted a systematic survey of Iranians in collaboration with Ladan Boroumand, co-founder of the Abdorrahman Boroumand Center for Human Rights in Iran, verifying the unprecedented secularization.

A scientifically diverse audience of 40,000 literate citizens of Iran over the age of 19 was approached using appropriate demographic variables. The results affirm that 32% identify as Shia, 5% as Sunni, and 3% as Mystical Sufi, limiting the Islamic population to 40%. While 8% said that they were Zoroastrians and 1.5% claimed to be Christians, most Iranians are now secular. Of those surveyed, 22% did not identify with any religion, 9% claimed to be atheists, 7% are spiritual agnostics, and 3% identified as Humanists, while another 3% did not care to classify themselves. Therefore, while 78% of Iranians believe in God, 50% are now Secular, while only 40% are Muslims. Moreover, 72% are opposed to the implementation of the hijab laws against women.

Cutting through Allah's terrorist bluster, I've traveled the world, having explored over 150 countries, and guess what I've never seen – a single obliterated generation anywhere on the planet. Nor has anyone else seen evidence of one anywhere at any time. Therefore, al-Lahu is lying.

So that you are aware, there are additional reasons for sarcasm and ridicule. First, I serve Yahowah, and He prefers it when denouncing religions. Second, this material is very dark and demented, and the humor lightens the mood sufficiently to get through it. And third, it demonstrates that I do not fear Islam, Muslims, or Allah – nor can I be dissuaded or intimidated by them. I am comfortable taunting the wannabe god of Islam because I know he is impotent.

Since al-Lahu doesn't know the timing of his much hullabalooed Day of Doom, and can't remember one day to the next how he allegedly created man, rest assured, he does not know your secrets. But he is aware that, given a choice, you'd reject him, which is why he is trying to terrorize Muslims into submission.

The "if we had" statements affirm that he had not produced a book or sent an angel. And since he could not do either, he could not be God.

What's interesting is that Allah knows that even if he had produced a book or a demon, he would not have fared any better. Being God requires a lot more than producing these measly things. The un-god was obscure by nature and Yahowah is anything but.

There were many who did not like what Yahowah's prophets revealed, but no one mocked them. They, like their God, were brilliant.

On our way to the 74<sup>th</sup> through 85<sup>th</sup> verses on the Islamic Ibrahim, there are some additional anomalies worth considering...

*Quran 006.012-15* “Say, ‘To whom what in the heavens and the earth? Say, ‘Lillahi. He has decreed upon Himself the Mercy.

Surely, He will assemble you on (the) Day of the Resurrection. No doubt about it. Those who have lost themselves, then they not believe. And *lahu* | for Him whatsoever dwells in the night and the day. And He, the Hearer, the Knower.

Say, ‘Is it other than al-Lahi? I take a protector, creator the heavens and the earth while He who feeds and not He is fed.’ Say, ‘Lo, I am commanded that I be the first who *aslama* | submits and surrenders.’ And be not of *al-Mushrikun* | the Guilty Criminals.’ Say, ‘Lo! Verily, I, myself, fear if I disobeyed *Rabbi* | my Lord, punishment of a awful Day.”

Yahowah is content with who He is and what He has done, so He does not lie, exaggerate, or brag. Satan is the opposite on all accounts. Nothing in heaven belongs to Lillahi, and he cannot change that, even by proclaiming mercy upon himself. And although he wants it, mercy is a peculiar thing for a wannabe god to decree upon himself.

As the Lord and Master of Muslims, Allah does own them, however. And that’s bad since his permanent residence will be *She’owl* | Hell, and he will be taking his property with him. This is why, in describing Adversary’s claims on the religious, Yahowah denounces Satan as *ha Ba’al* | the Lord.

Having written 30 volumes translating the Towrah, Naby’, wa Mizmowr, I have never once heard Yahowah say, “No doubt about it.” Since He is trustworthy, and since He proves it, certainty comes naturally. But with ha Satan, he is all bluster without result.

As an example, there will be a Day of Reconciliations but no Resurrection Day. And it goes beyond the realization that one is possible and the other is not because the sponsor of one is both God and credible while the other is Satan.



Rest assured, Allah hears very little and knows next to nothing as is evident in this Quranic blunder. Since the un-god has been insistent that Adam, Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, and Solomon have been Muslims, even Alexander, Muhammad cannot be “the first who submits.” Okay, so Allah isn’t good with names, but has he already forgotten about sending ‘Iesa and Silah?

Out of the inferno of resurrection, Allah jumps into the caldron of predestination...

*Quran 006.016-18* “Whoever is averted from it that Day, then surely He had Mercy on him. And that the clear success. And if al-Lahu touches you with affliction, then no removing of it except Him. And if He touches you with good, then He on every thing powerful.

So He, the Subjugator over His slaves. And He the Wise, the Aware.”

Yahowah heals the afflicted while enriching the lives of His children. He is the great emancipator.

Satan is just the opposite, and he admits it. Allah is the Subjugator over his slaves. Lordy, lordy.

The distinction between God and Satan is so obvious, that those who claim Allah is the God of Moses would find a lobotomy a waste of money.

Yahowah asks us to cease being religious and rely upon Him, then to walk to Him after carefully considering the conditions of the Covenant. For those who do, their souls become immortal and perfected. They are adopted into His Family and, as a result, enriched and empowered, enlightened and emancipated, camping out with their Heavenly Father forevermore. No praying, no prostrations, no worship, no subjugation, no enslavement, no obeying, no faith, no religion, no believers, no fear, no resurrection, no punishment, no fires, no brothel, no pilgrimages, no predestination, no jihad, no terrorism, no imaginary books, no illiterate non-prophets, no lies, and no un-gods.

*Quran 006.019* “Say, ‘What thing (is the) greatest witness?’

Say, ‘Al-Lahu witness between me and between you and has been revealed to me this *al-qur’anu* | the Quran that I may warn you with it and whomsoever it reaches. Lo, do you verily testify that with al-Lahi other gods?’ Say, ‘I do not testify.’ Say, ‘Only He, *Ilah* | God *wahidun* | one. And, lo, verily, I am free of what you associate.’”

Allah and Muhammad are replaying the Continually Failing Protestation. Given the opportunity, all sane people reject them – just as we are doing. Should this Quran be the best they can muster, then they are holding a hand comprised of five Jokers and have rolled snake eyes.

There have been protestations, taunts, and threats, plenty of fables and lots of plagiarism, an abundant serving of immorality, ignorance, and irrationality, countless lies and fraudulent claims, but no witness. Al-Qur’anu had been nothing more than a montage of disconnected and disingenuous rants. And as for al-Lahu, he had once been a defective and dishonest karuwb, but was now nothing more than a Snake.

Moving on, Allah gets fang-tied. There was no “book” given to Jews but, instead, inspired prophetic testimony from Yahowah, which was recorded on written scrolls. Moreover, the Christian New Testament is comprised of hearsay accounts and appalling letters. The Roman Catholic Church amalgamized and augmented them, creating a book that served their agenda. The accounts are not even remotely similar in authorship, inspiration, or style. So while the Christian New Testament is also inaccurate, contradictory, anti-Semitic, and filled with fables like the Quran – they don’t agree on anything except the renunciation of Yahuwdym and the Towrah and the replacement of Yahowah.

*Quran 006.020* “Those whom We have given the Book (Jews and Christians) they recognize it or him [some claim ‘him’ as in Muhammad while others suggest ‘it’ as in the Quran] as they

recognize their sons. Those who lost themselves, then they not believe.

*Quran 006.021* And who more wrong than who invents against al-Lahi a lie or rejects His signs and proofs? Lo! Verily, *al-Zalimuna* | the cruel oppressors and subjugating lords will not be successful.”

While “We” inspired Paul and the Christian New Testament, “We” wasn’t allowed anywhere near Moseh and Yahowah’s Towrah. And lest we forget, “We” couldn’t even provide a book to Muhammad.

A person must be willfully ignorant and hopelessly irrational to believe that someone familiar with either the Towrah or the New Testament would recognize Muhammad or the Quran as anything other than a scoundrel and sacrilege. Only those who have lost their minds believe.

The only way one could invent a lie against Al-Lahi is to claim he is God and that the Quran is valid. But that would be nonsensical based on the signs otherwise.

The Quran’s constant degradation of *al-Zalimuna* and *al-Mushrikun* is problematic because I’m committed to creating a composite rendering derived by comparing the *Quran Word By Word* interlinear to the other 66 English translations available to us and they consistently misrepresent both terms – seldom even making a distinction between them. *Zalim* is defined as Allah, as “a cruel lord and tyrant who subjugates and oppresses.” And a *mushrik* is a criminal guilty of committing a crime (such as Satan claiming to be God). And yet, the lone offense has been disbelief, which is neither tyrannical nor criminal. Therefore, to make the Quran seem somewhat lucid, both words are changed to “polytheists, disbelievers, and wrong-doers” when there is no etymological basis for them. So, I am left with either providing an inaccurate composite or an accurate rendering which is inconsistent with existing translations.

Yahowah enjoys engaging with co-workers, partners, and friends, even sons and daughters. ‘Adam and Noach, ‘Abraham and Sarah, Yitschaq and Ya’aqob, Moseh and ‘Aharown, Shamuw’el and Dowd, Yasha’yah and Yirma’yah all come to mind, as do the final witnesses, ‘ElYah and Yada. This is pleasing to God as it is the very purpose of creation.

But Satan is different. He despises mankind. So he is a loner, a single disruptive Snake attempting to preclude access to God.

*Quran 006.022-25* “And Day We will gather them all, then We will say to those who associated, ‘Where your partners, those whom you used to claim?’ Then will not be for them a plea except that they say, ‘And al-Lahi Rabbina. We were not those who associated.’ Look how they lied against themselves. And lost from them what they used to invent.

And among them who listen to you but We have placed over their hearts coverings lest they understand it and in their ears deafness. And if they see every sign or proof, they will not believe in it until when they come to you and argue with you. Say those who disbelieved, ‘This is nothing but tales of the former.’”

Allah knows that he isn’t God, which is why he has a defeatist attitude. He is nothing more than an impediment.

The Quran is an open contradiction. For example, if Allah had degraded the hearing of the disbelievers, then they could not have listened. And they could not have recognized that the Quran was comprised of the stories of other people from long ago. So, as we progress through Allah’s dimwitted diatribe, it is self-evident that the un-god’s own testimony is more than sufficient to convict him. He is a self-incriminating machine.

Since Allah is incapable of actually doing anything, his threats are all in long ago or the hereafter. And even then, by trying to induce fear, he is torching his own reputation. Why would anyone in their right mind want to

spend eternity with the destroyer of generations who craves being Hell's arsonist? He is the perpetual punisher. And the crime is always the same – rejecting him.

*Quran 006.026-31* “Then they forbid from it and they keep away from it. They not destroy except themselves and the know not.

And if you could see them when they are forced to stand by the Fire, then they will say, ‘Oh, would that we were sent back and we would not deny signs and proofs of our Lord and we would be among the believers.’

Nay, became manifest for them what they used to conceal from before. And if they were sent back, lo, they would return to what they were forbidden from it. And lo, they are verily liars.

And they said, ‘It is not except our life the world and not be resurrected.’ And if you could see when they are made to stand before their Lord, He will say, ‘Is not this the truth?’ They will say, ‘Yes, by our Lord.’ He will say, ‘So taste the punishment because you used to disbelieve.’

Lo, verily, those who incurred loss denied meeting al-Lahi until when came to them the Hour suddenly. They said, ‘Oh! Our regret over what we neglected concerning it,’ while they will bear their burdens on their backs. Unquestionably! Evil what they bear.”

This boast is sadistic, not Godly. A moral spirit would not torture anyone, much less everyone, for disbelief. There are crimes so egregious that they merit the application of an anguishing torment, such as for those who tortured God's people during the conquests and subjugation of Judea, during the Inquisition, Pogroms, Holocaust, and on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. But punishments such as these are never for the majority or for disbelievers.

Fortunately, Allah's Infidel Roast will never occur. However, for saying such things, Allah will be condemned to She'owl, along with Muhammad and the most ruthless of their accomplices.

Another issue is the contrived dialog. It's not just unbelievable; it's indicative of a psychopath. No one else

would derive a mock confession from those they are intent on torturing. And beyond these problems, this narrative positions Allah alongside the Fire and, thus, in Hell.

The following is not true. Yahowah sent prophets and witnesses, not messengers. Their mission was to convey the truth and then let people decide for themselves how to respond. However, psychotic narcissists have thin skin or scales, as the case may be...

***Quran 006.032-34*** “And not the life of the world anything but a play and amusement. But the home of the hereafter best for those who are god-conscious. Then will you not reason?

**Lo! We know that it grieves you what they say. And, lo, they not they deny you but al-zalimina. The signs of al-Lahi they reject.**

**And lo, were rejected messengers from before you, but they were patient over what they were rejected and they were harmed until came to them Our help. And no one can alter words of al-Lahi. And lo, has come to you of news the messengers.”**

If this life was just an amusement, why play terrorist and make everyone miserable? Why does Allah want to enslave Muslims and then have them exterminate humankind if this life doesn't matter? Moreover, neither of Allah's hereafter destinations is real, much less the best.

In actuality, this life is all most people will experience. During it, we are afforded the opportunity to accept or reject Yahowah's offer. The souls who choose poorly or not at all simply cease to exist upon their earthly demise.

I would also like to correct Allah on his assumption that Muhammad grieved. As a psychopath, he was incapable of experiencing grief. He got frustrated, lost control, and slaughtered those who teased him.

Let's be clear; Satan never helped anyone. However, since Satan was allowed to alter the words of God in the Garden, and since Satan claims that Jews altered the words of God that he plagiarized, he is lying when he claims that

they cannot be changed. Even Muhammad admitted that he and his followers varied regarding them.

It should be obvious, but since Muslims are oblivious, a book that provides personal advice of benefit to a single person while claiming to be the final revelation to humankind, isn't doing either.

*Quran 006.035* “If their aversion is difficult for you, then if you are able to seek a tunnel down into the earth or a ladder into the sky so that you bring to them a sign or proof. But if al-Lahu wanted, lo, He would have gathered them on the guidance. So be not of the ignorant.”

I have served as Yahowah's *Nakry* | Observant Foreigner and *Choter* | Secondary Branch, even as Dowd's *Basar* | Herald, for two decades and never once have I been troubled over the response to anything I have ever written or spoken. The truth either resonates with someone or it doesn't. Everyone remains free to accept what Yahowah is offering, reject it, or ignore it.

But beyond this, unless a fellow snake, why would the Serpent tell his accomplice to tunnel down into the earth? And unless delusional and arrogant, why suggest that he climb a ladder into the sky? Further, what proof would one find at the bottom of the pit or in a cloud that would prevail over a legacy of lies? But at least we agree on something – “be not like the ignorant.”

I am content to witness the angst Allah is feeling over his pitiful situation. He needs humanity to believe that he is God to prevail, but he is incapable of acting or sounding like Yahowah. No one believed him – well, at least not until they were terrorized into capitulation.

*Quran 006.036-37* “Only those who respond listen. But the dead, al-Lahu will resurrect them. Then, to ilayhi they will be returned. And they said, ‘Why is not sent down to him a sign from his Lord?’ Say, lo, al-Laha is able on to send down a sign or proof, but most of them know not.”

So when everyone is dead, who is left to complain that there was no resurrection? And that's the reason the religious promise a better or torturous hereafter rather than an enriched and enlightened existence here and now. And here, rather than admit that there were no signs or proofs, the un-god claimed he was able, but then didn't bother.

***Quran 006.038-40*** “And not of any animal in the earth and not a bird flying with its wings but communities like you. Not We have neglected in the Book of anything then to their Lord they will be gathered. And those who denied Our signs and proofs are deaf, dumb, and lost in the darkness. Whosoever al-Lahu wants He lets them go astray whom He wills and He place on straight way. Say, ‘Have you seen if came to you punishment of al-Lahi or came to you the Hour is it other al-Lahi you call if you are truthful?’”

With Yahowah, humans are special, but with Allah, not so much – no different than a flock of birds. Nonetheless, no birdbrained creature is left behind without a book from their Lord. Deniers are further demeaned as deaf and dumb, even though their misadventures were caused by Allah. There is a term applicable to people who punish those they have deliberately misled – psychopath.

What comes next is yet another lame attempt to scare Muslims into capitulation. If it had occurred, it would make Allah the worst god ever...

***Quran 006.041-45*** “Nay, Him alone you call and He would remove what you call upon Him if He wills and you will forget what you associate. Verily, We sent to nations before you. Then We seized them with tribulation and adversity, so that they would learn humility. Then why not when came to them Our punishment, they humbled themselves, but became hardened their hearts and made fair-seeming to them *al-Shaytanu* | the Adversary, Satan. They used to do.

So when they forgot what they were reminded of it, We opened on the gates of every thing until when they rejoiced in what they were given, We seized them suddenly and then they were dumbfounded. Thus a remnant of the people were cut off who *zalamu*. All praises and thanks to Lillahi, Rabbi al-Alamina.”



What could be less appealing than being misled, teased, abused, humbled, and tormented into submission? And while this is clearly Satan's way of devaluing the human experience, it is incredulous that Satan is blaming Satan for what Satan is doing. The Serpent even had the audacity to announce that all thanks and praises be to him for dumbfounding and exterminating the *Alamina* | Worlds of men and demons. Nicely played, Allah – but your horns are showing.

Curiously, if all of the tyrants have been uprooted and exterminated by the Lord of Tyrants, why is Allah complaining that there are so many disbelievers? And why is the Serpent striking the unaware if he's produced so many signs and proofs?

Continuing with the Snake's self-incriminating monologue into perpetual pouting, we read...

*Quran 006.046-47* "Say, 'Have you seen if al-Lahu took away your hearing and your sight, and sealed up your hearts, who *ilahun* | god other than al-Lahi to bring to you with it?' See how We explain the signs and proofs, yet they turn aside. Say, 'Have you seen if comes to you punishment of al-Lahi suddenly, unexpectedly or openly, will be destroyed people except the *al-Zalimun*?'"

No, they had not seen either thing because neither occurred. And this is less explanation than confession.

Allah's solution to people denying his book is to incapacitate their hearing and sight. And when it comes to miracles, what could be cleverer than blinding believers so that they don't notice that you have said or done nothing worthwhile? So. since this con is paper thin, why are Muslims so universally dimwitted that they cannot see a Snake as a snake? Is their world so inverted that they prefer Satan to God? Say, 'Wake up and smell the stench.'

I promise, just seven more lashings from Allah's sadistic soliloquy, and we'll come to what he has to say

about revisionist Abe. Meanwhile, methinks he doth protest too much...

*Quran 006.049-51* “But those who denied our proofs and signs the punishment will touch and afflict them for what they used to defiantly disobey.

Say, ‘Not I say to you with me treasures of al-Lahi, and I do not know the unseen, nor do I say to you that I an angel. Not I follow but what is revealed to me.’ Say, ‘Can the blind be equal and the seeing one? Then will you not reflect?’

Then warn with it those who fear, that they will be gathered to their Lord. For them not any protector other than Him and not any intercessor so that they may be righteous.”

Thin-scaled and desperate not to be seen as the *Snake*, the nemesis of humankind continues to hiss that he will envenomate the disobedient and torment the disbelieving for rejecting his pathetic platitudes. And yet, he is compelled to admit that his non-prophet has nothing of value to offer. As an ignoramus who is demonic, he’s obviously not an angel. So, all that is left is to hypnotize the slaves with his witty banter.

And should compelling prose not work, there is always fear. Imagine there are no protectors other than the destroyer. So happily, take heed. And just think, if not for the display of Muslim madness on 10.07.23, I would be translating and sharing Dowd’s Mizmowr rather than condemning this toxic medley of viper venom...

*Quran 006.055-57* “And thus We explain the signs and verses so that the way of al-Muj’rimina becomes evident. Say, ‘Lo! Verily, I, Myself, am forbidden that I worship those whom you call from besides al-Lahi.’ Say, ‘I do not follow you desires. Lo, I would go astray then and not I from the guided ones.

Say, ‘Lo, verily, I on clear proof from *Rabbi* | my Lord while you deny with it. I have not what you seek to hastened (the torment) of it. The decision is not but for Lillahi. He relates the truth and He, Best of the Deciders.”

Having enjoyed the past two decades translating and sharing Yahowah's message, I have come to enjoy His teaching and guidance. He delineates what is right and wrong, important and irrelevant, good and bad, and then explains the consequence of choosing one over the other. He never boasts of proofs because He provides them. He never condemns disbelievers because they are not His concern. He never asks to be worshiped because He isn't insecure. And while there is recompense for those who require it, Yahowah does not punish.

Evidently, one confession was insufficient...

***Quran 006.061*** “And He (is) the Subjugator over His slaves. And He sends over you guards until when comes the death to anyone of you. Our messengers take him and the do not fail.”

Allah is what he condemns.

***Quran 006.065-70*** “Say, He capable on to send upon you punishment from above you or from beneath your feet to confuse you and make sects taste some of you violence of others. See how We explain the signs so that they may know. But denied it your people while it the truth. Say, ‘I am not a warden over you. For every news, a fixed time and soon you will know.

And when you see them engage in about our signs and verses, they turn away from them until they engage in a talk other than it. And if *al-Shaytanu* | the Adversary, Satan, causes you forget, then do not sit after the reminder with the people *al-Zalimina*. And not on those who fear of their account of anything but reminder so that they may fear.”

***Quran 006.070*** “Leave those who take their religion a play and amusement and deluded them the life of the world. But remind with it lest a soul is doomed for destruction for what it earned. Not for it from besides al-Lahi any protector and not any intercessor. And if it offers ransom, every ransom, not will it be taken from it.

Such are the ones given up to destruction for what they earned. For them a drink of scalding water and a painful punishment because they used to disbelieve.”

It is Allah's claim to fame – He is the best of torturers. No one can inflict more intense or prolonged punishments. See how we explain his signs.

Clearly, Satan is an omnivore with a treat for everyone – from confused to comatose, from passive to combative, from Christians to Muslims, Progressives and more.

Demoted again, the non-prophet isn't a warden over the infidels because the job of Hell's Warden is reserved for the Lord of Pain. And let it be known, *al-Shaytanu* | the Adversary is the only one authorized to alter the words of Allah. So do not be caught enjoying your religion, because it isn't an amusement. Submission is not a game. Returns and fear, but no ransoms, no protectors and no intercessors – you are on your own. I hope you like your water hot.

In typical Quranic fashion, there is no rational transition from the un-god's rant against those with the sense to reject him and his revisionist presentation of un-Abe. With the 71<sup>st</sup> through 73<sup>rd</sup> verses, truth is again upended and the sane are accused of being beguiled by Satan. The solution to reason is to perform mindless religious rituals, to be obedient and to live in fear of Allah. As the word salad from hell is tossed again, Allah convolutes a line from Genesis to fool the faithful into believing that their inept spirit will have his day of doom.

So now, the All-Aware is unaware of the name of 'Abraham's father, calling him Azar. This is followed by dialog designed to remake Dishonest 'Abe, who would have been 'Abram at the time, into a baby prophet...

*Quran 006.074* “And when said Ibrahim (Abraham) to Azar, his father, ‘Do you take idols as aliha (gods)? Lo! Verily, I, myself, see you and your people in obvious error.’”

If you believe that baby Ibrahim emerged from the cave to ask his father if he played with idols, only to, lo, condemn everyone of being wrong as if he were a mini-Mo, you might be a Muslim.

*Quran 006.075* “Thus We showed to Ibrahim the kingdom of the heavens and earth that he might be of those who are certain.”

Debasing the single most important story presented within the *Towrah* | Guidance of Yahowah is essential to Allah’s quest to be Allahu Akbar. So, “We” steals it and makes it his own. For Allah to replace Yahowah, and for the Quran to replace the Torah, *Islam* | Submission must replace the *Beryth* | Familial Covenant Relationship. This is Allah’s jihad.

To fool the faithful into falling for this fable, the un-god must transform his revisionist Ibrahim into a superior version of his stumbling messenger, Ahmad. Therefore, while Allah’s un-prophet has twice announced that he didn’t have anything of value to offer from his god and that he was unaware of the unseen, it is disclosed to un-Abe.

Not done twisting this tawdry tale, Allah played the same card he used with *Sha’uwl* | Paul six centuries prior to this ruse. To annul and discard the Torah, and replace it with the gospel of “But, I, Paul, say,” the demon-possessed architect of Christianity claimed that Abraham’s salvation was predicated on faith – just as in now the case with Ibrahim. Paul then misappropriated Towrah passages to conclude that God’s word proved that God’s word was irrelevant. What mattered was faith.

Pilfering names and statements from the Towrah to replace the Towrah is as duplicitous as it is irrational, but that does not matter if knowing is substituted for believing and facts are discarded through faith. The result was Christianity and is now Islam. This is the germ of both religions. It is where knowing Yahowah through His *Towrah* | Guidance to engage in the *Beryth* | Covenant is substituted for Jesus and Allah, the Gospels and the Quran, submitting religion for a relationship.

In that people are easily misled, ‘Abraham had neither faith nor religion. Over the course of seven meetings

replete with revealing discussions and miracles, ‘Abraham came to know Yahowah and understand what He was offering and expecting in return. Their budding relationship runs from *Bare’syth* / Genesis 11 through 25. It is the most comprehensively detailed story within the Towrah because our participation with Yahowah in His *Beryth* | Covenant Family is the only reason we exist.

Therefore, to believe Allah’s self-serving corruption of ‘Abraham, Yahowah’s friend and partner in the creation of the Covenant, one has to discard the Towrah and become like Ibrahim and believe. It’s easy if you don’t try.

Several times now, I have shared Yahowah’s testimony, so that readers might compare the original to Allah’s perverse drivél – but that is not so easy here because God’s accounting is detailed, contextual, and passionate. The Covenant’s formation with ‘Abraham and Sarah is not only one cohesive story from beginning to end, it is the single most important revelation from God to man. So, while I have translated and analyzed everything there is to know about Yahowah’s discussions and interactions with ‘Abraham and Sarah, that story comprises two entire volumes of *Yada Yahowah*. To abridge it for comparison would be an injustice to both God and man. Therefore, I would encourage those who are interested to read either the *Family* volume of *Yada Yahowah* or the *Covenant* volume of *Observations*.

Continuing to remake little Ibrahim as an Islamic prophet, after Allah has him condemn his father and people for being in “obvious error,” dishonest Abe proves that he was ignorant and errant – i.e., a good Muslim...

*Quran 006.076-77* “So when night covered over him, he beheld a star. He said, ‘This is my Lord?’ When it set, he said, ‘I do not like the setting ones.’

When he saw the moon rising, he said, ‘This is my Lord?’ But when it set, he said, ‘Unless my Lord guides me, lo, I will be among the erring people.’”

In a rational world, this would have been the end of Islam. The conversation condemns the message. After Allah showed revisionist Abraham his kingdom so that he might believe and be certain, the Islamic babe turned to the sky, the source of idols, and said, “This is my Lord” to the sun and the moon. What is it about Islam that turns everyone’s brains to mush – Allah’s included?

*Quran 006.078-79* “When he saw the sun rising, he said, ‘This is my Lord. This is *akbar* | greater.’ But when it set, he said, ‘O my people, Lo! I am free of what you associate.

**Lo! I, Myself, have turned my face toward the one who created the heavens and earth, a monotheist, and not I of the al-mush’rik.”**

To err is human, but this is supposed to be inspired by a god. And this is no idol conversation (excuse the pun) because baby Ibrahim is the forefather of Islam.

The baby, who was taken to heaven to see the unseen so that he would know Allah, announces for the second time that the sun is his Lord. It is *akbar* | greater.

This comes immediately after having replaced the sun with the moon and telling us that he didn’t like either one when they set. Come daybreak, little Ibrahim changes his mind and proclaims that the sun is the greatest Lord of all. And this is after revealing that Allah guided him to this realization. So then the Islamic Ibrahim becomes a sun-worshipping Muslim because, by choosing the sun over the moon after renouncing both, he is no longer a polytheist. I do not think Allah’s most ardent foe could compose a narrative more lethal to the credibility of the Quran.

All the context and explanations ever provided and written can’t undo the damage the Quran does to itself.

*Tabari II:51* “When day came upon Abraham and the sun rose, he saw the greatness of the sun and saw that here was something with more light than he had ever seen before. He said, ‘This is my Lord! This is greater!’ When it set he exclaimed, ‘O my people, I am free from all the things which you associate with Him.’”

Muhammad wants us to believe that all it took to “free” this fifteen-month-old baby from pagan idolatry, worshipping the sun, moon, and stars, to become a Muslim in the oneness of Allah was for the sun to set and rise again.

*Quran 006.080* “And his people disputed with him. He said, ‘Do you dispute with me concerning al-Lahu while certainly He has guided me already? I do not fear what you associate with Him unless that is what my Rabbi wants. Everything encompasses my Rabbi, every thing known. Will you not mind?’”

What people? Depending upon whether you believe Muhammad’s Hadith or Allah’s Quran, he’s with his mom or dad. He’s a toddler, having just emerged from a cave.

Let me see if I can decipher this. Over the course of one brief conversation, dishonest Abe tells his father that he and his people are in manifest error and that idolatry is bad. After visiting heaven, he says that big, bright, shiny things are gods and that he is not a polytheist. Then he disputes with people he has never seen about their religion.

He even says that he doesn’t fear their gods unless, of course, his god wants him to fear them. And, after such drivel, he tells them to mind him. This Quranic passage destroys even the last waning vestige of hope of divine inspiration. This is not some minor event in the life of Islam. Abraham is purported to be the religion’s founder, and this is his moment of Zen.

*Quran 006.081* “And how could I fear what you associate, while you fear not that you have associated with li-Lahi what He has not sent down to you any authority. Which of the two parties has more right to be in safety if you have knowledge?”



This is another iteration of the Never-Ending-Argument, but this time, between a baby and his people. Allah has no partnership agreement, no associates, and no friends – and thus no Covenant. He is the Lone Ranger. So, what then is the purpose of Islam?

After completely embarrassing himself with ripoff-raham, and unveiling himself as a cosmic comedian, the incredulous one reports through the Pen of predestination...

***Quran 006.082*** “Those who believed and did not mix their belief with denial, those, for them the security and they’re guided.”

***Quran 006.083*** “And this, Our argument, We gave it to *Ibrahim* | Abraham against his folk. We raise to degrees whom We will. Lo! Your Lord Wise, Knowing.”

Since that was “‘Our’s’ argument We gave to Ibrahim against his folk,” my job is done. This is the worst attempt at playing God, ever. The Quran is without a peer – easily the worst book ever written.

Unfortunately, Allah was not finished tormenting us. The Serpent in the Garden is insistent that it was not Yahowah but, instead, the slithering snake who...

***Quran 006.084*** “And We bestowed upon him *Is’haqa* | Isaac and *Ya’quba* | Jacob, all We guided. And Nuh, We guided from before and of his descendants, *Dawuda* | David and *Sulaymana* | Solomon, *Ayyuba* | Job, *Yusufa* | Joseph, *Musa* | Moses and *Haruna* | Aaron. Thus do We reward the good-doers.”

Ever the dunderhead, Allah missed ‘Adam and Chawah, then forgot about his claim on Alexander the Great and Lowt. He even forgot about Ishmael, and he is essential to Islam. He only named one of Ya’aqob’s sons, and he placed his name after *Yowb* | Job – who was not related to any of these people or to God. Then this utter nincompoop said that Dowd and Shalomoh were descendants of Noach rather than Ya’aqob, and he listed

Moseh and ‘Aharown after Dowd when they preceded him by five centuries.

And speaking of Moseh, he not only introduced the world to Yahowah, but he specifically recorded how Yahowah revealed His one and only name to us. Further, he scribed Yahowah’s name 1,820 times within the *Towrah* | Teaching. This is compared to writing Allah’s name exactly 0 times. Yahowah appears 700 times in Dowd’s hand throughout his *Mizmowr* | Psalms and another 90 times in his *Mashal* | Proverbs. That is compared to 0 mentions of Allah. So, for Allah to claim either man for himself is as pathetic as the Devil pretending to be God.

The chronologically challenged one said...

*Quran 006.085* “And Zakariya and Yahya, ‘Iesa and Il’yasa; every one was of the righteous.”

Oddly, the un-god of Islam who dehumanizes Christians by calling them polytheists, wants to take credit, becoming the god of Luke’s imaginary Zacharias, the subject of the New Testament’s most absurd fantasy pertaining to the birth of Jesus with jumping fetuses. Then there is the renegade “disciple,” John, whom Allah can have if he’d like. Iesa is an Arabic transliteration for Esau, whom Yahowah hated, so he’s up for grabs as well. And should ‘Iesa be a clumsy transliteration of *Iesous* | Jesus, then Allah can claim a clean sweep.

Islamic interpreters claim Iliyasa is Elijah. If so, it’s another dunderhead move, since his actual name, ‘*EIYah* | Yahowah is God, undermines Allah’s plot. Moreover, the prophet lived in the 9<sup>th</sup> century BCE. He was not a contemporary of Zakariya, Yahya, and/or ‘Iesa. As an avowed antagonist of the Lord, ‘*EIYah* will be lead among those sending Allah to Hell. Having witnessed ‘*EIYah* in action against the religious and political, he, alone, is more than sufficient to annihilate all traces of Islam – Christianity and Judaism, too, but that’s another story.

*Quran 006.086* “And *Isma’il* | Ishmael and *Al-Yas’a* | Elisha and *Yunus* | Jonah, and *Lout* | Lot and every one of them We preferred above men and jinn.”

It is little wonder the Quran is a jumbled mess, thrown together without context or chronological order because Allah remains temporally clueless. *Yshma’el* was ‘Abraham’s mistake; one Yahowah rejected outright. So, once again, if Satan wants him, he’s available.

‘*Elysha*’ | Elisha was a contemporary of ‘*ElYah*’ in the 9<sup>th</sup> century BCE, while *Yshma’el* | Ishmael was conceived in 1992 BCE. One was a minor prophet while the other was deliberately estranged from the Covenant. Putting them together in this fashion is ludicrous.

Jonah is another inane mistake. He and his book were not inspired by Yahowah. He fails the Dabarym 18 test of a prophet. Lowt was also a sorry soul. Like the non-prophet of the un-god who is claiming him, he was a dunderhead, likely an alcoholic and a sexual deviant. If Allah wants him, I don’t think Yahowah would care. Therefore, in three easy verses, we have gone from dishonest Abe to disingenuous god. Islam is for idiots.

Since he was paying them, it is likely that rabbis in Yathrib read their Talmud correctly to Muhammad. But having a poor memory, and a heinous agenda, he got them all fouled up. I don’t say that to be mean-spirited, just informative. Muhammad will convict himself of having an odious scheme a thousand times over before we are through. As non-prophets go, he was at the bottom of the barrel. Frankly, Muslims would have been better off with Allah’s hamstrung she-camel.

Returning to the fabricated Abraham of Islam, Ibn Ishaq relays a Hadith recorded by Tabari... *Tabari II:52* “Then Abraham returned to his father Azar, having seen the right course. He had recognized his Lord.”

This would mirror Muhammad's life. For a while, he was a polytheist, with Rahman, his Lord, and al-Lahu, even al-Lat, Manat, and al-Uzzah. However, with his preference for elevating al-Lahi above the other celestial and stone deities, Muhammad became a monotheistic terrorist. He promoted and then threw the largest of the stones around the Ka'aba at his foes while denouncing the rest.

*Tabari II:52* "He was free of the religion of his people, but he did not tell them that."

This is in conflict with the previous Hadith and the Quran. And while this was true of 'Abraham, which is why Yahowah approached him, it was not true of Muhammad. Allah's Messenger incorporated countless religious myths of Yemenite monotheists, Arab pagans, Petra Christians, and Yathrib Jews into his amalgamated religion.

One of the most repetitive and damning indictments in the Quran comes from those who knew Muhammad best – the Quraysh. They recognized that Muhammad's notion of casting the smaller Ka'aba idols aside so that the largest idol could be feared as the one true god was lunacy. A big stone was no more god than a bunch of little ones.

*Ishaq:38* "Every house had an idol. When Allah sent Muhammad with the message of monotheism, the Quraysh said: 'Would he make many gods into one god? This is a strange thing.'"

Allah changed the story of the Hebrew patriarch, 'Abraham, to make his behavior seem inspired.

This tale is chronicled in both the Hadith and Quran...

*Tabari II:55* "His father told him, 'Abraham, we have a festival. If you go to it you will learn to like our religion.' The festival came and they went to it. On the way Abraham threw himself down and said, 'I am sick. My foot hurts.' When they went away he called to the last of them. 'I shall deal with your idols after you have gone and turned your backs.' Abraham went to the house of the gods in a great hall. Opposite the entrance was a great idol, and at his side a smaller one, and next to him a smaller one, and so on."

Too bad Allah didn't get out more. He would have known that in 'Abraham's day, the Temple of Ur housed just one god – Sin – a masculine moon deity like himself. Unlike the Ka'aba, there weren't a bunch of rock idols lying around.

We know very little about Terach, 'Abram's father, other than he accompanied his son, his son's wife, Sarah, and his nephew, Lowt, from Ur to Haran. Therefore, he did not remain in Ur and could not have been an idol maker. As for Nimrod, he had been dead for centuries...

*Tabari II:55* "Azar made a living making the idols which his people worshipped, and he employed Abraham to sell them. Abraham would call out, 'Who will buy what will be of no use to him?' So they became unsellable. He would take them to the river and point their heads at it and say, 'Drink!' mocking his people. At length his mocking spread about among the inhabitants of his town, although Nimrod did not hear of it.

Then when the time seemed right to Abraham to reveal to his people the error of what they were doing, and to tell them of Allah's command and of how to pray, he glanced up at the stars and said, 'I feel sick.' They fled from him when they heard it, but Abraham had only said it to make them go away so that he could do what he wanted with their idols. When they left he went to the idols and brought them food. He said, 'Will you not eat? What is the matter? Why do you not speak?' reproaching their falsely elevated position and mocking them."

Let's open the Quran to the 37<sup>th</sup> surah to see if Allah will help elucidate the Islamic mystery or if he will further identify and indict himself as the Devil because this was among the most delusional rants we have endured.

*Quran 037.001-5* "By those arranged in battle ranks, those who restrain by reprimanding, those who recite the message, verily, *ilahakun* | your god surely one, *rabbu* | lord the heavens and the earth and what between them, and *Rabbu* of the sunrise."

Having pursued and excoriated this beast for a score of years, I can solve the riddle. After the debacle in the

Garden, the adversarial and deceptive *karuwb* | spiritual guardian who misappropriated Yahowah's testimony to mislead and debase 'Adam and Chawah was similarly degraded, becoming the Snake we have been exposing and condemning in the Quran. He is expressing his frustration over Yahowah deploying His *mal'ak* | spiritual messengers to preclude him from returning to *shamaym* | the spiritual realm of God, who he knows is '*echad* | one. And while the Serpent has had a long run as Lord of the Earth, *Halal ben Shachar* | the Arrogant Son of the Sunrise seeks to avenge his demotion through the pretense of becoming the Lord of the Heavens.

At least it was adroit of the Serpent to tie his stories together because this is how Islamic Abe saw him. However, somewhere, sometime, the Quran must somehow climb above and beyond this overwhelmingly demonic oratory and reveal something sane or we are going to lose all respect for Muslims. But not now...

*Quran 037.006-10* "Behold! We, Ourselves, adorned *al-samaa* | the sky, *al-dunya* | this world, with an ornament of *al-kawakibi* | the stars, guarding against every rebellious *Shaytan* | Satan, so they cannot listen to the assembly. The exalted are pelted from every side. Repelled, for them a perpetual punishment, except who snatches by theft. But follows him a piercing burning flame."

Nearly 700 hundred pages into *God Damn Religion*, it should be apparent that I relish poking holes in Satan's pretentious and demented balloon. But on this, what is one to say about decking the world and sky with ornamental stars, having these celestial accouterments serve to protect against a rebellious Satan listening to the assembly, while repelling the exalted with a perpetual punishment of piercing flames, albeit making an exception for the most clever of thieves? Has the Snake found a stash of ergot and is tripping? Or, is it an indictment and a confession, a psychological portrait of a delusional schemer?

Poking fun at Islam's expense, are Muslims to believe stars are ornaments arranged by their god? Why are the invisible stars in the *dunya* | our temporal physical world in which we live not incinerating us? Since Allah is Satan because he was rebellious, is he the one trying to wiggle his way back into heaven? After all, for any of this to be true, it must be seen as Satan's confession, admitting that he is being kept out of heaven and will endure an eternity in She'owl. The self-exalting is just hoping that he is clever enough to sneak away and not get caught.

While it's my job to point out the absurdity of Satan's drivel, I do so because two billion Muslims believe that this Devil is God and they are willing to kill Jews for him. But let's be honest – there has never been a more adroitly satanic text or more demonic religion than Islam. It is the faith of the ignorant, immoral, and irrational. Fortunately, within ten years of this writing, by October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2033, it will be all over, with Islam expunged from the earth. Unfortunately, many billions will succumb to Satan's wiles, including ten million Jews before we are done.

*Quran 037.011-15* “Just ask them. Are they a stronger creation or whom We have created? Verily, We created them from sticky clay. Nay, you wonder while they mock. And when they are warned, they pay no heed. And when they see a sign, proof, or verse, they mock. And they say, ‘This is magic, evident sorcery!’”

Whose opinion is being sought and for what reason – the stars, the mal'ak repulsing the rebellious devil, or the flaming missiles – since these were the last things mentioned? What does slime have to do with any of this? Nay, I do both marvel and ridicule.

This is so far below the dignity of God, it is embarrassing. Frankly, I'm disappointed in Allah and I've never seen him as anything more than Satan. Nevertheless, having been relegated to tormenting humankind, Satan is saying that he, as a spiritual guardian, was conceived to be stronger than people, whom he degrades to the muck,

suggesting that people are no better than dirt. And now that he is a Snake, he's distraught over being mocked as the Devil. But based upon the signs he has presented, the lone rational conclusion is that Allah has proven that he is Satan, and that's irritating him no end.

***Quran 037.016-18*** “What! Is it when we die, and become dust and bones, lo, shall we be resurrected, or our forefathers? Say, ‘Yes, you will be humiliated!’”

Since Satan perceives mankind to be no more than the sum of our parts – dirty muck – he is threatening to reestablish man in this degraded form so that he can ghoulishly gloat and humiliate his prey.

***Quran 037.019-23*** “Then it will be limited to a single cry, one scream, then lo, they will see! And they will say, ‘O woe to us this Day of Doom.’ This is the Day of Judgment which you used to deny.

**Assemble the *zalam* | unfair and their ilk, whatever they worship beside al-Lahi. Then lead them to the way of the Hell-Fire.”**

Even Snakes dream, this one fantasizing over becoming the *zalam* | most unjust and cruelest of tyrants, a certifiable psychopath. So, woe to humanity if we fail to quarantine the plague of Islam. Between now and Yahowah's return, it is us or them.

Put into the proper perspective, what the world is facing between now and the fall of 2033 is equivalent to the combined anti-Semitic cruelty of Thutmose III, Shalmaneser V, Nebuchadnezzar II, Goliath, Ahab, Antiochus, Paul, Muhammad, Saladin, Vespasian, Titus, Hadrian, Muhammad, Hitler, Stalin, Pope Pius XII, the Mufti, Ayatollah, Nasrallah, and Sinwar.

There is no reason, however, to deny the Day of Doom. It is coming for Satan and his slaves between the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> of October, 2033. So on that day, Allah will not be interrogating anyone. So this is simply Satan amusing himself with the hellish torment he seeks to impose.



*Quran 037.024-32* “But stop and detain them, for, lo, they are to be questioned. ‘What are you not able help one another?’ Nay, they will *mus’laslimuna* | surrender in submission on this Day.

And some of them will approach to question one another. They will say, ‘Lo, verily, you used to come to us from the right.’ They will say, ‘Nay, you were not believers. And not for us was any authority over you.’ ‘Nay, you were a transgressing people.’ ‘So word of our Lord has been proved true against us. Lo, indeed, we will certainly taste (the punishment).’ ‘So, we led you astray.’ ‘Lo, we were astray.’”

As humankind is being escorted to the Hell-Fire in Satan’s fantasy, he demands that we be detained so that he can compel submission, turning dead disbelievers into Muslims. And after mocking his victims, reminding us that it is too late to save ourselves or those we love from him, he relishes the macabre interaction among those he is about to torture. As was the case in Eden 6,000 years ago, everyone is blaming someone else for their predicament.

I wonder if the inhuman Muslims who tied parents up on 10.07.23 such that they were forced to watch them cut off their children’s fingers and toes, then gouge out their eyes played the same game with their immobilized victims? It would have been Quranic.

Since humankind is predestined at birth to perish in the Hell-Fire, this questioning and subsequent torment is for Satan’s entertainment. And that makes Allah sadistic.

*Quran 037.033-36* “Then, lo, certainly, they, that Day will share in the punishment. Lo, indeed, thusly We deal with *muj’rimina* | guilty criminals (disobedient, disbelieving polytheists).

Lo, they were arrogant when it was said to them, ‘*La ilaha ilaha illa* | no god but al-Lahu.’ And they say, ‘Are we leave our *alihatina* | gods for an insane and possessed poet?’”

Let it be known and understood, al-Lahu is a mean son of a bitch, a dastardly bastard if there ever was one. As one would expect with Satan, he is the purveyor of painful

punishments in a world of role reversals – he’s pretending to be God and yet men are the arrogant ones. He’s committing the most heinous of crimes and, yet, men are guilty. But at least we have confirmation that those who know Muhammad best, his neighbors and extended family, recognized that he was insane and possessed. As for being a poet, not so much.

Should you not know, with Yahowah, there is no distinction between polytheists and monotheists, agnostics and atheists, believers or disbelievers. For those who believed in one god, many gods, or no god, the outcome is the same – nothing. No penalty. No reward. Nothing.

Allah is no more God than a pit viper, although he is no less toxic. His Quran has envenomated billions, turning Muslims into murderous zombies. Perhaps that is too pejorative for some, but I would invite them to study the first and last hundred years of Islam and think again. And keep in mind, I know the future and there is less than a decade left on Islam’s final bloody century. The cauldron is about to boil over.

While al-Lahu knew that the Quraysh were right, he had too much invested in his fellow sadistic deviant and psychopath to audibly concur. There were people to enslave and Jews to kill, and if Muhammad faltered, Allah crumbled with him.

***Quran 037.037-38*** “Nay, he brought the truth and confirmed the messengers. So, lo, taste with certainty the painful punishment.”

It’s rants and threats, a taste of lies and painful penalties. If not infamous as the prophet and god of Islam, these sadists would have earned a bad reputation.

Heaven is depicted as debauchery, with an unending supply of virgins to conquer. And Hell is a place of extreme torture with implements that would make Tamerlane blush.

Heaven's decadence and Hell's torments aren't sidebars in the Quran with occasional overtures to tantalize and frighten believers into submission but, instead, represent Satan's most ardent fantasy. Amongst the painful punishments, we are antagonized by the horrible job of plagiarizing, which was twisted to turn Satan into God while immortalizing the worst of men. The world's most menacing and virulent terrorist manifesto that grew out of this recital should be no surprise, but it being considered a great religion is a blight on humanity, demonstrating how far we have fallen. Progressives, in particular, ought to be embarrassed for coddling and promoting Islam.

*Quran 037.039-49* "And not you will be recompensed except for what you used to do, except the single-minded slaves of al-Lahi. Those, for them, a provision predetermined. Fruits, they will be honored in *Jannati* | Gardens of Pleasure, on thrones face to face. Will be circulated among them a cup of wine from a spring, white, delicious to the drinkers. Not in it *ghoul* | bad effect, and not from it they will be intoxicated or exhausted.

And with them *Qasiratu al-Tarfi* | Virgin Girls, restraining their glances (desiring none but you), with big, beautiful eyes, as if they were sheltered eggs, delicate and pure, closely guarded."

Should this sound appealing, honored fruit, then submit to Satan and see if he delivers. But should you be sane, indeed, moral, then stand with me against Islam. No one benefits by having another jihadist terrorize and murder based on this rubbish.

While I understand that Progressives are eager to turn boys into girls and girls into boys to spread their insanity, be aware that these children are presented as perpetual virgins because this is not about love, pleasure, or even sex but, instead, about conquest and control while inflicting pain. It is about motivating young boys to kill for Allah. Even the alcohol is there to numb their conscience, not unlike the supply of captagon, the psychostimulant Fenethylline, given to the demonic savages who raped,

tortured, and burned their way through southern Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023.

And if the enticement of Allah's brothel doesn't motivate Muslim slaves, there is always the threat of Allah's most special place.

*Quran 037.050-61* "Then approaching some of them to others, mutually questioning, will say a speaker among them, 'Lo, verily, I had a companion for me, who say, "Are you indeed surely of the believers? Is it when we are dead and become dust and bones, verily will we be brought to judgment?" He said, "Will you be looking?" Then he will look and see him in the midst of the Hell-Fire.'

He said, 'By al-Lahi, lo, you nearly ruined me! If not for the grace of *Rabbi* | my Lord, I would have been among those brought.' 'Then, are we not to die except the first of our death. And not will we be punished? Lo, this is surely the great attainment! For like of this let strive the strivers.'"

Quotation marks are a relatively recent invention, as is punctuation, so we don't know who said what to whom or why in the previous narrative. Suffice it to say, the Islamic Hell and Heaven are coterminous, with the teased viewing the tormented, so the speaker is dumbfounded by it all.

There was an interesting admission for those eavesdropping on this Quranic diatribe. These deceased Muslims are actually surprised they are in the brothel rather than the fire. They are questioning how they avoided being punished for what they had done, which suggests that no one is sufficiently stupid to believe Allah. But then, they must have had another swig of Allah's special brew because they suppress their guilt and announce that avoiding Hell is the supreme achievement for which other jihadists ought to strive. And yet, when sanity prevails and morals matter, unbelievers know that the opposite is true.

Since Hell's torments sound a lot like what might have occurred around a desert campfire, one of two things is true. Either this is actually Muhammad speaking as if he

were Allah and expressing flashbacks to his tormented childhood, or Allah's target audience was limited to those sufficiently isolated in the deserts of Arabia to believe his parochial portrayals.

Either way, the perverts in Paradise, evidently bored with virgins and overwhelmed by wine, are now enthralled watching a former friend being tortured. So, they ask a probing question – one worthy of the soaring intellect of their un-god and his non-prophet. In fact, it is so profoundly vital to Allah's rise from Serpent to God, that he is compelled to intervene and provide the answer. Lo...

***Quran 037.062-68*** “Is that better entertainment and hospitality or the tree of Zaqqum.’ ‘Lo! We have made it a trial for *zalimina* | unjust subjugators. Lo! It is a tree that springs out of the bottom of Hell-Fire. The emerging fruit is like the head of Satan.

And, lo, they will surely eat from it and fill their bellies with it. Then lo, a mixture of scalding boiling water. Then, verily, they will be return with certainty to the Hell-Fire.”

When Muslim protesters and Progressives promote the Islamic agenda, this is what they are advocating. And by doing so, whether it be out of ignorance or spite, they legitimize Satan's agenda, which is to beguile, enslave, terrorize, and exterminate life on the planet. In all of human history, even with the brutal march of civilizations, Islam remains the most viciously repressive and debilitating deadly plague to have ever infected humankind. Lo, truly.

While I would assume the connection is death on a massive scale, after delineating the torments planned for Hell's entertainment, it is time we turn to revisionist Nuh. Noach is being recast as a Muslim yet again. So, we have finally arrived at the passage the Hadith on Ibrahim was trying to illuminate. If you recall, we wanted to find out why Abraham said he was sick and why he was playing with idols.

*Quran 037.075-88* “And lo, *Nuh* | Noah called Us. And best responders. And We saved him and his family for the great distress. And We made his offspring, they the survivors. And We left for him among the later generations. Peace be upon Nuh among the worlds. Lo, We thus, Ourselves, reward the good-doers. Lo, he of our believing slaves. Then We drowned the others.

Lo, among his kind, surely *Ibrahim* | Abraham when he came, his Lord with a compliant heart. When he said to his father and his people, ‘What is it you worship? Is it falsehood gods besides al-Lahi you desire? Then what you imagine about *Rabbi al-Alamina* | Lord of the worlds of men and jinn?’ Then he looked up at the Stars.”

Having come to know Yahowah pretty well over the past two decades of working together, I can assure you that He isn’t the least bit humored by any of this, nor will He take kindly toward those who believe and promote these grotesque corruptions of His favorite people.

So let’s be clear, Rabbi al-Alamina is unresponsive. He did not save Noach nor was this great man a Muslim slave. He was not left among the generations and his reward is with Yahowah.

‘Abraham was not among his kind. He did not have a Lord or a compliant heart. He left his people and, therefore, did not ask them any of these questions. Al-Lahi was unknown at the time. But we can appreciate the confession: “Is it falsehood gods besides al-Lahi you desire?”

*Quran 037.089* “And he said, ‘Lo, I am sick!’”

To which, the Quranic scholars responsible for editing Allah added parenthetically to “I am sick...(of what you worship), (with the plague. He did this to trick them to remain in their temple of idols to destroy them and not accompany them to the pagan’s feast), and (of your worshipping these).” But methinks it doesn’t help exonerate dishonest Abe or Allah from their desperate ploy to create the one true god by eliminating the tokens of his pagan rivals.

Since Allah has presented this tortured version of ‘Abraham to promote his quest to be seen as a god, rational minds should ask what else Allah said and did to beguile Muslims into believing that smashing all idols but one is the path to Divinity.

As part of this myth, Muhammad would be as close to Dishonest Abe as two fleas on a camel. *Tabari II:63* “The Messenger said: ‘Abraham told three lies in his life. Two of them were about Allah – his saying “I feel sick” and his saying “The chief idol is the one who did it.”” Takes one to know one, I suppose.

Lest you get caught up in the snappy dialog and ensuing plot and lose track of the big picture, this is no idol episode in Satan’s story. Smashing these undistinguished representations of nameless gods by baby Ibrahim in an undisclosed location serves as the single most important act tying the Quran to the Towrah so that the Adversary can replace Yahowah. And to make it credible, the Islamic Abraham had to lie and then perpetrate a crime.

*Quran 037.090-92* “So, they turned away from him, departing. Then he turned to their gods and said, ‘Do not you eat? What, for you, not you speak?’”

Deprived of place, time, and circumstance, this is like playing charades with the blind. Where was he? Why did he go to these gods? What are their names? Why is he talking to them? If mocking gods is an offense necessitating the consumption of boiling water, why is he ridiculing them? And why, other than to claim Abraham as his own, did Allah co-opt the legacy of the Towrah’s second most important individual to perpetrate this fraud?

Those who have read the Towrah know that ‘Abraham left Ur to pursue a new life. If he had wanted to save his people, he would not have left them behind.

The following Hadith, which was misappropriated from the Talmud, scrambles to make sense of this...

*Tabari II:55* “The people prepared food and placed it before the gods, saying, ‘When we come back the gods will have blessed our food and we will eat.’ When Abraham saw them with the food, he said, ‘Will you not eat?’ And when they did not answer, he said, ‘What ails you that you don’t speak?’

Then he attacked them. He took a piece of iron and cut off each idol’s extremities. When only the largest idol was left, he tied the axe to its hand. When the people came to get their food and saw their gods in this state, they said, ‘An evildoer has done this to our gods.’”

That was from Muhammad’s Sunnah by way of the Jewish Talmud (Genesis Rabbah 38.13). This is from Allah’s Quran...

*Quran 037.093-96* “Then he turned upon them, attacking and striking with the right hand. Then they came toward him hastening. He said, ‘Do you worship what you carve.’ While al-Lahu created you and what you make?”

In trying to be Allahu Akbar, the do-all and be-all of everything, the un-god of Islam couldn’t help tripping on his own fangs. He just admitted that he, himself, had crafted the idols (‘al-Lahu created you and what you make’). Would that make the Rabbi an idolator and polytheist? Perhaps that is why we find him spending so much time in Hell.

*Quran 037.097-98* “They said, ‘Build for him a building and throw him into the blazing fire.’ So they contrived a plot against him, but We made them the lowest and humiliated.”

Finally, someone is saved from the fire, albeit this one was a plot of mythical men rather than that of a mythical god. Nonetheless, many false gods became one false god and men were humiliated, so it was a good day for Allah.

While we will pick up the story of Dishonest Abe in a moment, let’s briefly turn to the salient portion of the 21<sup>st</sup> surah, named *Al Anbiyaa* | **The Prophets**, to make certain we are looking at Islam’s act of self-destruction properly. It, of course, commences with yet another 47-verse rendition of



the Never-Ending Argument. That is to say the surahs which comprise the Quran are variations on the same theme – merely different recollections of the same recital.

*Quran 021.051-55* “And lo, We gave *Ibrahim* | Abraham his guidance from before, for We knew him well. When he said to his father and his people, ‘What these statues which you to it devoted?’ They said, ‘We found our fathers worshipping them.’

He said, ‘Verily, you and your fathers have been in manifest error.’ They said, ‘Have you come to us with the truth, or are you some jester?’”

This Quranic indulgence, like so many others, emerges out of the blue without reference to the audience, place, time, or nature of the offending religion. Devoid of this context, while replete with incredulous dialogue, the passage is as ridiculous today as it was senseless yesterday.

However, the intent of the Quran isn’t to accurately convey anything that occurred in the lives of the people who engaged with Yahowah. Had that been the case, the Quranic narratives would have replicated the originals in the Towrah. However, since a truthful accounting would have been devastating to Muhammad’s and Allah’s agenda, the lives of these individuals were recrafted such that they would serve Satan’s quest to be worshiped as if he were a god promoted by Muhammad in Arabia.

Every narrative is removed from its original context and then perverted such that it replicates the non-prophet’s struggles in Petra and Yathrib – as is the case here. But that’s a problem because to be perceived as God, Satan must claim the Towrah as his own – since nothing else is as credible. But when he does so while advancing gross perversions of people and events presented within the Towrah, while claiming that his misappropriations confirm the 2,000-year-old and much better-documented text, he reveals that he is lying. And that is what is happening here and elsewhere in the Quran.

Allah is lying when he pretends to be well acquainted with someone he has never met, and who was one of the most important people in Yahowah's quest to relate to His people. Proof that he was being duplicitous is found when one compares Yahowah's account with the Quran's – something Satan knows not one in a billion people will do. And that is why he prevailed.

‘Abram left Ur in Babylon because he wanted to live apart from those people. If he wanted to change them, even condemn them, he would never have left. Therefore, this iteration of the Never-Ending Argument is being played out on behalf of Muhammad, who was accused of being a Jester in Yathrib – all to make it look as if this non-prophet was similar to the most influential men in history.

In the Towrah, ‘Abraham listens to Yahowah and responds to him. And since the *Beryth* | Covenant was the sole purpose of their relationship, and it was and remains personal, ‘Abram had no reason to engage in public debate. Further, he had no knowledge of Yahowah in Ur and would not come to know Him until he was on his way to Haran. Their relationship developed within the Promised Land, where the only other individuals Yahowah wanted to include in His family were Sarah and Yitschaq.

*Quran 021.056-58* “He said, ‘Nay, your Lord, Lord of the heavens and earth, who created them, and I am the witness to this. And by al-Lahi, lo, I will plot a plan (against) your idols after that you go away, turning backs.’ So he made them pieces, except the biggest of them, so that they might turn to it.”

I know that I'm beginning to sound as repetitious as Allah's broken Pen, but I'm left with no other responsible option. Rather than building his case for monotheism and against idolatry, the un-god is promoting what he claims to detest. Speaking before pagans in the presence of their idols, Baby Ibrahim validates their religion, telling them that their Lord is the Lord of the Heavens and Earth. He then claims to have witnessed creation, making him 14

billion years old, or he is taking us back to his pronouncements that the sun, moon, and stars were his Lord when he witnessed them rising. Further incriminating himself, 'Ibrahim is now the dimwitted schemer as opposed to the one being plotted against. He allegedly tells his undisclosed audience that he intends to (?) their idols as soon as they turn their backs.

Evidently undeterred by the questionable threat against their religious preferences, intolerant Abe dismantled their gods. Save one – the biggest of them. His plan was for them to turn to it – a false god.

Over the course of the past 6,000 years, an unending list of men have created gods in their image and have claimed to be gods. But in all of that time, no one has ever done so more inanely than Muhammad and Allah.

This is one of the most incriminating verses in the Quran. Muhammad did this very thing. The non-prophet took the largest of the pagan idols of the Ka'aba – the Black Stone representing Allah – and promoted it to the exclusion of the others. He broke the smaller rock gods and elevated the biggest one so that his people “might turn to it.”

While it's not fair to compare anyone to these idiots, this would be like the early Greeks breaking the statues of Athena, Poseidon, and Hermes so that they could worship Zeus as the one true god. How was the biggest idol any more “god” than the less impressive imposters?

While I'll continue to convey Islam's version of dishonest Abe to illustrate how Satan worked with Muhammad to craft his religious scam, I would be remiss if I didn't credit the non-prophet with his first miracle. He just pounded a nail into his own coffin.

The Quranic story continues with these uninspired words which are particularly incredulous since little Ibrahim confessed to the crime before committing it...

*Quran 021.059-70* “They said, ‘Who did this to our gods?’ ‘He is *al-zalimina* | the cruel tyrant and oppressive lord.’ They said, ‘We heard a youth mention them. He is called Ibrahim.’ They said, ‘Then bring him before eyes of the people that they may bear witness.’ They said, ‘Did you do this to our gods, Ibrahim?’ He said, ‘No. Their chief, the biggest one, did it. Ask them if they can speak.’

So they turned to themselves and said, ‘Lo, you, yourself *al-zalimuna* | the cruel tyrant (polytheist and disbeliever).’ Then they were turned on their heads, ‘Lo, you know these not speak.’

He said, ‘Then do you worship from besides al-Lahi what does not benefit you anything and not harms you? Fie on you and those you worship from besides al-Lahi. Then have you no sense?’

They said, ‘Burn him, and support your gods, if you are doers.’ We said, ‘O fire be cool and safety for Ibrahim.’ They intended for him a plan, but We made them the greater losers.”

This is one of many places where an accurate definition of *zalim* fails miserably. It is as if Allah or Muhammad were clueless as to the word’s meaning.

Why would the supposed patriarch of monotheistic religion tell his people that a pagan god smashed lesser idols? Would that not make the idol real? Why would anyone trust a god for whom his principal agent deliberately lies? And since Allah never spoke, why didn’t that shame Muhammad?

The Quranic Abraham called a “god” false because it “cannot harm you.” The implication is that Allah is real because he’s fixated on sadistic torments. That’s not good. Even worse, grammatically, by saying, “**Do you then worship besides Allah things that can neither profit you nor harm you?**” the implication is that Allah is also impotent.

Also incriminating, the lesson is that gods can be saved by burning men. Is that Allah’s intent?

Pretending that this fable was actually true, why was Allah unable to put out the fire? And while I’m sure the locals laid many a trap for Muhammad, these mythical

people were not trying to ensnare Ibrahim because, in this case, he actually committed the crime and confessed to it before lying about it and recanting his previous testimony. Sounds like someone else we know.

Now that we have an argument raging and have reshaped Abraham before he left Ur into the image of Muhammad of Arabia, let's return to the 37<sup>th</sup> surah and contrast it with the 21<sup>st</sup>. Remember...

*Quran 037.097-98* "They said, 'Build for him a building and throw him into the blazing fire.' So they contrived a plot against him, but We made them the lowest and humiliated."

It is followed by...

*Quran 037.099-101* "And he said, 'Lo! I am going unto *Rabbi* | my Lord. He will guide me. Rabbi, grant me of the righteous.' So We gave him the good news of a forbearing boy."

This time, Allah did not intervene, creating the frosty fire. But that is not the point of the story. When his own tribe developed a plot and tried to burn Muhammad's britches, he flew off to Allah in his dreams. He jumped on a winged donk-mule and cruised to heaven by way of Jerusalem, humiliating himself with his tale of derring-do.

Someone would have done their non-prophet, his un-god, and busted Pen a service if they had synchronized the texts. In the 21<sup>st</sup> surah, this was Ibrahim's disposition...

*Quran 021.071* "And We delivered him and Lout to the land (of Israel) which We blessed in it for the worlds of men and jinn."

This must be a joke. Allah has blessed Israel? Was that the blessing of the PLO or Hamas?

But that is the least of Allah's worries now because the child of promise was Yitschaq, through whom the Covenant was affirmed and Yisra'el was conceived. But he leads to the dreaded Jews – the Apes and Swine – and to their Covenant with Yahowah. Islam was allegedly born through Ishmael – who was a colossal mistake.

*Quran 037.102* “Then, when he reached working with him, he said, ‘O my son, lo, I have seen in the dream that I sacrificing you. So, what is you view?’ He said: ‘O my father, do what you are commanded. You will find me, if al-Lahu wills, of the patient ones”

This dialog is bizarre even by Quranic standards. It is as if Muhammad overheard a half dozen stories and tried to tie them all together in one paragraph. Over the course of five sentences, he takes us from a gang of nameless people building a furnace to terrorize Abe to having him terrorize his son. And there is a significant detail missing – the son’s name isn’t stated because Muhammad can’t decide which son should be sacrificed or even where or when the event occurred. But nonetheless, the son is ready to be slaughtered to the voice in dad’s head.

*Quran 037.103-107* “Then when they had both surrendered and submitted, and he put him down prostrate on his forehead, We called out to him that O Ibrahim, lo, verily, you have fulfilled the vision. Lo! We, thus, We reward the good-doers. Lo! This verily the trial clear. And We ransomed him with a great sacrifice.”

Until Islam, surrender had been a sign of defeat, and now submission defines the religion. Prostration is a humiliating affirmation of inferiority. And in this case, since the tyrant is sadistic and demonic, and no better than a Snake, an ignorant and immoral, inarticulate and insane serpent at that, what does this say about Muslims?

‘Abraham did not surrender; he agreed under the auspices of freewill. There were no prostrations and no visions associated with the ratification of the *Beryth* | Covenant. Good was not rewarded. Being right came with benefits. There was no trial; instead, there was a test to ascertain ‘Abraham’s understanding. There was no ransom on this day, nor was there a tremendous victim – unless one recognizes that the truth about something vital to our participation in the Covenant was massacred. The fulfillment of this harbinger of Pesach would not be for another 2,000 years.

Satan corrupted the inconsequential and passed over everything of value. So, to call this the Cliff Notes version of the story would be unfair. The Towrah's presentation of these events spans 11 chapters – with each word advancing our understanding of the nature and purpose of this day – which was to affirm the *Beryth* | Covenant.

The events foreshadowing the fulfillment of Pesach were not a trial – especially for 'Abraham. All that was tested was his understanding of the conditions and benefits of the Covenant. This event made him a prophet because it points to the most important day in human history – something Allah forgot to share. The ransom would be provided by Dowd, but not for another 40 Yowbel.

The false god continued to impugn his credibility...

*Quran 037.108-113* “And We left for him among the later generations. Peace be on Ibrahim. Thus, We reward the good-doers. Lo, verily, he was one of Our believing slaves.

And We gave him the good news of *Ishaque* | Isaac, a prophet among the good ones. We blessed him and on Ishaque, and of their progeny good-doers and *zalimun* | cruel tyrants to himself clear.”

As a reward for Abraham's fulfilling the vision and enduring the trial, Allah predicts the birth of the son he claims he ransomed. Brilliant. And the hollowed memory for posterity is that Ibrahim was a slave – which means he was afforded no options – nullifying the test.

Somewhere, sometime, someone may have done a worse job plagiarizing, but it's hard to imagine. The omissions, the lack of place, time, and purpose degrade one of the great events in human history.

The original provides such a refreshing change from this drivel that it's worth a quick review. First, Yahowah sets the scene and unfolds the story chronologically. *Bare'syth* / Genesis chronicles the lives of 'Abraham and Sarah beginning in the 11<sup>th</sup> chapter, revealing the places they left and lived, the people they encountered, the

discussions between them and Yahowah, as well as the birth of his son, Ishmael, and their son, Yitschaq.

Yahowah explained that Yshma'el would be excluded from the Covenant and He asked 'Abraham to follow Sarah's advice and send the boy and his mother, Hagar, out of the Promised Land. He fell out of 'Abraham's life and Yahowah's plans, fading into oblivion.

After carefully explaining the five conditions and five benefits of the Covenant, Yahowah addressed His friend concerning the patriarch's miracle child from his wife Sarah, making Yitschaq the child of promise and the center of attention. Then in the 22<sup>nd</sup> chapter, 'Abraham, who was now living in Beersheba, was approached by Yahowah.

**“It came to be following these conversations that God attempted to ascertain the understanding and examine the appropriateness of the responses by testing 'Abraham. He wanted to demonstrate proof of his knowledge and comprehension.**

**He called out to him, “Abraham!’ Then He said as was His custom, ‘Look to Me. Behold, here I Am. Be especially observant because I am pointing something out to you that is critically important and requires your undivided attention.’** (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 22:1)

**He said, ‘Please choose of your own accord to grasp the hand of your son who is in accord with you – your unique and special child, whom, for the benefit of the relationship, you love, Yitschaq. Then of your own volition walk to the Land of *Mowryah* | Respect Yah and choose to ascend with him there through this uplifting opportunity upon one of the mountains which I will explain to you.’”** (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 22:2)

It would be a three-day walk, a forty-mile journey, to Mount Moriah which is now scarred with Islamic trophies in the heart of Yaruwshalaim. The details were exceedingly



important because this all played out as a harbinger of the fulfillment of Passover in this same place, on this same day, by the Son of God, as Dowd served as the Passover Lamb in year 4000 Yah / 33 CE.

**“Therefore, ‘Abraham got up early in the morning ready for action and eager to gain information at first light. He saddled his donkey and he selected and brought along two of his young men with him, in addition to Yitschaq, his son. Also, he cut the wood into several planks to elevate the experience.**

**Then he stood up to confirm and fulfill the mission. He walked to the place serving as the site of the home which, for the benefit of the relationship, the Almighty had told him about. (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:3)**

**On the third day, ‘Abraham raised his eyes, elevating his perspective, and he saw the place which provides directions to the home and source of life from afar. (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:4)**

**So ‘Abraham said to his young men, ‘You should remain here with the donkey, and the boy and I will walk this way toward eternity and announce our intentions regarding the restoration of life. Then we will return to you and restore you.’ (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:5)**

**‘Abraham grasped hold of the wooden planks associated with the uplifting experience and placed them upon Yitschaq, his son. He grasped hold of and accepted in his hand the fire and the knife. Then the two of them walked together in one accord. (*Bare’syth* 22:6)**

**And Yitschaq said to ‘Abraham, his father, asking, ‘Father of mine.’ So he responded, ‘Here I am my son.’**

**Then he said, ‘I see the fire and the pieces of wood, but where is the lamb to enrich and elevate the experience?’ (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:7)**

**‘Abraham responded, ‘God will reveal the proper perspective to understand how to approach Him by way of the lamb. He will offer the knowledge we require regarding the event which serves as a witness, my son.’**

**Then the two of them walked together in one accord, alike in love. (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:8)**

**When they came to the place where one takes a stand, serving as the source of life which bestows the blessings of the relationship that the Almighty had told him about, there ‘Abraham built an altar, and he arranged the wooden planks. Then he connected these things together with Yitschaq, his son, positioning him accordingly before the altar in conjunction with the upward and ascending nature of the wooden planks. (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:9)**

**Next, ‘Abraham stretched out his hand and grasped hold of the knife, symbolic of circumcision, moving in the direction of pressing this issue of sacrifice with his son. (*Bare’syth* 22:10) At this moment, a spiritual messenger of Yahowah called out to him from heaven, and he said, “Abraham! ‘Abraham!’**

**He responded, ‘Behold, here I am standing upright and reaching up because I have acknowledged every condition regarding the One this is actually about.’ (*Bare’syth* 22:11) So, he affirmed and directed, ‘Do not stretch out your hand toward the boy and do not do anything that infringes upon his freewill. Indeed, now and henceforth, I know you profoundly respect and genuinely revere your God. Consequently, you have not withheld your very special and precious son from Me.’” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 22:12)**

**Actual communication from God sets human events in context so that we can learn something. Yahowah not only conveyed the nature of His relationship with man but also explained what was to come, so when it happened, we**

might recognize the significance. So now, here is the rest of the story, presented in the most revealing manner...

**“Then** (*wa*) **‘Abraham** (*‘Abraham* – father who raises and lifts up those who stand up and reach up, father of the abundantly enriched, merciful father, and also father of multitudes who are confused and troublesome) **lifted up** (*nasa*’ – he raised) **his eyes** (*‘eth ‘ayn huw*’ – his perspective accordingly) **and looked** (*wa ra’ah* – he became observant, perceiving what was being revealed).

**And then** (*wa*) **acknowledging the situation regarding the One this was actually about, he observed** (*hineh* – by closely examining and paying attention while standing upright and looking up, he noticed the details in this overall narrative, and he beheld) **a lamb** (*‘ayl* – a perfect male leader of the flock, the framework of the doorway, its doorposts and jam, and the upright pillar to support the home, the source of empowerment and health, the noble and mighty one) **after this** (*‘achar* – following these things, subsequently in reference to another time) **was caught** (*‘achaz* – was seized and held, actually embracing for the idea of providing an inheritance (nifal perfect – for a limited time the ram carries out and endures the effect of the verb, being seized and fastened, attached to support this means to provide a comprehensive inheritance)) **in** (*ba* – within and by) **the intertwined thicket** (*sabak* – entwined, entangled, twisted, and interwoven circuitous and burdensome thorn bushes; akin to *sabyb* – circular, *sabab* – to turn things around, and *sabal* – by bearing the burdens of others) **by** (*ba*) **his horns** (*qeren huw*’ – his brilliant rays of light from a supernatural source, his glowing and shining appearance as a result of emitting and radiating light, also his trumpet comprised of a ram’s horn used to signal an important message).

**And** (*wa*) **‘Abraham** (*‘Abraham* – father who raises and lifts up those who stand up and reach up, father of the abundantly enriched, merciful father, and also father of

multitudes who are confused and troublesome) **walked over** (*halak*) **and accepted** (*laqach* – grasped hold of, obtained, and received) **the lamb** (*ha 'ayl* – the perfect male leader of the flock, the framework of the doorway, its doorposts and jam, and the upright pillar to support the home, the source of empowerment and health, the noble and mighty one). **He offered him up, elevating and enriching the uplifting experience** (*wa 'alah huw' la 'olah* – he ascended, going up to lift him up as an acceptable solution for an uplifting opportunity (hifil imperfect – ‘Abraham caused the object, which is the ram, to participate in the uplifting experience and provide ongoing benefits throughout time)) **on behalf of** (*tachath* – in place and instead of during an orderly arrangement with one event following after another as an exchange on behalf of the relationship and for the sake of) **his son** (*ben huw'*). (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 22:13)

**So** (*wa*) **‘Abraham** (*'Abraham* – father who raises and lifts up those who stand up and reach up, father of the abundantly enriched, merciful father, and also father of multitudes who are confused and troublesome) **designated and proclaimed, calling out** (*qara'* – announcing the appointment of the welcoming encounter associated with the specified meeting to which he had been invited and summoned creating this proclamation to be read and recited) **the name** (*shem*) **of His place** (*ha maqowm ha huw'* – of the site of the home and source of life), **‘God** (*'elohym* – the Almighty (the Qumran scroll 4QGen/Exod differs from the Masoretic and *Septuagint* with *'elohym* versus *Yahowah*)) **Reveals** (*ra'ah* – He is seen, experienced, present and encountered, providing perspective and understanding for the observant who pay attention to and consider Him).’

**Showing the way to the benefits of the relationship** (*'asher* – providing an upright, fortuitous, and elevated state, a joyful attitude, and an encouraged mindset to those

walking the correct way along the proper path to a prosperous life), **He spoke** (*'amar* – He promised and declared) **this day** (*ha yowm*) **upon** (*ba*) **the mountain** (*har*) **to observe and understand** (*ra'ah* – to see, look upon, and witness, experiencing and encountering then considering this perspective regarding) **Yahowah** (*Yahowah* – an accurate transliteration of the name YaHoWaH, our *'elowah* – God as guided by His *towrah* – instructions regarding His *hayah* – existence and our *shalowm* – reconciliation). (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 22:14)

**The spiritual messenger** (*wa mal'ak* – the supernatural envoy and voice) **of Yahowah** (*Yahowah*) **called out** (*qara'* – summoned and invited, met with and welcomed, proclaimed and designated by name, announcing) **to** (*'el* – for the benefit of) **'Abraham** (*'Abraham*) **a second time** (*sheny*) **from the spiritual realm** (*min ha shamaym* – from heaven, the abode of God) (*Bare'syth* 22:15) **and** (*wa*) **He said** (*'amar*), **'With Me** (*ba 'any* – by and in My nature) **I can fulfill My promise because I have sworn an oath** (*shaba'* – I have made a solemn vow which I will uphold, affirming My trustworthy nature (nifal perfect – at a point in time the oath will be carried out such that every implications associated with the promise will be endured and received)), **prophetically announces** (*na'um* – reveals) **Yahowah** (*Yahowah*).

**'Indeed** (*ky ya'an* – for the express reason, sincerely and deliberately), **for the benefit of the relationship** (*'asher* – showing the way to an upright and elevated state with a joyful attitude, and thereby encouraging those walking the correct way along the proper path to a prosperous life) **you have acted and engaged** (*'asah* – you have exerted the energy and have endeavored to contribute) **in accordance with the message** (*'eth ha dabar ha zeh* – consistent with these specific statements, this account and narrative which has been recorded and communicated). **And therefore** (*wa*), **you have not withheld** (*lo' chasak* –

restrained or spared, holding back) **your son** (*'eth ben 'atah*), **your unique, special, and beloved child** (*'eth yachyd 'atah*). (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 22:16)

**So** (*ky* – as a result and consequently), **I will kneel down in love to lift you up, enriching and blessing you** (*barak barak 'atah* – I will invoke Divine favor upon you and will commend you, I vow to greet you in the most beneficial way and enjoy meetings with you, I will adore you, causing you to prosper, and I will speak of your extraordinary contribution to reconciliation (piel infinitive absolute piel imperfect – ‘Abraham is the beneficiary of the intensity of Yahowah’s blessing and is empowered by it on an ongoing basis throughout time)).

**And** (*wa*) **I will, to the greatest degree possible, magnify and multiply, abundantly increasing the importance and magnitude of** (*rabah rabah* – I will to an exceedingly great degree, empower, enrich, enlarge, and enhance) **your offspring** (*'eth zera' 'atah* – your descendants), **similar to** (*ka* – consistent with and comparable to) **the light of the stars** (*kowkab* – the luminous heavenly powers in very high places within) **of the spiritual realm** (*ha shamaym* – of the abode of God), **but also** (*wa*) **like** (*ka* – similar to and consistent with) **the coarse sand** (*chowl* – the enormity of the sorrow and writhing agony associated with circular reasoning and whirling swords which inflict torturous suffering) **which** (*'asher*) **is upon** (*'al* – on account of) **the lips** (*saphah* – the mouth, words, speech, and language but also the edge, boundary, bank, and shoreline; from *saphah* – those who are swept and snatched away, caught up and destroyed, and *saphah* – those who are wind-swept and laid bare) **of the sea** (*yam* – Mediterranean Sea (Greeks, Romans, and Carthaginians), Dead Sea (Sodom, Gomorrah, and Jordan), or Red Sea (Egypt and Arabia); serving as a metaphor for Gentiles and foreign foes attacking and eroding the borders of the Land). **In addition** (*wa*), **your offspring** (*zera'* –

seed and descendants) **shall inherit** (*yarash* – accept) **the result of the calculus and reasoning** (*sha'ar* – the economics and cities) **of his adversaries** (*'oyeb huw'* – his foes, his enemies, and those in hostile opposition to him). (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 22:17)

**And so long as they act independently and are not swayed by societal influences, people of every ethnicity on the earth will be blessed** (*wa barak kol gowym ha 'erets* – therefore individuals of every nation on earth who act on their own initiative, unaffected by the indoctrination of religion, politics, or patriotism, or without regard for peer pressure or any external influence, will be lifted up (the hitpa'el stem and perfect conjugation make it clear that the subject is not being acted upon or prejudiced by any prevailing societal influence and that at least for a period of time these individuals act without reservation on their own recognizance, thereby being lifted up based upon their own decision regarding the blessing which results in them being favored)) **by way of your descendants** (*ba zera' 'atah* – through your seed and offspring).

**This reward is a consequence and is merited because** (*'eqeb* / *'aqeb* – unto the end of time this beneficial result of trusting the evidence which has been made conspicuously visible along the path whereby one embeds their heels to walk upright and unwavering as would Ya'aqob, is being given for the express reason), **to show the way to the benefits of the relationship** (*'asher* – to encourage walking the correct path along the proper route to get the greatest enjoyment out of life in response to this guidance), **you actually listened to My voice** (*shama' ba qowl 'any* – you heard Me speaking to you).” (*Bare'syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 22:18)

Let us never lose sight of the realization that most of Yahowah's prophets were *Yisra'elites* | Israelis. It is, therefore, through 'Abraham's and Yitschaq's descendants that we are shown the proper way to receive the benefits of

the relationship. While there is only one Covenant, the benefits of being part of God's everlasting Family are available to everyone, regardless of the pigment of one's skin or the place of birth. The sole determining factors of who benefits include a willingness to act independently of societal influences and to listen to God. And these are the words Yahowah conveyed through Moseh – the greatest of the prophets. And he revealed this on our behalf, walking us through every aspect of what would occur, because He wanted us to know why, when, where, and for whom His beloved, Dowd, would fulfill this prophecy so that when this occurred, we would benefit from His Son's sacrifice.



Returning to Arabia, Ishaq replays the incredulous fantasy in front of Nimrod rather than in the hall of idols. After daring the gods to talk, Abraham is questioned by a king who died centuries earlier.

*Tabari II:57* “Have you seen this Allah whom you worship and whose worship you call others? Who is he?” Abraham replied, ‘My Lord, Who gives life and causes death.’”

The question was without a good answer, so he did the old political sidestep. But it is interesting to note that neither the mythological Ibrahim nor Muhammad ever saw Allah. This is the antithesis of ‘Abraham and Moseh who both met with Yahowah frequently.

*Tabari II:57* “Nimrod said, ‘I give life and cause death.’” They chatted about this for a while and then Abraham said, “Allah causes the sun to rise in the East, so can you make it rise in the West?” *Tabari II:57* “Knowing that it was as Abraham said, Nimrod was ashamed. He gave no answer; he knew that he was not able to do that. Allah said, ‘Thus was the unbeliever abashed’ – that is to say, the proof was against him.” Now that Muslims know



that the sun does not follow Allah's commands, shouldn't they be ashamed? Isn't the proof clearly against them?

*Tabari II:58* "They pushed Abraham into the furnace. Then the heavens and earth and all creatures therein except humans and jinns shouted to Allah, 'Our Lord! Abraham, the only one on your earth who worships you, is being burned in fire for your sake. Permit us to help him.' [Everybody talks to Allah except humans and demons. Who might the others be?] Allah answered, 'I am his friend. I will protect him. O fire! Be cool and peace for Abraham.'" So, following this fireside chat, we read...

*Tabari II:58* "Imprison him in a building and cast him into Hell. ... Abraham raised his head [and contradicted most all of what we have read thus far], 'You are alone in heaven and I am alone on earth.'...Had Allah not followed the command for coolness with peace, Abraham would have frozen to death." Perhaps since this god thing isn't working out for him, Allah may have a future in comedy.

*Tabari II:62* "Abraham and Lot set out for Syria. On the way Abraham met Sarah, who was the daughter of the king of Harran."

Actually, 'Abram left Ur for Haran traveling along the banks of the Euphrates River. He was accompanied by his father, Terach, his wife, Sarai, and his nephew, Lowt. Therefore, Muhammad remains especially clueless, even for a non-prophet.

*Tabari II:62* "She had criticized her people about their religion, so he married her since he would be able to have a believing wife without having to convert her." This implies that she became a Muslim by criticizing religion. And yet, he married her because being religious was beneficial. Seems a bit hypocritical. Moreover, 'Abraham was a bit of a scallywag. He twice pimped out Sarah for financial gain. By contrast, Sarah's conduct was exemplary.

*Tabari II:62* "Then Abraham went forth, a fugitive for the sake of his Lord...to practice his religion and worship safely." Why would Abe fear for his safety after being saved from the

fridged fire? And why, if he was God's messenger, did he leave town? Shouldn't he have stayed in Babylon?

Recasting Abraham was more important. Muhammad fled Mecca as a fugitive. He ran to Yathrib, today's Medina, because some pagans promised to protect him. The revisionist Abraham makes the cowardly Muhammad appear somewhat less incompetent.

*Tabari II:62* "He settled in Harran. Then he left as a fugitive and traveled to Egypt which was under the rule of one of the earliest Pharaohs." Well, not exactly. The first Egyptian ruler was probably the Scorpion King. He ruled more than five hundred years before 'Abraham's arrival. Moreover, Haran was just a stopover for 'Abraham on his way to the Promised Land. He would only travel to Mitsraym to transition through a seasonal drought.

I suspect that some rabbi, reading the Towrah as I have done, figured out that the real hero was Sarah... *Tabari II:62* "Sarah was one of the best humans ever. She would not disobey Abraham in any way." That was Muhammad's idea of a perfect woman – not 'Abraham's or Yahowah's. In actuality, Sarah was a handful. She was an independent thinker with a strong personality.

From Bukhari's Book of Belief: *Bukhari:V1B2N28* "The Prophet said: 'I was shown the Hell Fire and the majority of its dwellers were women who are disbelievers or ungrateful.' When asked what they were ungrateful for, the Prophet answered, 'All the favors done for them by their husbands.'"

Muhammad didn't care much for women. Every chance he got, he demeaned them.

Next, we endure Islamicized Ab's encounter with Pharaoh. According to Islam, *Ajar* / Hagar (?) once belonged to a humiliated pagan...

*Bukhari:V3B47N803* "Allah's Messenger said, 'The Prophet Abraham migrated with Sarah. The people (of the town where they migrated) gave her Ajar (i.e. Hajar). Sarah returned and said to

Abraham, “Do you know that Allah has humiliated that pagan and he has given a slave-girl for my service?””

Leaving Pharaoh, Abraham tells Sarah, *Bukhari:V1B22N28* & *Tabari II:63* “You are my sister in Allah, for in all this land there are no Muslims except ourselves.”

‘Abraham and Sarah were step-siblings in the sense that ‘Abraham’s father married Sarah’s mother. Unfortunately, however, ‘Abram would say to Abimelech about her, **“She really is my sister, the daughter of my father, only not the daughter of my mother. And she became my wife.”** (Genesis 20:12)

That was not true. In *Bare’syth* 11:31, we read, **“And Terach took ‘Abram, his son, and Lot, the son of Haran, his grandson, and Sarai, his daughter-in-law, his son ‘Abram’s wife, and they went out together from Ur of the Chaldeans in order to enter the land of Canaan. They went as far as Haran and settled there.”**

‘Abraham was not a good man, just the only man predisposed to leaving Babel for the Beryth. And while he was plenty rough around the edges, Yahowah made the most of the opportunity, such that the relationship was productive and they became family and friends.

Some of what follows includes: *Tabari II:63* “Hagar was of good appearance and Sarah gave her to Abraham, saying, ‘Take her. You may take pleasure in Hagar, for I have permitted it.””

“The Messenger said, ‘When you conquer Egypt treat its people well. They’re kin and deserve protection.””

“Abraham left Egypt for Syria, for he was afraid of the Egyptian king and anxious about his evil ways. He settled in Beersheba in the land of Palestine, which is the desert of Syria.”

While there are elements of this story which come indirectly from the Towrah by way of the Talmud, it is flavored with the standard Muslim embellishments. One such addition is revealing. There was no Palestine during Abraham’s life – only Philistines. The inaccurate name was

first used by the Roman Emperor Hadrian, 2,100 years after Abraham's passing. This vicious and despotic Roman came upon the name and used it to discredit Judea after a rabbi told him that the Philistines had once been the enemies of Jews. The anti-Semitic Roman replaced Judea with Philistia, which became "Palestine" among European elitists. The patriarch actually came to the land of Canaan, named after his great, great uncle. It was not in Syria.

That said, the purpose of these Hadith embellishments was more sinister. They were composed after the fact, and likely in the 9<sup>th</sup> century CE, to justify Muhammad's embarrassing sexual exploits followed by Allah's even more embarrassing endorsement of what is tantamount to rape and pedophilia in the Quran.

The object of Muhammad's lust was a child, a beautiful slave girl allegedly named Mariyah, which in Hebrew means "Contentious with and Embittered against Yahowah" – how appropriate for Islam and Allahu Akbar. She, like Hagar, was an Egyptian slave, albeit a Copt Christian child in Muhammad's case. *Mariyah* | Opposed to Yah, along with her sister and a donkey were "gifts" to Muhammad from a fictitious Egyptian governor in Alexandria, Egypt designated as al-Muqawqis.

Al-Tabari recounts the story of *Mariyah's* | Maria's arrival from Egypt in year 6 AH / 626 CE:

*Tabari VI:131* "In this year Hatib b. Abi Baltaah came back from al-Muqawqis bringing Mariyah and her sister Sirin, his female mule Duldul, his donkey Yafur, and sets of garments. With the two women al-Muqawqis had sent a eunuch, and the latter stayed with them. Hatib had invited them to become Muslims before he arrived with them, and Mariyah and her sister did so. The Messenger of God lodged them with Umm Sulaym bt. Milhan. Mariyah was beautiful. The prophet sent her sister Sirin to Hassan b. Thabit and she bore him Abd al-Rahman b. Hassan."

The story of Muhammad, who would have been a weather-beaten and bloodied 56-year-old mass murderer at

the time, engaging in rape and pedophilia by indulging in perverted sex with a child slave, is explained in this narrative from *The Book of the Kind Treatment of Women*. If searching for verification, it is published by Sunnah.com under “Sayings and Teachings of Prophet Muhammad” (MHBTIHF ~ May He Be Tormented in Hell Forever) – okay, I added the last part.

**“Anas said: The Messenger of Allah had a female-slave with whom he had intercourse, but Aishah and Hafsa would not leave him alone until he said that she was forbidden for him. Then Allah, the Mighty and Sublime, revealed: ‘O Prophet! Why do you forbid (for yourself) that which Allah has allowed to you.’ until the end of the Verse.”** (*Sunan an-Nasa’I 3959 – The Book of the Kind Treatment of Women*)

Granted, it’s hard to fathom that two billion people would call a rapist and pedophile a “prophet,” but it is even harder to comprehend why anyone would be a Muslim knowing that Allah condoned this behavior in the Quran. This tawdry tale of sexual abuse not only destroys Muhammad’s reputation and condemns Allah while repudiating the Quran – it is brazen. For a rational, informed, and moral individual, there is but one conclusion: the Quran and Sunnah exist to satiate Muhammad’s and Allah’s desires.

So, while we are here, wallowing in the darkest recesses of Muhammad’s Sunnah and Allah’s Quran, let’s pound some additional nails into their coffin. The following citations are from *Tafsir* | Explanations of the Quran. At issue, after Muhammad began raping the child, two of the non-prophet’s “wives” complained, telling him that it was disgusting and that he should be ashamed.

Aisha was six when Muhammad first raped her – although the Hadith claim they just fooled around in bed for three years until she was nine. He would have been 50 at the time. I say “rape” because a child cannot offer consent. Aisha was Abu Bakr’s daughter – the first convert

to Islam and the first caliph. She was 12 years old when *Mariyah* | Contentious with Yah was dragged into the non-prophet's brothel – the improvised Mosque in Medina.

The other “wife” in Muhammad's growing collection of sex toys, was Hafsa. She was the child of Umar ibn al-Khattab – the second caliph of Islam – demonstrating the path to power in this religion. Hafsa was a veritable adult by comparison because she was only 35 years younger than Allah's Messenger. At Umar's urging, Muhammad “married” her in AH 3 following his first terrorist raid and plunder of civilians at Badr. Her husband died trying to enrich Muhammad.

Unlike Allah, Aisha and Hafsa recognized that the rape of a child slave was no bueno...

“O Prophet! Why do you prohibit what God has made lawful for you, in terms of your Coptic handmaiden Mariyah,’ when he lay with her in the house of Hafsa, who had been away, but who upon returning (and finding out) became upset by the fact that this had taken place in her own house and on her own bed – by saying, ‘She is unlawful for me!,’ seeking, by making her unlawful (for you), to please your wives?

And God is Forgiving, Merciful, having forgiven you this prohibition. ‘Allah has already ordained for you (Muslims) the dissolution of your oaths. And Allah is your protector, and He is the Knowing, the Wise.’

‘Verily God has prescribed, He has made lawful, for you the absolution of your oaths, to absolve them by expiation, as mentioned in the surat al-Ma’ida (*Quran 005.089*) and the forbidding of (sexual relations with) a handmaiden [female slave] counts as an oath,’ so did the Prophet expiate? Muqatil said, ‘He set free a slave for his prohibition of Mariyah; whereas al-Hasan said, ‘He never expiated, because the Prophet has been forgiven (all errors).’

And God is your Protector, your Helper, and He is the Knower, the Wise. ‘And (remember) when the Prophet confided to one of his wives a statement; and when she informed (another) of it and Allah showed it to him, he made known part of it and ignored

a part. And when he informed her about it, she said, “Who told you this?” He said, “I was informed by the Knowing, the Acquainted.”” *Tafsir of Al-Jalalayn on Quran 66:1-3*

Only in Islam: Heavenly pillow talk for exonerating the perpetrator and pervert while condemning the victim. Indeed, Allah is Forgiving.

*Tafsir of Al-Jalalayn on Quran 66:1-3* continued... “And, mention, when the Prophet confided to one of his wives, namely, Hafsa, a certain matter, which was his prohibition of Mariyah, telling her: ‘Do not reveal it!;’ but when she divulged it, to Aisha, reckoning there to be no blame in such a thing, and God apprised him, He informed him, of it, of what had been divulged, he announced part of it, to Hafsa, and passed over part, out of graciousness on his part. So when he told her about it, she said, ‘Who told you this?’ He said, ‘I was told by the Knower, the Aware, namely, God.”

Muhammad acted badly, got caught, admitted that he had been wrong to rape the child, and then told his wife to hide the truth. Then he had his god condemn her for telling another wife what he had done.

In *Tafsir of ibn Kathir on Quran 66:1-3*, we read: “The messenger of Allah, peace and prayer of Allah be upon him, was having sexual relations with a female slave which he had, but Aisha and Hafsa would not cease to bother him about it until he forbid himself to continue it, until Allah praised and glorious brought down a verse saying, ‘O prophet, why do you forbid to yourself what Allah has allowed’ until the end of the verse.

Ibn Jarir said... ‘The messenger of Allah, peace and prayer of Allah be upon him had sex with Um Ibrahim (Mariyah Al-Qibtiyah) in the house of some of his women. Then she (Hafsah) said ‘Hey messenger of Allah! In my house and upon my bed?!’ Then the prophet made it forbidden (for him to have sex with her). Then she said ‘Hey messenger of Allah, how will you forbid what is allowed to you?’ Then he swore not to have sex with her. Then Allah revealed ‘Oh prophet why do you forbid what Allah has made allowable to you?’”

While lurid, this is important because it demonstrates that second only to repositioning Satan as God, the Quran and Hadith came to exist to justify Muhammad's lust for perverted sex, stolen wealth, and fame through conquest. The stories pertaining to Sarah offering Hagar were tailored to make Muhammad's rape of an Egyptian slave seem "prophet-like" while impugning Aisha's (herself a victim of the non-prophet's preference for pedophilia) and Hafsa's morality by contrasting their disapproval to Sarah's encouragement. And in that vein, here is an affirming *Tafsir* | Explanation...

*Tafsir Al-Jalalayn on Quran 66:4-5* "If you two (Aisha and Hafsa) repent to Allah, (it is best), for your hearts have deviated. But if you cooperate against him – then indeed Allah is his protector, and Gabriel and the righteous of the believers and the angels, moreover, are (his) assistants.

If the two of you, namely, Hafsa and Aisha, repent to God ... for your hearts were certainly inclined, towards the prohibition of Mariyah, that is to say, your keeping this secret despite the Prophet's dislike of it, which is itself a sin...against him, that is, the Prophet, in what he is averse to, then (know that) God, He is indeed his Protector, His supporter, and Gabriel, and the righteous among the believers, Abu Bakr and Umar is a supplement to the locus of the subject of inna ("God"), who will (also) be his supporters, and the angels furthermore, further to the support of God and those mentioned, are his supporters, assistants of his, in supporting him (to prevail) over both of you. 'Perhaps his Lord, if he divorced you, would substitute for him wives better than you – submitting, believing, devoutly obedient, repentant, worshipping, and traveling – previously married and virgins.'

Paraphrased, "*Submit and be devoutly obedient to Muhammad, believing him and worshipping him, or Allah will have your fathers murder you and then Allah will replace you with better, virginal girls and the widows of men his goons have killed.*"

Appropriately named *At-Tahrim* | Prohibition, the 66<sup>th</sup> surah sanctifies the abuse of women and girls, particularly



pedophilia and rape, while exonerating the perpetrator and condemning the victims. It is one of the signs and proofs that the Quran was the worst book ever attributed to God – not worth the paper it wasn't written on...

*Quran 066.001* “O Prophet, why do you forbid (for yourself) what al-Lahu has made lawful for you, seeking the approval of your consorts / wives? And al-Lahu Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

*Quran 066.002* Lo, al-Lahu has ordained for you (O Muslim men) the dissolution of your oaths. And al-Lahu is your *Maula* | Lord and Master. He the All-Knower, the All-Wise.

*Quran 066.003* And when the Prophet [May the Fleas of a Thousand Camels Infect his Crotch (to cite an Islamic favorite)] confided (disclosing a fact in confidence) a statement to one of his wives; so when she divulged it (to another, Aisha), al-Lahu made it known to him a part of it and avoided a part. Then when he told her (Hafsa) about it, she said, ‘Who told you this?’ He said, ‘The All-Knower, the All-Aware has told me.’

*Quran 066.004* If you two (women, namely Aisha and Hafsa) repent to al-Lahi (it will be better for you). Your hearts have been impaired and have deviated. But if you backup each other against him (Muhammad) – then, lo, verily, al-Laha is his *Maula* | Lord and Master as well as Protector, and *Jibrael* | Gabriel, and the righteous of the believers, and, furthermore, the angels are (his) assistants.

*Quran 066.005* Perhaps, just maybe, his Lord, if he divorced you that will substitute for him wives better than you – submissive, faithful, obedient, repentant, who worship, who fast – previously married and virgins.

*Quran 066.006* O who believe, ward off from yourselves and your families a Fire whose fuel is people and stones, over which angels stern, severe, who never disobey al-Laha what He Commands of them.”

To believe that this rubbish justifying lying, reneging on sworn oaths, owning sex slaves, and raping little girls, while condemning the victims of sexual abuse, threatening to eliminate them and replace them with obedient and starving submissives was written in a book by a god who

fuels hell's fires with the bodies of men before the universe was created, you are an idiot – not to mention, immoral and irrational, too.

Is it any wonder the sadistic savages who ripped the clothes off of Jewish teenagers at a music festival and gang raped them, who stabbed them and shot them while continuing to desecrate their dead bodies, were Muslims? Allah, no doubt, applauded, and Muhammad would have joined them.

Before leaving this horrific story regarding the sexual exploits of the Pedophile Prophet and his rape-sanctioning deity, there is something more you should know about *Mariyah* | Maria. *Muslim* 37:6676 “Anas reported that a person (a Coptic slave whose name was Mabur, who was the cousin of *Mariyah* | Maria (al-Qibtiyyah)) was charged with fornication with the slave-girl of Allah's Messenger (i.e. *Mariyah al-Qibtiyya*). Thereupon Allah's Messenger said to Ali: ‘Go and strike his neck.’

Ali came to him and he found him in a well making his body cool. Ali said to him: ‘Come out, and as he took hold of his hand and brought him out, he found that his sexual organ had been cut. Hadrat Ali refrained from striking his neck. He came to Allah's Apostle and said: ‘Allah's Messenger, he has not even the sexual organ with him.’”

Then this from Al-Mustadrak ‘ala al-Sahihayn by Imam Hakim: “Aisha said: *Mariyah* | Maria was presented to the prophet of Islam (as a slave woman) and her cousin (a Coptic male slave) was with her. After a while Maria became pregnant. Upon that, the people started slandering that since he (the prophet of Islam) needed child, he related the son of that slave-man to himself. Since Maria, as a mother, didn't have enough breast milk, they fed him by sheep's milk that's why he (the son Ibrahim) was fat.

Aisha said: ‘Once the prophet brought him to me and asked what I thought about him, I replied, “Everyone fed by sheep's milk will get fat.” The holy prophet said, “Doesn't he look like me?” Aisha said, “I jealously said, ‘No.’ And then the prophet heard of the untrue accusations of people toward *Mariyah* | Maria. Upon that the prophet sent Ali to kill her cousin.’”

And yet, Muhammad persisted in his jealousy, if we are to believe *Al-Badaya wa Al-Nahaya* by Ibn Kathir: “Anas said, when Ibrahim was born to Mariyah, then Muhammad became doubtful if Ibrahim was really his son or not. Upon that angel Jibrael came to him and said, ‘Peace be upon you, O the Father of Ibrahim (i.e. confirmed to him that Ibrahim was indeed his son).”

Affirming that I was correct in connecting these stories regarding the Hadith pertaining to Sarah allegedly telling Abraham that he could sexually exploit her Egyptian slave girl, we find that Muhammad named his son *Ibrahim* | Abraham.

In contravention of Shari’ah Law, whereby the slander against *Mariyah* | Embittered Against Yah should have been treated as *qadhif* and punished along with Aisha’s *ifk* with fifty lashes, Muhammad chose murder. His own rules did not apply to him.

Incidentally, Allah contradicted Jibrael, saying in *Quran 033.040* “Muhammad is not the father of one of your men, but the Messenger of al-Lahi and the last of the prophets. And ever is al-Lahu of all things knowing.”

The following was written by a scholar on the influence on Islamic Law and society and presented on WikiIslam.net:

“The use of Mariyah sexually by the prophet, like every aspect of the prophet’s life, provides an example for later Muslims and the religious justification for the sexual exploitation of slave women by Muslim men. Her sexual exploitation by Muhammad was in continuity with the practice of the pagan Arabs and was continued by later Islamic empires and movements, up to the very current day with the ISIS terrorist organization taking Yazidi girls in Iraq as sex slaves on the prophetic model.

Since Mariyah also bore Muhammad a son and was thus an *umm-walad* | mother of a boy for the prophet, her

story was integral to later Islamic discourse about the place of the sons of slave women in Islamic societies. Since the raiding for sexual slaves formed a large part of the wealth-building enterprise undertaken by later Islamic caliphates and empires such as the Umayyads, Abbasids and many others the number of children born to slave women quickly proliferated in Islamic society. There were so many children of concubines in Islamic society that several contenders for the throne of the caliphate ended up being the children of slave women.” (*Concubines and Courtesans: Women and Slavery in Islamic History* by Oxford University Press, and *The Encyclopedia of Islam*)

Returning to our regular and revolting programming, the story of Islamic Ibrahim continues to be told in the Hadith... *Tabari II:66* “Abraham dug a well in Beersheba...and said, ‘Drink from it and do not let a menstruating woman dip water from it.’” Muhammad, a sexual libertine if there ever was one, hated menstruation with a passion. As we know, he said that the reason Allah’s Stone turned from white to black was “it was fingered by menstruating women.”

And as sick as that sounds, this next Hadith is used by Muslims to justify brutalizing their daughters.

*Tabari II:72* “Sarah swore to cut something off of Hagar. ‘I shall cut off her nose, I shall cut off her ear – but no, that would deform her. I will circumcise her instead.’ So she did that, and Hagar took a piece of cloth to wipe the blood away. For that reason women have been circumcised and have taken pieces of cloth down to today.” There are 250 million Muslim women who were sexually mutilated by their parents – all to ensure their virginity, which claims a higher dowry.

*Tabari II:66* “A menstruating woman came and dipped water from the well. Whereupon the water dried up.” While I do not know the connection, the next paragraph begins: *Tabari II:68* “When Allah wished to destroy Lot’s people, he sent his messengers to Abraham, commanding him to leave their community. [Weren’t we just told that the only two Muslims were Abe and Sarah?

Abraham was in Beersheba, not Sodom, so why ask him to leave?] They had done vile deeds which no one in the two worlds had done before, disbelieving their prophets and rejecting the good counsel which Lot brought them from their Lord. The messengers were ordered to visit Abraham and give him and Sarah tidings of the coming of Isaac and also of Jacob who was to come after him.”

For Islam to have any hope of being credible, the good news had to be of Ishmael, not Isaac. Jacob wasn't Sarah's kid, and neither Jacob nor Isaac are of any value to Islam.

At this point, the Muslim mathematicians jumped into the fray... *Tabari II:68* “Abraham was sixteen when he was thrown into the fire, and Isaac was seven when he was sacrificed, while Sarah was ninety when she bore him. The place of his sacrifice was about two miles from Bayt Iliya [?]. When Sarah learned what Allah wanted with Isaac, she fell ill for two days and died on the third. Sarah was 127 when she died.” Muslim math is as confused as Muslim science. So much for Arabic numerals.

Beyond this, ‘Abraham was never thrown into a fire. Yitschaq was ten when he and his father walked to Mount Moriah. And Isaac was not sacrificed. Sarah was 91 when her son was born. Mowryah was 40 miles from Beersheba. There is no indication that Sarah was ever ill. She was, however, 127 when she died – but we can credit rabbis for doing the calculations.

Now we get to the important part. *Tabari II:69* “After Ishmael and Isaac were born, Allah commanded Abraham to build a House for Him in which He would be worshipped and His name mentioned.” This must be the House that Allah didn't build in heaven, that Adam didn't build, that Seth didn't build, that Noah didn't circumnavigate after Allah didn't raise it above the flood.

*Tabari II:69* “Abraham did not know exactly where he was expected to build it, since Allah had not made this clear [nor anything else], and he felt uneasy in the matter. Some scholars say that Allah sent the Sakinah to him [a rip-off of the Talmudic Shekhinah] to show him where to build the House. The Sakinah

went with Abraham, who was also accompanied by his wife Hagar [Hagar was never ‘Abraham’s wife and Muslims know it.] and his son Ishmael, who was a small boy.”

The inclusion of *Sakinah* / *Shekhinah* is yet another confirmation that Muhammad was reliant on the rabbis in Yathrib for his Quran and Sunnah rather than Allah. *Shekhinah* is a product of Judaism. It appears throughout the Talmud (as well as the Mishnah, Midrash, Targum, and Zohar) to represent the divine presence of HaShem dwelling among them. While it is from *shachen* | neighbor and *mishkan* | dwelling, *shekhinah* does not appear in the hand of Yahowah’s prophets. It is found only among Jews (and now Muslims) advancing a religious agenda.

Rabbis are enthralled with this invention because it gives them the ability to project their G-d’s presence wherever it suits them. They use *Shekhinah* to beguile their brethren into believing that their Babylonian Talmud, which they erroneously call Torah, is so important, the *Shekhinah* of HaShem hovers over it when they read it. Even though Yahowah never asks anyone to pray, according to the rabbis, the *Shekhinah* of their G-d is present when a minion (ten Jews praying) is formed to bob their heads while reciting religious prayers by rote. When the rabbis preside with three judges, it is *Shekhinah* Time. And according to the Talmud, the *Shekhinah* migrated with the rabbis during the Diaspora – providing the highest of six types of holy fire.

The oddest instance of religious Jews controlling their G-d through the application of the *Shekhinah* is found in the 16<sup>th</sup>-century Kabbalist writings of the mystic rabbi, Isaac ben Solomon Luria Ashkenazi, commonly known in Jewish religious circles as Ha’ari, Ha’ari Hakodosh, or Arizal. He is the father of contemporary Kabbalah – which is why they transferred Dowd’s title, *ha Qodesh* | the Most Set Apart, to him. Ha’ari Hakodosh, like Muhammad, was a big talker and sparse writer. He preferred rhythmic

recitals and rhyme to reason. One such poem has become a cult classic in Judaism and is sung to bless the Shabbat meal on Friday evenings...

“Let us invite the Shekhinah with a newly laid table and with a well-lit menorah that casts light on all heads. Three preceding days to the right, three succeeding days to the left, and amid them the Sabbath bride with adornments she goes, vessels and robes. May the Shechinah become a crown through the six loaves on each side through the doubled-six may our table be bound with the profound Temple service.”

The Zohar (the ‘bible’ of rabbinic mysticism in Kabbalah) states...

“One must prepare a comfortable seat with several cushions and embroidered covers, from all that is found in the house, like one who prepares a canopy for a bride. For the Shabbat is a queen and a bride. This is why the masters of the Mishna used to go out on the eve of Shabbat to receive her on the road, and used to say, ‘Come, O bride, come, O bride!’ And one must sing and rejoice at the table in her honor...one must receive the Lady with many lighted candles, many enjoyments, beautiful clothes, and a house embellished with many fine appointments.”

This tradition of the Shekhinah as the Shabbat Bride is prevalent in the homes of religious Jews even up to this day and is projected upon the role Jewish wives play in orchestrating the religious rituals associated with the Queen of Shabbat. Perhaps Muhammad was unaware, Shekhinah is feminine in Hebrew.

After affirming that rabbis rather than Allah inspired Muhammad, his adopted son augmented the Sunnah Tradition... *Tabari II:69* “A man came to Ali bin Talib [Muhammad’s adopted son, his son-in-law, and future Caliph], and said, ‘Will you tell me about the House?’ He replied, ‘It was the first built with the blessing of the standing-place of Abraham, and

whoever enters it will be safe. If you wish, I will tell you how it was built. Allah said to Abraham, “Build Me a House on earth!” Abraham felt uneasy, so He sent the Sakinah.

The Sakinah is a gale-force wind with two heads, and one head followed the other until they reached Mecca and coiled up at the site of the House, the way a snake coils.”

Based upon what we have read in the Quran and Sunnah, and what I have come to know of him, it has been my contention from the beginning that Allah is Satan, the Serpent in the Garden. Using this metaphor to describe Allah’s presence supports this exceedingly well-supported conclusion. Here, the Sakinah, which is presented as the presence of god, is a two-headed snake – a spiritual tempest – because, in both Hebrew and Arabic, *ruwach* is the word for “wind” and “spirit.” And when depicted as a gale, the spirit is demonic.

Mecca is nearly a thousand miles from Beersheba. These places are separated by rugged mountains and virtually impassible desert. There is no plausible way a hundred-year-old man, a slave girl, and a small child could have endured such a journey. And this may be why neither Muhammad nor Allah ever bothered to tell us how they accomplished the implausible.

*Tabari II:70* “Abraham was commanded to build where the Sakinah had rested. When he had finished it except for one stone [guess which one], the boy went away to build something else. But Abraham said, ‘No, I still need one more stone, as I still order you.’ So the boy went looking, and when he found one he brought it to Abraham. But Abraham had already set the Black Stone in place. He said, ‘Father, who brought you this Stone?’ Abraham answered, ‘It was Gabriel who brought it to me from heaven.’ Then the two of them finished it.”

And I could have sworn that Muhammad told us that the stone was brought to earth by Adam. (*Tabari I:298*) Was he lying then or now?



Pointing out another incongruity, *Gabry'el* | God's Most Competent and Courageous Man, *Dowd* | David, the *gibowr* | most capable, courageous, and combative man of Yahowah, would not be born for another nine centuries. But let's not let facts get in the way of faith. The rock pile of pagan gods would not be monotheistic prior to Allah's arrival. Hence, the Black Stone.

Version two follows. It is also from Ali... *Tabari II:70* "When he built it, he went forth and left Hagar and Ishmael behind. Ishmael became very thirsty. Hagar climbed Safa to look for water but saw nothing. Then she went to Marwah, but the same thing happened. Then she returned to Safa and looked around, but could not find Ishmael. After looking seven times without success she said, 'Ishmael, you have died where I cannot see you.'"

You may be wondering why she would look for water now and yet not have bothered during the three-month desert crossing. You may be wondering why she would look on the top of barren mountains (which are found in Petra and not in Mecca) rather than in a valley oasis. You may be wondering why she repeated the process seven times, endangering the life of her child – doing the same thing while expecting a different result. The answer is Islam. Muhammad needed to make the hajj rites appear religious. Even today Muslims are required to perform the ritual of Sa'ee, where they run between these rocks seven times. This explains why they do it.

However, there were problems. Abraham was supposed to be the father of Islam. In this Hadith, he didn't perform any of the rites. He merely re-re-re-rebuilt the house of rocks and bailed. And the one who performed the act which became the basis of the Islamic ritual, Hagar, left Islam's most important child alone in the desert (as did Muhammad's mother, not so coincidentally).

The sacred well of Zamzam needed credibility too, so... *Tabari II:70* "The boy scraped the ground with his finger and

the spring of Zamzam welled up. Hagar began to dam up the water, but Gabriel said, ‘Leave it.’”

In the versions that follow, we’re told, “Abraham and Ishmael set out for Mecca. They took pickaxes without knowing where the house was. So Allah sent a wind, which had two wings and a head of a snake. It swept the area around the Ka’aba clear for them to build the foundations of the original House.”

Not on the foundations, nor to see the foundations, but to build the foundations of the original House. “This was when Allah said, ‘When We prepared for Abraham the place of the House.’” [*Quran 022:026* – more from it momentarily]

Since three contradictory versions were not enough...

*Tabari II:71* “Allah commanded Abraham to build the House and to call on humanity to perform the pilgrimage. He left Syria with his son Ishmael and his mother Hagar.

Allah sent the Sakinah which had the power of speech. Abraham followed it to Mecca. When it came to the place of the House, it spun round and round and said to Abraham, ‘Build on me! Build on me!’”

Allah’s House was built at the urging of a *Snake* – albeit with an assist from the Babylonian Talmud and rabbinic Judaism’s *Shekhinah*. Perfect.

It is also telling to hear Muhammad state, at Allah’s insistence, that rather than following Yahowah’s instructions to banish Ishmael so that the Covenant could be developed through Sarah’s son, Yitschaq, we now find Ibrahim with Hagar and her son Ishmael. Allah’s non-prophet had a religion to sell, no matter how many lies he had to tell.

*Tabari II:71* “Abraham laid the foundations and raised the House, working with Ishmael until they came to the cornerstone. Abraham said, ‘O my little son, find me a stone which I can put here as a sign to the people.’ He brought him a stone, but Abraham did not like it. When Ishmael came back the cornerstone had already been brought and put in place.”

After failing math, science, and history, Islam is failing architecture. The cornerstone is the first rock laid, not the last. And cornerstones are big, rectangular, and structurally sound. The Allah Stone is small, oval, and crumbled. But again, it wasn't by accident. *Dowd* | David stands as the cornerstone of the Home of Yahowah and the Covenant Family atop Mowryah, so you-know-who was desperate to be just like him.

Out of curiosity, how was Abraham supposed to call humanity to this place? The valley was uninhabited. It was in the middle of a foreboding desert. If Mecca, the first settlement wouldn't be established for another two millennia. Further, the Islamic Ibrahim was piling unhewn, unmortared rocks in a desert ravine. The first heavy rain would have done it in.

Perhaps the fifth version of the mythical Abraham in imaginary Mecca will be more rational. After circumcising Hagar, rather than cutting off her nose, the estranged wife adds to the fable... *Tabari II:72* "Sarah said, 'She will not live in the same town with me.' So Allah told Abraham to go to Mecca, where there was no House at the time. He took Hagar and her son and put them there... Allah pointed out to Abraham the place to build the House [which would make Allah the snake].... When they reached Mecca, there was nothing there but acacia trees."

If that is true, Muhammad's earlier accounts must have been false. And even here, snippets are expunged from the Towrah, interpreted in the Talmud, and adjusted by Muhammad to serve Islam.

*Tabari II:72* "The House at the time was but a hill of red clay... When he was done, Abraham headed back to Syria... Gabriel dug out Zamzam with his heel for Ishmael."

All we can assume is that neither Muhammad nor Allah had a clue as to how these rock gods came to be piled up in Petra and then moved to Mecca. These wildly divergent explanations are preceded and followed by dozens more. It is as if the un-god and his non-prophet want

Muslims to believe that truth can be found in a pile of lies, if only the pile is big enough and explained often enough. The Traditions move on to recount a variety of patriarchal Meccan visits. Never mind that Mecca didn't exist. Muhammad wants us to believe in fairytales, in talking stones and trees...

*Tabari II:78* “And everything that heard him – stones, trees, hills, and dust said, ‘Here I am, Allah, here I am.’” This, too, is from the Towrah, filtered through the Talmud, and then regurgitated by Muhammad. He was hellbent on giving meaningless religious ritual meaning...

*Tabari II:81* “Abraham took Ishmael with him on the day of Tarwiyah [the 8th day of the hajj] and stayed at Mina with the Muslims who were there. He prayed with them the prayers of midday, afternoon, sunset and late evening. He spent the night and prayed the dawn prayer with them. In the morning he went out to Arafat, and he spoke to them there until sunset drew near.”

This Hadith goes on to detail all of the remaining hajj rituals, each of which is still performed by Muslims as if they were acting out Abraham's example.

*Tabari II:81* “He showed them the sacrifice-ground of Mina, then performed the sacrifice and shaved his head. From Mina he went into the crowd to show them how to perform the march around the Ka'aba. Then he took them back to Mina to show them how to throw the stones, until he had compelled [sic] the pilgrimage and proclaimed it to mankind.”

The previous account was unbelievable for a myriad of reasons, not the least of which was that there were no Muslims in Mecca, so Muhammad was compelled to give it an angelic twist... *Tabari II:82* “The Prophet said, ‘Gabriel came to Abraham on the day of Tarwiyah and went with him to Mina, Arafat, back to Mina, threw stones, performed the sacrifice, shaved his head, and finally hurried to the House. Then Allah ordered Muhammad to ‘follow the religion of Abraham.’”

That must mean that the religion of Abraham, Islam, can be defined as running between two desolate mountains

(which are now rendered in Mecca as two boulders), tossing stones at stones, shaving one's head, and walking around a rock pile. And so, it would be. Even today, Islam is known more for its rites and rituals rather than for its righteousness or reason.

Before we turn the page and find ourselves embroiled in the mother of all disagreements, since I promised to share what the Quran's 22<sup>nd</sup> Surah, conveniently named, *Al-Hajj* | **The Pilgrimage** [sic], let's go there now. Muhammad's and Allah's dispute with Yahowah over which son's name was omitted in the Quran's revisionist essay on the "Sacrifice" will wait.

This Hajj begins like so many others, albeit with a novel twist...

*Quran 022.001* "O mankind! Fear your Lord! Lo! The upheaval and convulsion of the Hour (of Doom / Judgement) will be great (terrible – a tremendously grievous thing)!

*Quran 022.002* Day you will see it, every woman giving suck will forget her suckling. Every pregnant one will drop her load. You will see men intoxicated, yet they will not be drunken. So severe and dreadful will be the punishment of al-Lahi.

*Quran 022.003* And among the man who disputes concerning al-Lahi without knowledge and follows every rebellious *Shaytanin* | Satan and Devil.

*Quran 022.004* For him it is decreed that whosoever befriends him, then lo, he will mislead him to the punishment of the Blaze."

Since this macabre event is the non-prophet's and un-god's lone prophecy, I'd be remiss if I did not remind readers that Muhammad said that it would transpire 500 years after it was issued circa 600 CE – which would have been 1100 CE. When judged using the standard Yahowah provided through Moseh in *Dabarym* / Deuteronomy 18, they fail the test, making them deadly.

So many things associated with Allah are torturous and punishing; it's a wonder everyone doesn't realize they

suck and drop this load. And just when I thought I was running low on snark, Allah added fuel to the fire.

As a preemptive strike against reason, Allah tells Muslims that anyone who disputes the myth that he is God is ignorant and Satanic – which is a clever bit of role reversal. It is, however, common political fare, because corrupt politicians accuse their rivals of perpetrating the offenses that they, themselves, are actively pursuing. While such perverted platitudes don't condemn or vindicate anyone, they serve to muddy the water and blow smoke in the air, thereby confusing the unwary. And it is what is happening here.

If he were not Satan, I would feel sorry for Allah. He is such a pathetic figure. Once brilliant, he's nothing but a lowly Snake in the desert who wants to be God, but he has no game, because the harder he tries, the more horribly he fails. This time, he is resurrecting the legend of the *nutfah* to prove that he is Divine. And should that not be convincing, there is a smorgasbord of other alternatives...

***Quran 022.005*** “O mankind! If you are in doubt about the Resurrection, then Lo! Verily, We have created you from dust, then from a *nutfah* (mixed drops of male and female sexual discharge), then from a clot (a piece of thick coagulated blood), then from a little lump of flesh, some formed and some unformed (miscarriage), that We may make clear to you (i.e. to show you Our Power and Ability to do what We will).

And We cause whom We will to remain in the wombs for an appointed term, then We bring you out as infants, then that you may reach your age of strength.

And among you there is he who dies, and among you there is he who is brought back to the miserable old age, so that he knows nothing after having known. And you see the earth barren, but when We send down water on it, it is stirred. It swells and puts forth every lovely kind.”

Satan does not need assistance incriminating himself.

***Quran 022.006*** “That is because al-Laha is the undeniable Reality. It is He Who gives life to the dead and it is He Who is Able to do all things.

***Quran 022.007*** And Lo! Surely the Hour is coming. There is no doubt about it, and certainly! Al-Laha will resurrect those who are in the graves.”

Don’t hold your breath unless you want to turn blue – or green, as is the case with Islam. And since I’ve explained this before, suffice it to say this time – bodily resurrection is not only impossible, it is counterproductive. It is a primitive notion drawn from pagan cultures and carefully fostered through ancient Egypt into Christianity, Judaism, and Islam. Ever wonder why the bodies of the mummies remain in their graves with rooms filled with material treasures set aside for the afterlife? Even with their bodies meticulously prepared and preserved for it, it all went to waste. It’s an undeniably dumb idea from a dumber deity.

***Quran 022.008*** “And among men is he who disputes about al-Lahi, without knowledge or guidance, or a Book giving light.”

Sign me up. Disputing with al-Lahi is child’s play.

And, of course, the un-god didn’t have a book. When men finally turned these Quran recitals into one for him, it came out dark and demonic – plagiarized and perverted, repetitive and contradictory, disorganized and inaccurate, painful and mean-spirited. If I’m missing something, I’m sure al-Lahu will remind me.

***Quran 022.009*** “Bending his neck in pride, and leading too astray for the Path of al-Lahi. For him there is the disgrace in the worldly life, and on the Day of Resurrection, Judgement, and Doom, We shall make him taste the torment of burning.”

According to my favorite prophet, and in many ways, good friend and confidant, *Yasha ’yah* | Isaiah, it is *ha Satan* | the Adversary, named both Heylel ben Shachar and *Ba’al* | Lord, but known as Satan and worshiped as Allah, who

has an issue with pride – arrogance so bold that a Snake sought to be acclaimed above the Almighty.

As for leading the lucid away from the Path of Allah, it is a privilege to do so. I remain unfazed by the un-god's threats or those of the Muslims he has beguiled. If only there were more of us, the days when babies are subjected to the torment of burning would be no more.

*Quran 022.010* “That is because of what your hands have sent forth, and lo, verily, al-Laha is not unjust to slaves.

*Quran 022.011* And among men is he who worships al-Laha as it were only from the narrow marge and very edge, on the verge. If good befalls him, he is content therewith, but if a trial befalls him, he turns back on his face. He loses both this world and the Hereafter. That is the palpable and evident loss!

*Quran 022.012* He calls from besides al-Lahi unto that which hurts him not, nor profits him. That is a straying of far error.

*Quran 022.013* He calls unto him those whose harm is nearer than his profit, more imminent than his boon. Certainly, lo, how bad the protector and how bad the *maula* | patron and evil friend.”

Yahowah liberated His people from slavery in this world and will emancipate us from the constraints of a physical body in the hereafter – all to empower and enrich our lives. Allah takes the opposite approach because he is a vicious slave driver. And ever the comedian, the un-god calls his approach – just.

There are those who promote the absurd notion of moderate Muslims, when according to Allah, those on the margins are losers. So frantic is Allah for submission and adding more slaves to his ranks he denounces gods who are less hurtful than he. But in this we agree, turning on one's face is a palpable loss, especially for those like the un-god without friends.

Yahowah has promised that the Children of the Covenant will inherit the universe, along with the capacity to explore and enjoy it. Allah is a bit more parochial,



suggesting nothing more than he will let his slaves back into the Garden from which he was exiled and banned.

***Quran 022.014*** “Lo! Truly, al-Laha will admit those who believe and do good deeds to the Gardens underneath which rivers flow. Lo, Verily, al-Laha does what He wills.

***Quran 022.015*** Whoever is thinks that not al-Lahu will help him (Muhammad) in this world and the next should extend a rope to the sky then hang and strangle himself and see if his plan will remove what enrages.”

Brilliant strategy. I’m surprised it isn’t deployed more often. Stretch a rope to the sky and then strangle oneself with it to relieve rage. If the stratagem is not yet patented, I’d like to market it to psychologists as a cure for temper tantrums. However, on second thought, since the only double-blind clinical trial was performed on Muslims, and they remain belligerent and enraged and are suffering from the intended side effects of increased mortality and insanity, it may not be as effective as advertised.

Moreover, I’m a little concerned with how the patent office might respond to the ensuing diagram showing someone trying to hang themselves with the other end of the rope in the air. Are they holding it, and if so, are their feet still on the ground, which might defeat the notion of hanging? Or is Allah holding the bitter end of the noose? If so, how would one depict him since he was never seen? And how would one go about booking him, since he does what he wills? Then there is the issue with the criminality of assisting suicide, which might get Allah into trouble with the Feds.

Nevertheless, I digress and have not forgotten that we journeyed into the Hajj Surah so that we might seek enlightenment from the Great and Powerful Oz on what was meant by the Hadiths in *Tabari II:70...* “The boy scraped the ground with his finger and the spring of Zamzam welled up. Hagar began to dam up the water, but Gabriel said, ‘Leave it.’”

“Abraham and Ishmael set out for Mecca. They took pickaxes without knowing where the house was. So Allah sent a wind, which had two wings and a head of a snake. It swept the area around the Ka’aba clear for them to build the foundations of the original House... This was when Allah said, ‘When We prepared for Abraham the place of the House.’” That explanation is evidently in *Quran 022.026*, which we will reach momentarily. But between now and then, I intend to give Allah all of the rope he needs to hang himself. And who said I wasn’t listening? But surely Allah jests...

*Quran 022.016* “Thus have We sent it (the Quran) down (to Muhammad) as clear signs, proofs, and verses. And that al-Laha guides whom He wants.

*Quran 022.017* “Lo! Verily, those who believe, and those who are Jews, and the Sabians, and the Christians, and the Magians, and those who are polytheists, truly, al-Laha will judge between them on the Day of Resurrection. Lo! Al-Laha is Witness over all things.”

Remember the fiasco of the “people of Tubba?” Well, they were the Sabaeans. Having left an enduring legacy in Yathrib, they provided Muhammad with the name of his first god, Rahman, and the model he would use to incorporate monotheism and Judaism into the Quran. While the Sabaeans, unlike Muhammad’s Muslims, were honest regarding where they stole their material, to denounce the Sabaeans is to renounce the Quran and Islam. One led to the other in Yathrib.

Evidently not finished with his latest miracle, that of an avowed arsonist performing an act of self-immolation, Allah is also ready to torch the Magians. And according to Islamic “scholars,” that is Allah’s term for Zoroastrians. How he got from one word to the other, only Allah knows, but holy hellfire, the Quran’s Never-Ending Argument, ensuing battles between Allah and Satan, and his fascination with fire, are all Zoroastrian concepts – as is the path comprised of good deeds.

*Quran 022.018* “See you not that to al-Laha prostrates to Him whoever in the heavens and whoever in the earth, and the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and the mountains, and the trees, and meandering beasts, and many of mankind?

But there are many on whom the punishment is justified, and whomever Allah abases and humiliates, none can honor him. Verily, al-Laha does what He wants.”

This is lethal twice over. Not only is al-Laha saying that whoever is in the heavens and dwelling inside the earth, the sun, moon, stars, mountains, trees, and beasts prostrate to him, but also that we can see them doing so. Somebody has been tripping on drugs again. Nonetheless, to deny this absurdity is to justify al-Laha doing what he wants, which is to be sadistic.

Lo, surely, Allah is going to stop hanging himself. While I understand that Christians created the world’s most popular religion with a Dead God Affixed to a Stick, but isn’t Allah supposed to be, well, Akbar? Perhaps not. He’s too fixated on being Hell’s Warden to be God, too sadistic to be anything other than the Satan he seeks to disavow...

*Quran 022.019-22* “These two opponents dispute about their Lord. So those who disbelieved, garments of fire will be cut out for them, boiling water will be poured down over their heads. It will melt, dissolving everything within their bellies, as well as skin. And for them there are hooked rods of iron (to punish them), maces and whips. Every time they seek to get away, trying to escape from its anguish, they will be driven back. And it will be said to them, ‘Taste the torment of burning.’”

Allah is a psychopath. If this is your deeply demented deity, you are beyond pity and hope.

The reason Muslims rampaged into Israel on October 7<sup>th</sup> to rape, pillage, mutilate, burn, murder, and kidnap Jews has nothing to do with HAMAS. The inspiration came from Allah through the Quran. Islam is bestial and savage, wholly incompatible with morality or life. It is the ultimate blight on humanity – Satan’s Magnum Opus – the great

crescendo of the Serpent's symphony. Progressives who promote and protect it are accomplices to murder. It is not about Islamophobia but, instead, Islamic disgust.

Then, the duplicitous one promises those who are foolish enough to believe him...

***Quran 022.023-24*** "Truly, al-Laha will admit those who believe and to do good deeds to Gardens underneath which rivers flow, wherein they will be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls and their garments therein will be of silk. They will be guided unto goodly speech. They are guided unto the Path of Him Who is Worthy of all Praises."

Praise the Psychopaths. All Hail the Horrible. But seriously, since physical bodies preclude immortality and keep those with them locked in time and place, what's the point? The result would be hellish. And therefore, the bracelets would be nothing more than shackles. It is as if Allah flunked physics and has no concept of space, time, energy, or matter. It is little wonder non-Muslims have sent men to the moon, probes to Mars, and spacecraft outside of our solar system, while Allah's slaves remain mired in the most primitive part of the 7<sup>th</sup> century, unable to escape.

***Quran 022.025*** "Lo! Verily! Those who disbelieve and hinder from the Path of al-Lahi and from Al-Masjid-al-Haram which We have made to men, the dweller in it and the visitor from the country are equal there. And whoever inclines to evil actions therein or to do wrong, him We shall cause to taste a painful punishment."

Just when we thought that Allah was running out of ways to embarrass himself and Muslims with him, he reached down into the abyss and found another. There was no mosque in Mecca or Petra, for that matter. Even today, the thing called "Al-Masjid-al-Haram" is the open space surrounding the twenty-times rebuilt and relocated Ka'aba. There wasn't even a defined area for it in Muhammad's day in Mecca, while carved stones demarcated the religious zone in Petra. But bragging about something that does not exist isn't actually the most serious issue.

Look up the meaning of Haram. You don't have to take my word on it because what you will find is that *haram* literally means "forbidden." And *Masjid* | Mosque evolved from the Arabic term which means "place of prostration." Therefore, the place to which all Muslims prostrate themselves means prostration is forbidden. Never trust a snake.

Equally horrifying for Muslims, *halal*, which is the opposite of *haram*, and means "acceptable," is the actionable root of Satan's name – Halal ben Shachar. It means "to boast so as to be seen as praiseworthy, to make a fool of oneself by acting insane, and to seek renown and glory." Never trust a serpent – especially an arrogant one desperate for praise.

Fortunately, we have finally reached the point where Allah is ready to misappropriate the events associated with 'Abraham. Rather than a three-day journey to Har Mowryah to meet with Yahowah and introduce *Pesach* | Passover, he is recast as Islam's patriarch, Ibrahim, to introduce the Hajj to where prostration is forbidden.

***Quran 022.026*** "And when We assigned to Ibrahim site of the House that not associate with Me anything, and purify My House for those who circumambulate, and those who stand, and those who bow and make prostration.

***Quran 022.027*** And proclaim to the mankind bil- Haji. They will come to you on foot and on every lean camel. They will come from every deep ravine and distant highway,

***Quran 022.028*** That they may witness benefits for them and mention the name of al-Lahi on appointed days over the beast of cattle that He has provided them. Then eat of them and feed the miserable, the impoverished.

***Quran 022.029*** Then let them end their prescribed duties and perform their vows, and circumambulate the ancient House."

According to the Towrah, which Allah claims he confirmed, 'Abraham was assigned the Promised Land of

Yisra'el – a land flowing with milk and honey – and not a lifeless and forsaken hell-hole in the Arabian Desert. Further, since 'Abraham is associated with Yahowah, how can al-Lahi be the same God if nothing is to be associated with him? Since Yahowah led 'Abraham to Mount *Mowryah* | Moriah in the heart of Yaruwshalaim, in the story Satan misappropriated, how did his rockpile get relocated? And since there is no record of anyone going to Mecca prior to the 8<sup>th</sup> century CE, and 'Abraham was on Moriah in 1968 BCE, it is apparent al-Lahi lied.

Previously, the un-god insisted that the two-headed snake he misappropriated from the rabbis showed Ibrahim the place to pile up the rocks, telling him to build it upon his Shekinah. And back then we were told that there was nothing in sight other than some acacia trees. So, who or what is circumambulating? More importantly, why does Allah want Muslims to go in circles? How are they going to advance out of 7<sup>th</sup>-century Arabia if they continue to circumambulate the Snake's den? Why bow in a place where it is forbidden to bow? Why pray to an un-god who has already determined everyone's fate? Why, if the Ka'aba is important, did al-Lahu fly Muhammad on the donk-mule to Jerusalem to enter the Islamic Heaven?

Why promote the Hajj when it was an established pagan ritual from a religion where believers are condemned to the Hell-Fire? Why mention al-Lahi's name when the only name mentioned in the story the un-god plagiarized was Yahowah?

Apparently, in addition to being delirious, the Snake is suffering from dementia. He somehow forgot to mention the location of the place where prostration is forbidden and then forgot to share the dates that were evidently important to him. I understand that Allah has a thing for cows, but aren't they a bit awkward in this context? And since Allah loves them, why eat them? And speaking of forgetfulness,

why did Allah neglect to mention the duties he prescribed that must be performed?

We can continue, but it does not get any better.

*Quran 022.030* “That (is the obligation that mankind owes to Allah), and whosoever honors the sacred rites of al-Lahi, then it best for him near his Lord. The cattle are made lawful to you, except those mentioned to you (as exceptions). So shun the abomination of idols and avoid the false word.

*Quran 022.031* Being upright to Lillahi, *ghayra mush'rikina bihi* | not associating partners, friends, or associates with Him. And whoever assigns friends, coworkers, or partners to il-Lahi, it is as if he had fallen from the sky, and the birds snatched him, or the wind had thrown him to a far off place.

*Quran 022.032* That. And whosoever honors the symbols of al-Lahi, then, lo, it is from piety of the hearts.

*Quran 022.033* Therein, for you benefits for an appointed term, their place of sacrifice at the ancient House.”

Without exception, all of al-Lahi's sacred rites have a pagan past. This means that either the un-god is oblivious or he's not a monotheist. As for cows, Satan clearly prefers them over men. But if Muslims are to shun idols and false words, then they must abandon Allah and the Quran.

All the un-god of Islam has going for him he misappropriated from others, thereby associating himself with every Adam, Nuh, and Ibrahim along the way. So his demand is most hypocritical. And as for falling from the sky, birds swooping in to scatter, and the wind dispersing, I'll leave that for the Islamic apologists to decipher.

*Tabari II:82* “The earliest sages of our Prophet's nation disagree about which of Abraham's two sons it was that he was commanded to sacrifice. Some say it was Isaac, while other say it was Ishmael.”

Mind you, these would have been the very same people we are reliant upon for remembering the Quran and passing it along orally so that other sages could jot it down.

This might well explain why it is so disjointed, contradictory, and erroneous, (not to mention perverted, demented, and disgusting).

*Tabari II:82* “Both statements are supported by testimony related on the authority of the Prophet. Both statements are equally sound since they both came from the Prophet. Thus only the Quran [which also came from the Prophet] could serve as proof that the account naming Isaac was clearly the more truthful of the two.”

If that is the case, Islam falters, since it draws its legitimacy from Ishmael. Muhammad claims that he was the legitimate heir to the line of the prophets because he was a direct descendant of Ishmael. However...

*Tabari II:83* “‘We ransomed him with a tremendous victim,’ (*Quran 037.107*) refers to Isaac.”

But how can that be? In verses 104-106 and 112, Allah says, “We called out, ‘Abraham, You have fulfilled your dream, thus do we reward the good. That was indeed a trying test. So... We gave him the good news of Isaac.” How can Abe have nearly sacrificed Isaac if the reward for fulfilling that trying test was Isaac?

In version two: *Tabari II:83* “‘Messenger, repeat the knowledge Allah has given you about the son of the two victims.’ The Messenger laughed and they said, ‘Who are the two victims?’ The Prophet said, ‘When Abd al-Muttalib was ordered to dig Zamzam [Not Ishmael or Gabriel?], he vowed that if Allah would make it easy for him, he would sacrifice one of his sons. The choice fell upon Abdallah, but his uncles prevented it, saying, ‘Ransom your son with one hundred camels.’ So he did that, and Ishmael was the other victim.’”

The first boy spared, Abdallah, “Slave-to-Allah,” was Muhammad’s AWOL father. And as we shall soon see, he botched that story as badly as he did the other.

*Tabari II:84* “When Abraham was told to sacrifice Isaac, Satan said, ‘By Allah, if I cannot deceive the people with this, I shall never be able to do it.’” Satan not only swears by Allah, but he



says that the bogus connection between Abraham and Islam is his best way to fool mankind. He was right!

*Tabari II:87* “Caliph Umar said, ‘I asked a former Jew, who was considered to be a great Jewish scholar before he converted to Islam, “Which of his two sons was Abraham commanded to sacrifice?” The man answered, “Ishmael, by God, O Prince of Believers. The Jews know that, but they are envious of you Arabs because it was your father who was named in Allah’s command and to whom Allah ascribed such merit.”’”

Then why do you suppose the prophet said: *Tabari II:91* “When Isaac grew up, Abraham had a dream in which he was told, ‘Fulfill your promise that if Allah grants you a son by Sarah you will sacrifice him.’” In other words: “If you give me a son, I’ll kill him for you.”

“Then he drew the knife across Isaac’s throat, but the knife did not scratch him, for Allah had placed a sheet of copper on Isaac’s throat. When Abraham saw it he turned him over and tried to cut him on the nape of his neck. This confirms Allah’s Quran: ‘When he surrendered, he flung him down upon his face.’” (*Quran 037.103*)

In the next Hadith, it’s Ishmael: *Tabari II:93* “When Abraham was alone with his son on the trail on Mt. Thabir, it is said he said to Ishmael, ‘O my son, I saw in a dream that I was to sacrifice you. What do you think?’ Ishmael told him, ‘O my father, Do as you were ordered...and sharpen your knife-blade so that it will finish me off quickly.’ If only we could all be so lucky.



The tests attributed to Abraham may be the low-water mark for Islam’s credibility. This strand of pearls begins to unwind in Tabari’s second volume, *Prophets and Patriarchs: Tabari II:97* “After Allah had put Abraham to the test – when Nimrod bin Cush tried to burn him in the fire, when He commanded him to sacrifice his son after he had become old enough to walk, when He made him raise the foundations of the House, and

devote himself to its rituals – after all of this, He put Abraham to the test with still further commands which He has mentioned.

He said, ‘And when his Lord tried Abraham with commands and he fulfilled them.’ (*Quran 002.124*) The earliest scholars of the Islamic community (ummah) disagreed about the nature of these commandments with which Allah tested Abraham and which Abraham obeyed.”

One lie follows another in a cavalcade of myths, one as spurious as the next. And yet, these tests were crucial because Islam, at least according to Muhammad, was the result of Abraham’s obedience. However, the Quran is deficient – completely silent on the nature of his alleged trials and their purpose. So rather than let Allah wallow in ignorance, the Companions rushed in to save the day.

*Tabari II:98* “Islam consists of thirty parts, and no one ever tested with this obligation carried it out, except Abraham. God said, ‘And Abraham who paid his debt,’ granting him immunity for the fire. Other scholars have said that the commands were ten practices of Islam, five being in the head and five in the body.

Those in the head are: trimming the mustache, rinsing the mouth, cleansing the nostrils with water, using the toothstick, and parting the hair with the fingers. Those in the body are: paring the nails, shaving the pubic hair, circumcision, plucking the armpit, and washing off traces of feces and urine.”

Can’t be! Surely this is a misprint. There is no way that the misappropriated father of the world’s fastest-growing religion earned the dubious honor by passing such an inane “test.” Let’s examine another Hadith to validate this...

*Tabari II:98* “Allah’s words, ‘When his Lord tried Abraham with commands,’ mean that Abraham was tested by circumcision, shaving his pubic hair, washing the fore-part and rear, using a toothstick, trimming the mustache, paring nails, and plucking his armpits.” That wasn’t any better. How about this one...

*Tabari II:99* “Abraham was tested with ten Islamic practices: rinsing the mouth, cleansing the nostrils with water, trimming the mustache, using a toothstick, plucking the armpit, paring the nails,

washing the finger joints, circumcision, shaving pubic hair, and washing the rear and vulva.”

After adding: “bathing on Friday,” a fourth version gets ritualistic with: *Tabari II:100* “walking around the Ka’aba, running between Safa and Marwah, stoning pillars, and hurrying.”

I disdain rituals. I am, therefore, unimpressed with their justification. Rituals are distractions used by power-hungry men to condition the masses and subject them to their rule. It is a control device for the oppressor to use against the ignorant. It separates men from God and discourages rational inquiry. But no ritual has ever been this ridiculous.

Tabari claims that these Hadiths illuminate portions of the 2<sup>nd</sup> surah, named *Al-Baqarah* | The Cow. Let’s see how...

*Quran 002.118* “Those who are ignorant say, ‘Why doesn’t al-Lahu speak to us Himself or show us a sign?’ Like that said those from before them. Similar their saying became alike their hearts. Lo, We have made clear the signs for people you really believe.”

Neither Allah nor Muhammad bothered to provide proof of divine inspiration – no signs, no miracles, no prophecies, no book, not even any cogent explanations or sensible rhetoric. So their only viable option was to requisition Godly accounts from Arab converts to Judaism, fellow pagans, migratory Christians, and literate Jews. But this time, there was trouble brewing in the world of men and jinn. There were irreconcilable differences, and it was causing a rift in the scriptural supply line. Worse, it was now tearing the non-prophet’s credibility to shreds.

Turns out, the Jews in Yathrib weren’t buying into Allah’s threats and they stopped selling Muhammad Talmud recitals. He was broke and couldn’t pay their bills.

The resulting state of affairs no doubt irritated the Jews who had supported Muhammad and his fledgling flock of deadbeats and dropouts in their hometown, loaned them money, provided housing, and fed them everything from

dates to their Talmud. However, it pushed Muhammad into a corner. He was trapped, and there were only two ways out. He could come clean and admit that it had all been a sham, or he could double down and lash out, fighting back against being humiliated in a different way.

Whether it was to chide him into paying them, an act of condescension, or a cultivated desire to mock someone they saw as inferior, the rabbis inaccurately diagnosed their former client. Just because he was dumb as a stone didn't mean he wouldn't find a way to throw them. Lurking underneath his pathetic façade was a terrorist in the making.

It is evident from the Never-Ending Argument that the overwhelming preponderance of people who encountered Muhammad, who actually knew him, came to the conclusion that he was the village idiot. They all recognized, as we have, that he had stolen the stories he claimed the Rabbi, Rahman, al-Lahu, and Gabriel had given to him from his own kin, the Bini Hashem tribe, from the Sabbatian Arab converts to Judaism, from the Christians in Petra, and finally from the rabbis in Yathrib.

According to the Quran, almost everyone who knew Muhammad quickly assessed that the inarticulate man with the shrill voice was running a con. He was, as the Quran repeatedly states, a demon-possessed lunatic stealing the fables of others from long ago, who then twisted them for his amusement. This realization is presented and repeated so often and vociferously throughout the Quran's first 100 surahs chronologically that to deny this reality is to reject the Quran's authenticity. It is the dominant theme in almost every surah prior to and including the 2<sup>nd</sup>, which was an amalgamation of the initial revelations allegedly received in Yathrib.

For reasons that were as obvious to them as they are to us, apart from a small gaggle of groupies, no one believed

Muhammad – especially the pagans in his own tribe, the Sabaeans monotheists, the fledgling community of Christians misappropriating Petra’s abandoned shrines, and now the learned and industrious Jews in Yathrib. Men like Muhammad, however, never allow good judgment nor let the truth stand in their way. Their claims become more unhinged as the lies they pontificate grow to epic proportions, taking on a life of their own. And since he couldn’t remember what he had said one day to the next, and now recognized that, even with Allah’s help, he was losing the War of Words, Muhammad, he changed tactics. If words wouldn’t work, swords might.

Being pushed into this corner like a caged animal didn’t just irk Muhammad; it dominated his life and shaped his personality. He became the rabid and starving dog the locals had walked past one too many times. All along the way, this man of inferior intellect and deficient character fought back by jumping into the mud with his critics and tossing spit wads back at them. But this time was different. There was a budding psychopath hidden inside this pathetic creature, and he was about to strike back.

***Quran 002.119*** “Lo! We, Ourselves, have sent you with the truth, a bringer of glad tidings and a warner. And you will not be questioned about the inmates of the Blazing Fire.”

The non-prophet would no longer allow anyone to question his nonexistent credentials – especially not about those he and his un-god had repeatedly condemned to hell.

Since the old approach, which was to condemn everyone indiscriminately, was counterproductive, it was time to get personal. Muhammad decided to divide the room, culling out Jews and Christians from among the Arab pagans. If he couldn’t fool the literate, he’d dispose of them to prey upon the illiterate.

***Quran 002.120*** “Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with you unless you follow their form of religion. Say, ‘Lo!

guidance of al-Lahi, it the Guidance. And if you follow their desires after what you have received of knowledge, then you would have against al-Lahi no protector and no helper.

*Quran 002.121* Those We have given the Book recited it right recitation. Those believe in it. And whoever disbelieves in it, then those, they the losers.”

Muhammad just outlawed, making it *haram* | forbidden, for Muslims to accept Jews or Christians as confidants, friends, fellow citizens, or even casual acquaintances – even though they had invaded their city. They were now the enemy – if for no other reason than that they were unraveling the Quran’s credibility. Even worse, the ensuing battle was being blamed on Muhammad’s former scriptural suppliers.

From this point forward the enemy of Islam would be Jews and Christians. According to the un-god’s non-prophet, their emerging religious aspirations were being thwarted by Jews and Christians who were insistent that their religion was better. And since both Christians and Jews were literate and more knowledgeable, particularly about The Torah and Prophets, they were better educated and more articulate, thereby able to lure Muslims away from Allah – depleting his ditsy collection of slaves.

In Muhammad’s wee puny mind, he wasn’t failing because no one was lapping up his vomit – nay, it was because the Christians and Jews had teamed up against him. So now, to befriend a Jew or a Christian was to make an enemy of Allah – against whom there would be no protection. It was only Satan’s book that could be recited, never mind the fact that Allah claimed he inspired the Torah and Gospels.

Delegitimizing those who had given the Quran a veil of authenticity, while demeaning the people of the book Allah had plagiarized and called his own wasn’t rational – not that reason matters to the faithful. So, Allah came up

with an equally unbelievable excuse. He said that Muhammad, along with Allah's cadre of misappropriated messengers of old, recited the contents of the Book correctly. Therefore, the Muslims who truly believe agree. A line has been drawn in the sand. Those who believe their absurd recasting of Adam, Nuh, Ibrahim, Musa, and 'Iesa as Muslims are Allah's righties, while those who acknowledge the truth, who can read what the Towrah actually says, are the lefties and losers.

This implies that the Towrah was originally the same as the Quran but was then either changed by the Jews in Yathrib to frustrate Muhammad or was being read incorrectly. But this begs the following questions: why is all evidence to the contrary and why are the Quran's renditions so vastly inferior to the Towrah's presentations? Why do Allah's variations center around Muhammad's failures in Arabia rather than what actually transpired 2,000 to 4,000 years ago? The answers are so incriminating to Islam, that Allah has forbidden Muslims from discussing such things with Jews and Christians.

As a matter of cleaning up loose ends, Jews do not proselytize. They could care less if someone converts to Judaism or not. Christians are pests. They believe that it is their duty to convert the world to worship their dead god on a stick. However, they were currently irrelevant and just tossed in as window dressing. The problem for Muhammad was the Jews because they could prove that he was lying about almost everything. Christians would not be concerned until Muhammad turned his sights on them in the final surah. Further, Judaism and Christianity are so divergent only a numskull would speak of "following their form of religion" as if they were agreed and similar.

Also curious, since Allah claims that Nuh, Ibrahim, Musa, and even 'Iesa, son of Mariam, were Muslims, how is it that Jews and Christians were following different desires "*after* you (Muhammad) have received

knowledge?” unless the new conspiracy was that they were jointly changing their books at this time to thwart an otherwise insignificant malcontent? Are Muslims to believe that the Jews and Christians in Yathrib had the ability to alter the texts underlying their religion? Surely not, because that would be easily disproven.

In reality, the Quran was not only dispatched as a series of insane and mean-spirited utterances to an illiterate man; it could not be read by anyone since it wouldn't be written for a century. Therefore, Allah had to frame his fight for supremacy craftily – in the serpentine manner of a snake. Therefore, like so much of the Quran, this surah provides no intelligent transition between subjects. It has rambled on about the un-god's inability to provide a sign, to tell us that the non-prophet was a warner with good tidings. It flip-flops from telling Muslims to perceive the Jews as Allah's enemies to calling them God's chosen people. Then after crucifying Muhammad's credibility, it moves to a revisionist account of Yisra'el and 'Abraham – not knowing which came first.

Muslims believe that Allah was simultaneously the benefactor of Jews and their avowed enemy...

*Quran 002.122* “O Children of Israel, Remember My favor which I bestowed upon you and that I preferred you over the ‘*alamin* | worlds of men and jinns.

*Quran 002.123* So, fear the Day when no soul will avail another soul anything, nor shall any compensation be accepted from it, nor shall intercession be of use to him, nor shall they be helped.”

Loners for a loner god. Do-nothings for a do-nothing deity. Nothing accepted by the unacceptable.

For the Quran to be “believable,” Allah has to convince Muslims that he is the God who chose and was of benefit to the Jews while also being the God who does not change and, yet, who seeks to annihilate the Jews. Should you say that this is not possible, then how do you explain



two billion Muslims?

Recognizing that Muhammad received compensation from the Jews, who started to pay him not to kill them or steal their homes, and that Yahowah provided intercession through the Miqra'ey, Allah is foreclosing on the prior state of affairs. And so, while there would be no more Mr. Nice God, let's not lose track of the many favors Allah has bestowed on the Children of Yisra'el. The first of these was served when he inspired, authorized, and then took credit for severing every Jewish man's head in the market square of Yathrib to silence these particular Jews. After all, they deserved it. Since the rabbis sold their Talmud reading to Muhammad, they were now his to do with as he pleased. The fact that they knew that they, not Allah, were supplying the stories that now comprise the Quran was also a problem looking for a permanent solution – a two-phase solution: keep their stories, kill the Jews, keep their homes, kill the Jews, rape their wives, kill the Jews.

So it was time for the un-god to shower the Children of Yisra'el with the favors of enslaving their children, desecrating their women, and stealing their land and possessions. He even stole their God – not that this was particularly difficult because, by this time, they had forgotten His name.

However, al-Lahu wasn't their Lord. There were no commands. 'Abraham's commitment and understanding of the Covenant were tested; he was not tried. The fulfillment of Passover was provided by Dowd 2,000 years later and not by 'Abraham. Yahowah's friend was the father of the Covenant Family, and not a leader of nations – and especially not an imam. The only flock 'Abraham presided over and fleeced were sheep.

*Quran 002.124* “When his Lord tried Ibrahim with commands, which he fulfilled, He said, ‘Lo! I, the one, will make you an Imam to the Nations.’ He said, ‘And from my offspring?’ He said, ‘My pledge does not include *al-zalimina* | cruel subjugating

tyrants.”

“His Lord” “He said, ‘I the one’” may be schizophrenic. That aside, since the nature of the “trials and commands,” which Ibrahim allegedly fulfilled were not listed, this sent the Muslim sages scurrying for answers. Sadly, what we just reviewed was the best they could do.

*The Noble Quran* translators even include this Hadith in their Quran to explain Allah’s deficiency... [Bukhari:V7B72N779](#) “I heard the Prophet saying, ‘Five practices are characteristics of the Fitra: circumcision, shaving the pubic hair, cutting the moustaches short, clipping the nails, and depilating the hair of the armpits.’” Since this “religion” can’t be fixed, it needs to be discarded.

Every Talmud story Muhammad perverted to fill out his Quran was designed to make the non-prophet’s behavior seem religious and to make Islamic rituals seem sane. The next verse was no exception.

*Quran 002.125* “And when We made the House a place of resort and return for men and a place of safety. And take from the Maqam (standing place) of Ibrahim (or the Stone upon which Ibrahim stood while he was building the Ka’bah) to pray and worship; and We either covenanted or commanded Ibrahim and Isma’il, purify My House for those who circumambulate, and those who seclude themselves for devotion, bowing down prostrate.”

Allah the Revisionist is doing his thing, which was to substitute himself for the God of Israel. It’s apparently easier than one might think. All one needs to achieve this slight of tongue is to convince a sufficient number of people to forego thinking.

Only a Snake would claim something this crude and ugly was special. Even draped in a black tent it is uninspiring historically, symbolically, and architecturally. It was never a *Beyth* | House unless a pile of rocks representing pagan gods made it a home for wayward idols. Comparing it, however, to the Pantheon in Rome or the

Parthenon in Athens, would be like stacking up a pile of rocks next to Michaelangelo's statue of David and suggesting that they are similar because they are both stone.

Even *Maqam* reveals a connection Muslims seem to miss. It is based upon the Hebrew word, *maqowm*, a compound of *mah* | to question and *quwm* | to stand. It is typically rendered as a "place to stand" that now must be questioned.

Yahowah is the inverse of Allah. He discourages prayer because those who gibber jabber to their god are not listening to Him. Yahowah is not insecure, so He does not want to be worshiped. He does not command but, instead, *towrah* | guides, teaches, and instructs.

In reality, 'Abraham lived in a tent his entire adult life. He never built a permanent structure for himself, his family, neighboring tribes, or for Yahowah. And once he arrived in the Promised Land, he never traveled east of the Jordan River or anywhere with Ishmael.

There is no indication that 'Abraham ever prayed. And why would he since he met personally with Yahowah? The Covenant, of which there is no counterpart in the Quran, was the sole purpose of their interactions, and it expressly excluded Ishmael.

Yahowah never asked anyone to walk in circles. When we walk with Yah, there is always direction, something He is leading us away from, and a place He is guiding us toward.

As for God's Covenant Home, the first of these would be funded by Dowd and built by Shalomoh precisely one thousand years after 'Abraham – in the same location 'Abraham and Yitschaq met with Yahowah on Mount Moriah. It is little wonder Allah wanted Ibrahim to clean house and purify it from all traces of the vermin Yahowah

loved. And of course, there would be no prostrations. It is Muslims who face Satan's realm while mooning God. Therefore, Allah didn't recite a word of this correctly. Are we then to cast him among the losers?

***Quran 002.126*** “And when Ibrahim said, ‘*Rabbi* | My Lord, make this a City of Peace, and provide its people with fruits, such of them as believe in il-Lahi and the Last Day.’ He said, ‘Whoever disbelieves, I will indulge them a little, then I will force them to the punishment of the Fire, an evil destination.’”

There are those who claim that *Yaruwshalaim* | the City of Peace isn't actually mentioned in the Quran. But they would be wrong. Here it is – albeit 1,700 years after the fact and relocated to the wilderness.

Muslims have a limited number of options. They can re-date the life of 'Abraham from being a compatriot of Nimrod circa 2300 BCE, as well as from the Towrah's timeline in 2000 BCE, to the lifetime of Dowd in 1007 BCE when we first learn the city's name. Beyond this, they must conclude that either the Ka'aba was built in Jerusalem or that Mecca is Jerusalem. But if that's so, where did Muhammad fly on his Night's Journey?

Even if we were to sidestep the issues associated with 'Abraham's and Yitschaq's encounter with Yahowah in what would eventually become the heart of *Yaruwshalaim*, and get past the name “City of Peace,” if this is to be Mecca, then it is inconsistent with Muhammad's career change from non-prophet to terrorist. To believe Muhammad's story, he was verbally attacked during the entire time he preached in Mecca. As a result, he attacked Mecca with a large army at the end of his career, putting him in direct opposition to the patriarch's supposed prophecy. But why sweat problems like prophecy since Allah's Day of Doom turned out to be a clunker?

Why in the second half of his diatribe on the non-existent house, in the non-existent city, on behalf of the

non-existent Day, for the non-existent god, does Allah protest against disbelievers? Who were they disbelieving? And should this reference be aimed at Jews since they did not exist at the time? The first Yahuwd would not be born for another century. And no one lived in the vicinity of Jerusalem or Mecca, even Petra, circa 2,000 BCE.

Allah's Day of Doom, that he was postponing to a more convenient time, could not be the Holocaust because it was orchestrated by German Christians. And should it be deemed to coincide with Israel's War of Independence against Muslims in 1948, the Six Day War against Muslims in 1969, or the Yom Kippur War against Muslims in 1973, may I remind Muslims that Allah's team lost. And if he was pointing to the mayhem, mutilation, and murder on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, Team Islam is being blown to smithereens. Although, the jihadists earn kudos for integrating their un-god's desire to burn Jews.

*Quran 002.127* "And when Ibrahim was raising the foundations of the House and Isma'il 'Our Lord! Accept from us. Lo! You, You, the All-Hearer, the All-Knower.'"

While I realize that no one was writing this stuff down and that a short pencil is more effective than a long memory, the un-god and his non-prophet ought to be able to do better. Not only does the Towrah, as we learned earlier in this chapter, expressly state that Yitschaq accompanied 'Abraham to Mowryah, the Towrah also excluded Yishma'el's participation. If I may...

**"God (wa 'elohym) said to ('amar 'el) 'Abraham ('Abraham), 'So as for you (wa 'atah 'eth), you should not make a habit of calling (lo' qara') Saray (Saray), your wife ('ishah) her by the name ('eth shem hy'), Saray (Saray – Noble Woman), but instead (ky) Sarah (Sarah – to Contend and Strive, to Engage and Endure, even to Struggle and Strive, but also to be Empowered and Persist, to Persevere, and to be Free, an emancipator) shall be her name (shem hy'). (Bare'syth 17:15)**

**This is because** (*wa*) **I choose to kneel down and bless** (*barak* – I want to lower, diminish, and humble Myself out of love to commend and provide favor, greeting and welcoming her contribution to reconciliation and to a better and enriching circumstance for humankind (scribed in the piel stem thereby affirming that this blessing will come into being through Sarah, in the perfect conjugation, speaking of the total completion of this fortuitous act, and in the consecutive mood, implying that this is Yahowah’s desire)) **through her** (*’eth* – in association with her).

**And also** (*wa gam* – moreover as a concession and in addition to coordinating our relationships), **I will literally give** (*nathan* – I will actually grant, produce, and bestow for) **you a son from her** (*min hy’ la ’atah ben*). **I will bless her** (*barak hy’* – I will provide favor and reconciliation through her), **such that she will be** (*wa hayah*) **a way to reach out to** (*la*) **individuals from different races and places** (*gowym* – people everywhere).

**An empowered and authorized** (*melekym* – a royal family) (*’am* – kin who are related biologically and through language) **shall come to exist through her** (*hayah min hy’* – they shall be because of her).’ (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 17:16)

**So then** (*wa*) **‘Abraham** (*’Abraham* – the Loving, Merciful, Enriching, and Forgiving Father) **fell** (*naphal* – dropped, having lost control) **on** (*’al*) **his face** (*paneh huw’* – in His presence) **and** (*wa*) **he laughed** (*tsachaq* – he humorously expressed the irony he saw, and he playfully poked fun muttering under his breath (*tsachaq* would be incorporated into Yitschaq’s name by God)), **saying** (*’amar*) **to himself** (*ba leb huw’* – within his heart), **‘What’s the point or purpose of** (*ha la* – questioning the goal and process of) **a son** (*ben* – a child) **being born to** (*yalad*) **a hundred-year-old** (*me’ah shanah*)?

**And what of** (*wa ’im*) **Sarah** (*Sarah* – to strive and contend, to engage and endure, and to be empowered by

and persevere)? **How is** (*ha*) **a ninety-year-old** (*tish'iym shanah*) **daughter** (*bath*) **going to conceive and bear a child** (*yalad*)?" (*Bare'syth* 17:17)

**Then** (*wa*) **'Abraham** (*'Abraham*) **said** (*'amar*) **to** (*'el*) **the Almighty** (*ha 'elohym*), **'Why not** (*luw* – emphatically exclaiming, earnestly pleading for, and hoping for something unlikely to happen, if only You'd consider the possibility of) **Yshma'el** | **Ishmael** (*Yshma'el* – God Heard Me) **living** (*chayah* – being restored and renewed, even growing) **near** (*la*) **your presence** (*pane'ah 'atah*)?" (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 17:18)

**However** (*wa*), **God** (*'elohym*) **said** (*'amar* – replied (*qal* imperfect – actually and consistently)), **'No, absolutely not, to the contrary** (*'abal* – strongly communicating a completely contrasting denial while expressing the correct conclusion in an assertive and authoritative voice which leaves nothing to question).

**Sarah** (*Sarah*), **your wife** (*'ishah 'atah*), **shall give birth to a child** (*yalad* – shall conceive and bear) **for you** (*la 'atah*) **a son** (*ben* – progeny to come from you, to bear your name, to represent you, and to engage in your business). **And** (*wa*) **you shall call** (*qara'*) **his name** (*'eth shem huw'*): **Yitschaq** | **Laughter** (*Yitschaq* – one who laughs; from *tsachaq* – to laugh and play).

**And so** (*wa*), **I will stand up and establish** (*quwm* – I want to completely restore and raise up, I choose to totally fulfill and accomplish, I desire to encourage and I shall ratify and confirm (scribed in the hifil stem, perfect conjugation, consecutive form)) **accordingly** (*'eth*) **My Family-Oriented Covenant Relationship** (*beryth-y* – My mutually binding agreement, My household promise, My relational accord (feminine singular, scribed in the construct form, eternally binding, connecting, and associating the *beryth* – covenant with *quwm* – God standing up for us so that we could stand with Him; written

with the first-person singular suffix: My – telling us that the Covenant is God’s)) **with him** (*‘eth huw’* – in a personal association) – **for the purpose of** (*la* – to the point and goal of) **an eternal and everlasting** (*‘owlam* – never-ending always enduring) **family-oriented relationship** (*beryth* – covenant agreement and personal partnership) **on behalf of** (*‘eth la*) **his offspring** (*zera’ huw’* – his seed and what he sows among his descendants) **after him** (*‘achar huw’*).” (*Bare’syth* / In the Beginning / Genesis 17:19)

While that’s conclusive, Yahowah had a few more nails to drive into Islam’s coffin.

“**Sarah** (*Sarah* – to struggle and strive or to engage and endure) **saw** (*ra’ah* – perceived and envisioned) **the son** (*‘eth ben*) **of Hagar** (*Hagar* – to devise a sorrowful plot and commit it to writing; from *hagy* and *hegeh* – lamentable words which tell a woeful tale), **the Mitsry** (*Mitsry* – from the guarded crucible of chronic oppression and serious impairment, anguish, and distress, the Egyptian), **who had relations with** (*‘asher*) **‘Abraham** (*‘Abraham* – father who raises and lifts up those who stand up and reach up, father of the abundantly enriched, merciful father, and also father of multitudes who are confused and troublesome), **bearing a child** (*yalad*), **laughing** (*tsachaq*). (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 21:9)

**So** (*wa*) **she said** (*‘amar*) **to ‘Abraham** (*‘Abraham*), **‘Cast out and banish** (*garash* – remove, expel, divorce, and drive away (piel imperative – of your own volition cause them to be expelled, sending away)) **this slave woman** (*ha ‘amah ha zo’th* – the female servant, this piece of property and lowlife) **along with her son** (*wa ‘eth ben hy’*), **because** (*ky*) **the son of this piece of property and lowlife** (*ha ben ha ‘amah ha zo’th* – the child of the female servant and slave) **shall not share in an inheritance** (*lo’ yarash*) **with my son** (*‘im ben ‘any*), **Yitschaq** | **Laughter** (*Yitschaq* – I thought it was funny and laughed).’ (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 21:10)



**But** (*wa*) **this statement** (*ha dabar* – this manner of speaking) **was exceedingly** (*ma'od* – tremendously and utterly) **distressing and troubling** (*ra'a'* – displeasing and disturbing) **in the sight of** (*ba 'ayn* – from the perspective of) **'Abraham** (*'Abraham* – father who raises and lifts up those who stand up and reach up, father of the abundantly enriched, merciful father, and also father of multitudes who are confused and troublesome) **on account of** (*al 'owdowth*) **his son** (*ben 'any*). (*Bare'syth* 21:11)

**God** (*wa 'elohym*) **said** (*'amar* – explained) **to** (*'el*) **'Abraham** (*'Abraham*), **'You should not perceive this in a negative way** (*'al ra'a ba 'ayn 'atah* – you should not see this as hurtful nor harmful, and avoid being anxious) **before** (*'al*) **the boy** (*ha na'ar* – the teenager; from *na'ar* – to be shaken over the emptiness and lack of adherence) **or because of** (*wa 'al*) **your female servant** (*'amah 'atah*).

**Whatever** (*kol*) **for the benefit of the relationship** (*'asher*) **Sarah** (*Sarah* – to struggle and strive or to engage and endure) **says to you** (*'amar 'el 'atah*), **listen** (*shama'*) **to the sound of her voice** (*ba qowl hy'*) **because, indeed** (*ky*), **with Yitschaq | Isaac** (*Yitschaq*) **your offspring** (*la 'atah zera'*) **shall be called out and summoned** (*qara'* – invited and welcomed, designated and known). (*Bare'syth* 21:12) **Besides** (*wa gam*), **the son of the slave woman** (*ha ben ha 'amah*) **I will move into a different place** (*sym la* – I will relocate) **as a confluence of ethnicities and cultures** (*la gowy* – becoming a people from different races and places estranged from Yisra'el). **Indeed he** (*huw' ky* – making a contrast with him), **he is your offspring** (*zera' 'atah huw'*). (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 21:13)

**'Abraham** (*'Abraham*) **arose early in the morning** (*shakam ba ha boqer*) **grasped hold of** (*laqach* – obtained) **a loaf of bread** (*lechem*) **and a skin of water** (*wa chemeth maym*) **and gave them** (*wa nathan* – he offered them) **to** (*'el*) **Hagar** (*Hagar* – to devise a sorrowful plot and commit it to writing), **placing them** (*sym*) **on** (*'al*) **her**

**shoulder** (*shakem hy*'), **along with the child** (*'eth ha yeled*). **And then he sent her away** (*wa shalach hy*' – he dispatched her, directing her to leave).

**So she began walking** (*wa halak*), **and wandered around aimlessly in error** (*wa ta'ah* – she went astray, staggering around without understanding, traveling place to place without purpose) **into** (*ba*) **lifelessness, the desolation devoid of the word** (*ba midbar* – desert wasteland, the wilderness, a place of illiteracy where the word is questioned; a compound of *my* – to question and *dabar* – the word) **of Ba'er Sheba'** (*Ba'er Sheba'* – the pit of swearing).” (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 21:14)

This is a lose-lose contest for Allah because he is claiming to be the God who spoke and interacted with 'Abraham. And yet, his claims are neither consistent nor credible.

Fourteen years and five chapters earlier, while on her way to Shur, one of Yahowah's *mal'ak* | messengers found a pregnant Hagar crying beside a spring.

**“Then the messenger** (*wa mal'ak* – spiritual implement and heavenly representative) **of Yahowah** (*Yahowah*) **said to her** (*'amar la hy*'), **'Your offspring** (*'eth zera' 'atah* – that which you sow) **will be too numerous** (*rabah rabah*) **to count** (*wa lo' saphar* – to quantify or classify in a census), **an impressive number for a long while** (*min rob*).” (*Bare'syth* / Genesis 16:10)

And so, it would be. Today, Muslims, who claim to be Ishmael's descendants, are growing in number so rapidly, having an average of seven children per father, that an accurate census is impossible. The ratio between Muslims and Jews is over 100 to one – 1.7+ billion to 17 million.

This is a measure of quantity, not quality. The descendants of Ishmael are many, but Jews are many times more inventive and productive. While Muslims have no

meaningful achievements to call their own, Jews, a mere two-tenths of one percent of the world's population, are the most inventive of any ethnicity in human history.

**“The messenger** (*wa mal’ak* – spiritual implement and heavenly representative) **of Yahowah** (*Yahowah*) **said to her** (*‘amar la hy’*), **‘Behold** (*hineh*), **you are pregnant with a son** (*‘atah hareh yalad ben*). **You should call his name** (*wa qara’ shem huw’* – so you should announce his reputation) ***Yshma’el* | Ishmael** (*Yshma’el* – God Heard Me). **Indeed** (*ky*) **Yahowah** (*Yahowah*) **has heard** (*shama’* – has received the news) **of your misery and affliction** (*‘ony ‘atah* – of your distress and suffering, poverty and persecution, hardship and oppression, lowly state and frustration).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 16:11)

Those who would prefer to pray to God rather than listen to Him may think that this is a marvelous moniker. But *Yshma’el* is the opposite. ‘Abraham and his descendants through Yitschaq and Ya’aqob were blessed, as are we when we *shama’* | listen to Yahowah, not by *‘amar* | speaking to Him.

Muslims have been vocal, with the first, Muhammad, claiming to be the “Messenger of God,” the one who speaks for Him. Today, they scream “*Allahu Akbar* – Allah is Greater,” taunting and blaspheming Yahowah before murdering Jews. Yes, indeed, Yahowah has been listening, and He is not amused.

The reason the *mal’ak* | messenger gave for naming Islam’s forefather *Yshma’el* | Ishmael is gut-wrenching. I share this because Rachel, Ya’aqob’s second wife, with her dying breath, named the child we know as Benjamin, *Ben ‘Owny*. And that means that both *Yshma’el* | Ishmael and *Ben ‘Owny* | Wretched Son Causing My Suffering, the forefathers of Islam and Christianity, bore monikers that were indicative of the pain they would cause Yisra’el.

Then this haunting prophecy regarding Ishmael ...

**“He shall be** (*wa huw’ hayah* – he shall actually come to continually exist) **as a wild ass** (*pere’* – as a donkey which breeds prolifically) **of a man** (*‘adam*). **His hand** (*yad huw’* – his influence) **will be against everyone** (*ba ha kol*) **and everyone’s hand** (*wa yad kol*) **against him** (*ba huw’*). **Even in opposition to the presence** (*wa ‘al paneh*) **of all of his brothers** (*kol ‘ach huw’* – all woeful howling animals) **he will live and remain** (*shakan* – he will abide, never actually changing).” (*Bare’syth* / Genesis 16:12)

The prototypical Islamic terrorist was described by Yahowah 2,200 years before the first wild ass brayed: “Allahu Akbar!”

*Yshma’el* | Ishmael would be banished. He would have no affiliation with Yisra’el or Yahowah, nor any claim to the Covenant or the Land. That is something to remember when Muslims claim that Islam is an Abrahamic religion and that they are the rightful heirs of Israel.

Leaving the sanctity of the sane and diving back into the inverted realm of satanic indulgence, we find Ibrahim and Isma’il reportedly braying...

*Quran 002.128* **“Our Lord! Make of us Muslims, submissive to You, and our offspring a *ummatan mus’limatan* | community of submissives unto You. And show us our *manasik* | way of worship and accept us. Lo! You, You, the Returning, the Merciful.”**

‘Abraham lived 2,600 years before the first Arab was conned into becoming a submissive Muslim. The Arabic word for *Muslim* | One who Surrenders, wouldn’t be coined for twenty-six centuries. It is of Arabic derivation and first appeared in the Quran to describe Allah’s slaves. It could not have been spoken by ‘Abraham, much less, *Yshma’el*. As their names affirm, they spoke Hebrew.

But let’s not let the facts get in the way of a bad story. Muhammad and Allah were eager to fulfill the prophecy of a nation of wild asses, therefore, becoming a vast and ornery herd of jihadists. Beginning with the 2<sup>nd</sup> surah,

Muhammad divided our planet in two – the Nation of Islam (called Dar us-Islam) and lands yet to submit, known as the House of War (called Dar us-Harb).

However, it's far worse than that because, in reality, Muhammad and Allah declared war on all humankind. The initial casualties were actually Muslims, then Jews, Christians, and surrounding Arabs, followed by Persians, Indians, Syrians, Egyptians, North Africans, and Southern Europeans. And it has all led to a war waged by terrorists.

Yahowah's approach is, as always, the opposite of Allah's. God is a liberator who values freewill above all of the gifts he afforded humankind. Rather than bowing down to Him in submission, Yahowah reaches out to His Covenant Family to lift us up, enhancing and empowering our lives in the manner of a loving Father.

There are no pilgrimages sponsored by the Towrah – other than on Sukah, where God would like His people to come home and camp out with Him. There are no religious rites and there is no cause for repentance. The moment a person ceases being religious and embraces the conditions of the Covenant, all is right with the Almighty.

***Quran 002.129*** “Our Lord! Raise up in them a Messenger from them who will recite to them Your signs and verses and instruct them in the Book and the wisdom, and correct them. Lo! You, You, the All-Mighty, the All-Wise.”

Who is “them?” Since Ibrahim was supposed to be the “bestest” of the Rasuli, why didn't he convey any of this to anyone? Why didn't he get a book? And why is there no mention of Moseh and the Towrah in this postdated ‘prophecy’? Did the All-Wise forget about him?

One of the most prevalent lies postulated today is that there are Abrahamic religions. It is absurd because ‘Abraham had a personal relationship with Yahowah. Their covenant was comprised of five conditions and five benefits. There was nothing the least bit religious about it.

*Quran 002.130* “He who turns away from the religion of Abraham (i.e. Islamic Monotheism) except him who befools himself. Verily, We chose him in the world and verily in the hereafter, verily among the righties.”

The Islamic Ibrahim was a pagan depicted as believing his Lord was the sun, moon, and stars, who turned monotheistic after being mesmerized by another sunrise. He was a liar who deliberately deceived his people. His claim to fame was breaking smaller idols so that the people would turn to the largest of them. While he does not remember His god’s name or those of his sons, he gets his jollies piling stones.

The real ‘Abraham was a troubling character, which makes his story all the more credible, indeed, approachable. Yahowah found him, introduced Himself to Him, and managed to develop the Covenant that would shape the lives of His people – myself included. But he was not the Chosen One. That designation, along with being the Righteous One, belongs to *Dowd* | David – Yahowah’s Firstborn and Messiah, our Savior. ‘Abraham will have the opportunity to live in the Kingdom of Dowd, not the other way around.

While the word “religion” doesn’t exist in the Towrah, condemning the practice is the most repetitive theme throughout God’s testimony. This book was named *God Damned Religion* for a reason. God hates them all.

*Quran 002.131* “When his Lord said to him, ‘Bow! Obey and Submit, becoming a Muslim!’ he said: ‘I submit myself to the Lord of worlds of men and jinn.’”

Why then did Yahowah bother with the Beryth if He intended submission rather than a Family? Why bother with Yitschaq if Ishmael was acceptable? What was the purpose of the trip to Mowryah? Why did Yahowah condemn religion if that is what He wanted? What’s the purpose of freewill if it is to be relinquished? Why bother

with the Towrah if it is to be contradicted and replaced with this drivel? How did God go from being so smart, so loving and approachable, so articulate, truthful, reasonable, and consistent to this obnoxious dunderhead? What happened to the Serpent in the Garden? He was at least clever. But not Allah.

*Quran 002.132* “And this (submission to Allah, Islam) was enjoined upon Ibrahim upon his sons and Ya’qub (Jacob). ‘Oh my sons! Lo, verily, al-Laha has decided for you the religion. Then die not except Muslims, submissive.’

*Quran 002.133* Or were you witnesses when death came to Ya’qub when he said unto his sons, ‘What will you worship after me?’ They said, ‘We shall worship *ilahaka* | your God, *ilaha* | God of your fathers, of Ibrahima, Isma’ila, Ishaqa, God One. And we to Him *mus’limuna* | submissive.”

Therefore, to believe this ilaha’s rendition, the detailed story Yahowah told of His interactions with ‘Abraham, his sons, his son’s sons, and even his grandson’s sons, over 40 chapters covering some 66 pages of *Bare’syth* / Genesis does not matter and can all be discarded and changed to – *let’s all pretend that we are Muslimes*.

With Allah’s truncated synopsis of God’s people, to believe him, one will have to discard the story from Genesis to Malachi. Simply surrender to the Snake and you can be a slave to ignorance and immorality. Along with it, as a Muslim, you can celebrate what Islamic jihadists did to Jews on 10.07.23 – even blame the Jews for it.

Alright, now that Allah has turned Jews into Muslims, it’s time to condemn them...

*Quran 002.134* “This an *ummatun* | community which has passed away for what it earned. And you will not be asked about what they used to do.

*Quran 002.135* They say, ‘Be Jews or Christians if you would be guided.’ Say, ‘Nay! Religion of Ibrahima, Hanifan. He was not of *al-mushrikina* | the guilty criminals.”

It's pretty simple, really. To be worshiped as if he were God, Allah must convince Muslims that he was the God of the Jews in the Towrah, because his Quran is based upon his perversions of it. But since Jews were not playing along, and were now mocking his message and messenger, he wanted to kill them. *So, let bygones be forgotten and let's move forward with the new deal – even if our deck is filled with counterfeit cards. Just play along (or we will punish you). So don't ask questions because that way we won't have to answer them. We want believing, obedient, and submissive slaves to kill for us, not thinking people who belittle us.*

“Hanifs,” by the way, were monotheistic poets among the Sabeans who had converted to Judaism. While they inspired Islam's first score of surahs, they were not Muslims. We will discuss them in upcoming chapters.

*Quran 002.136* “Say, ‘We have believed in il-Lahi and what sent down to us and what was revealed to Ibrahima, Isma’ila, Ishaqa, Ya’quba, and al-Asbat (the descendants), and what was given to Musa and ‘Iesa, and what was been given to the prophets from their Lord. We make no distinction between any of them. And unto Him we are *mus’limuna* | submissives.’”

This is utter nonsense. The Towrah, Prophets, and Psalms say one thing and the Christian New Testament another. To fail to distinguish between them is ignorant and irrational. And both are the antithesis of Allah's Quranic diatribe – in every way and on every page. Then when a couple of Muslim boys stumbled into a cave above Qumran and discovered the first of the Dead Sea Scrolls, if Muslims were rational, that should have been game over for Allah, Muhammad, the Quran, and Islam. Having composed 30 books based on my translations and insights regarding these scrolls, I can attest with 100% certainty that Allah is lying through his fangs. Nothing he has claimed is true. Islam is absolutely and irrefutably nothing more than a pile of lies. And it is obvious.



Yahowah shares a consistent story about the last 14 billion years over the course of 1,000 years. He is accurate and prophetic, and His testimony is consistent and credible. Allah, not so. The Quranic wannabe misappropriates and misrepresents. The un-god of Islam revises and perverts. The Muslim marauder blusters and threatens. By any moral standard, Allah is pathetic. The Quran has as much value as a snake's shedded skin.

Even Allah's claim that "We make no distinction between any of them" is ludicrous. That is all he has done thus far, continually pitting his slaves against all who remain free of him.

*Quran 002.137* "So if they believe in the same you have believed in it, then, lo, they are guided; but if they turn away they in dissension and opposition. So al-Lahu will suffice you against them. He the All-Hearer, the All-Knower."

It only took one verse to the next for Allah to contradict himself – so at least he is becoming more efficient. Obviously, if there was no distinction between them, then they would have believed the same thing. If the Towrah, great. If 'Iesa, not so good. If Muhammad, ouch.

*Quran 002.138* "Color (baptism) al-Lahi. And who better at coloring (baptizing) than al-Lahi? And we to Him worshippers."

Allah has something for everyone. He claims to be the God of Israel and yet hates Jews. He colors with children and yet abuses them sexually. He is a Baptist who terrorizes Christians. And those who capitulate are enslaved.

While the sane may scratch their heads, pondering what would have possessed Allah to say these things, an optimist might encourage Muslims to play with crayons instead of swords and baptize young boys with water rather than Jewish blood. The pragmatic will conclude that Allah's favorite color is red, that his baptism is in blood, and that he is incapable of coloring between the lines.

While we turned to this surah in an effort to understand

the Traditions associated with Abraham's sojourn to Mecca, we have hit a veritable goldmine of Islamic blunders. This is another.

*Quran 002.139* "Say, 'Do you argue and dispute with us about al-Lahi while He our Lord and your Lord? And for us, our deeds and for you your deeds. And we to Him sincere."

Muhammad, in a desperate grope for credibility, wants Muslims to believe that Yahowah and Allah are the same – both Lords. It is hard to imagine a more vulgar lie. Yahowah and Allah are love and lust, redemption and punishment, emancipation and enslavement, truth and lies, a creator and a plagiarizer, personal and remote, brilliant and dimwitted, reconciling and terrorizing, God and Satan. They are as different as light is from darkness.

This deception is essential to Islam. If Allah isn't Yahowah, Muhammad is a liar, and the Quran is lunacy. There is no other justification for Muhammad's reliance on the Towrah. Muslims must reconcile the irreconcilable, bridging the chasm between Yahowah's and Allah's wholly divergent characters, characteristics, and testimony. It is a desperate battle for survival that Islam cannot win.

And as I have shared, the infinitesimal chance Islam had of prevailing with this ridiculous assertion evaporated when the Dead Sea Scrolls were discovered. The text and message on those uncorrupted scrolls rendered impossible the comprehensive corruption and conspiracy that would have been necessary to make the doctrines and gods similar, much less the same.

In Satan's slithering slide toward suicide, we find another affirmation of psychosis...

*Quran 002.140* "Or you say that Ibrahima and Ismaila, and Ishaqa, and Yaquba and the descendants were Jews or Christians?' Say, 'Do you know better or al-Lahu? And who more unjust than who concealed a testimony he has from al-Lahi? And not al-Lahu

**unaware of what you do.”**

On the stupid scale, Allah has achieved another personal high. Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, and Jacob were not Jews. The first to bear that designation was Ya’aqob’s son, Yahuwd – but his name was omitted from the list. And no one would be dumb enough to call any of these fellas Christians.

There is but one rational response to Allah’s question, which is to recognize that the voice of the Quran has lost touch with reality and is mentally ill. So, riddle me this – how many delusional statements must al-Lahi / al-Lahu convey in his Quran before Muslims recognize that their god is psychotic?

The symptoms are all there, openly presented for evaluation from a wide variety of psychiatric institutions. The pathology of psychosis includes: 1) becoming confused, having trouble thinking clearly and logically, displaying an inability to distinguish reality from fiction (!!!!), 2) a dysfunctional memory, resulting in irritating repetition (!), 3) alogia, or poverty of speech, symptomatic of disturbingly deficient, incongruent, and impoverished communications which result from using too few words to convey a cogent thought (!!!!!), 4) avolition, which is a repression of freewill (!), 5) becoming delusional while advocating false beliefs (!), 6) hallucinating to the point of perceived participation in events which did not occur (!), 7) withdrawing socially and being alone, detached from and unaffected by others, devoid of friends or associates (!!!!), 8) becoming paranoid and suspicious, believing that everyone is critical and mocking (!!), 9) overly intense with a lack of empathy, and thus able to torture without emotion (!), 10) being grossly disorganized, with episodes of derailment and incoherence, unable to present thoughts in context or chronologically (!!!!), 11) inconsistent and hypocritical behavior, resulting in contradictions (!!), 12) making up words and stories (!), and grandiose

perceptions, such as a god complex, claiming to have special powers, able to know and see all (!!!!!).

This is a summation of the Quran. It is the reason that I am sharing large swaths of it with you. This is Allah. It is Muhammad. Therefore, there are very few options available to us regarding the wannabe god of Islam – and they are all bad. Allah is either sane and lying through his fangs, knowingly and deliberately perpetrating a fraud to the detriment of humankind. And part of that deception is presenting himself as psychotic to disorient and traumatize those who fall under his spell.

Or the Snake that was so clever in the Garden gradually became insane. Should this be the case, Satan, in the guise of Allah, actually believes that he is God and that his stories are true.

Upon evaluating the evidence the Quran has provided for our consideration, there are other considerations that are derivatives of these either demented or demonic options. Since Allah's psychosis, whether real or feigned, is manifest throughout the Quran, the most expedient way to disavow the notion that the Islamic god is psychotic, perhaps schizophrenic, is to project all of this on Muhammad. And should that be the case, it is Muhammad who is psychotic, and Allah is simply one of his delusions.

There is a third possibility, one that I have recognized as likely from the outset. The Serpent in the Garden who cleverly misappropriated and misconstrued Yahowah's instructions is now the Snake in the desert. With a less informed audience, he is projecting himself as deranged, dimwitted, and delusional to appeal to malcontents who had spent too much time isolated in a harsh environment. Muhammad became his stooge. He was equally psychotic, making him susceptible while also indistinguishable. Satan wanted to be God and this man wanted to be acclaimed. Together, their shared psychosis would result in twin

psychopaths subduing the world through terror.

This has been my contention from the beginning because Satan's ambition, as foretold by Yasha'yah and pronounced throughout Ezekiel, is fulfilled in the Quran. This includes the full cadre of Babel, from their codependency to enmeshment, and from the intermixing of religions to outright confusion, all leading to the contention that Satan, as Allah, is pretending to be God.

Therefore, while Satan is psychotic, it isn't to the extent on display in the Quran – which leads us to another pair of bad options. Either Muhammad's psychosis caused Allah to appear more psychotic than he actually is, or Satan is the same clever Snake who slithered out of the Garden. If so, then by playing the fool, the Adversary has misappropriated and manipulated the story of 'Abraham to create a third religion - one for everyone. For the arrogant who think that they are smarter than God and better than everyone else, there is Judaism. For the faithful who want to believe happy thoughts of sugar plum fairies in harmony with their replacement god, there is Christianity. And for malcontents and ignoramuses with a violent bent and sense of victimization, there is Islam.

*Jews are as good as dead. Israel is about gone. What was once theirs is now yours. They deserve it and you earned it.* Or so the Devil would have Muslims believe.

Repeating himself, Satan wishes...

*Quran 002.141* "This a community which has passed away for what they did, and for you, for what you deserve. You will not be questioned about what they used to do."

This is Islam's version of Replacement Theology. Every Abrahamic religion has one.

But there was a problem brewing among the contentious. The first Muslims not only attacked Jews, Christians, and Arabs, then Persians, Indians, Africans, and

Europeans, but they were brutal among themselves. And it was during the 2<sup>nd</sup> Islamic Civil War, one fought before it was expedient to convert oral recitals to a written book, that the Ka'aba was destroyed, and Petra was abandoned.

Faced with the option of rebuilding the Ka'aba on the original site and repopulating Petra, which had been the home of their rivals, comprised of the men who claimed direct descendancy from Muhammad, or moving it to a new location, one that they could control, the victorious caliph elected to give the Ka'aba a new home. This, however, led to another problem – the direction in which Muslims orient their mosques and prayer blankets during prostrations.

*Quran 002.142* “Will say the foolish ones (pagans, hypocrites, and Jews), ‘What turned them from the *Qiblah* | direction of prayer which they were used to on?’ Say, ‘Lillahi the east and the west. He guides whom He wills to a straight way.’”

The inserted verse declared that anyone who objects to moving the Ka'aba is either a hypocrite or a Jew – both of whom good Muslims were told to kill. This resulted in silencing the critics. The prevailing caliph moved the Black Stone to Mecca and ordered the change of *Qiblah*. And since it all transpired prior to the first written copy of the Quran, the addition and substitution were easily made, albeit difficult to explain. It was also readily accomplished since anyone who could stack rocks could build it.

And once the Jews, who kept written records, were killed, and all Arabs were subdued, who was going to complain about this airing of Allah's dirty laundry?

*Quran 002.143* “Thus We have made you a middle ummatan so that you will be witness over the mankind, and will be *al-Rasulu* | the Messenger on you a witness. And not we made the *Qibla* | direction of prayer which you were used to on I except that We make evident who follows *al-Rasula* from who turns backs on his heels. And Lo, it was verily a hard or great -?- except for those whom *al-Lahu* guided. And *al-Lahu* will not let to to waste your

faith. Lo, verily, al-Laha to the mankind full of kindness, most merciful.”

Of course, it was a confession. Muslims moved the Ka’aba out of Petra and into Mecca. They even admitted to their sleight of hand – all with al-Laha’s blessing. And that, too, was easy. All they needed was to attribute another couple of statements to their god and his glorious and unerring Pen. Presto, Islam had a new beginning.

The idea of changing venues was all so routine that the Quran didn’t even claim it was a miraculous sign. It’s standard fare for Islam.

All Muslims were afforded the choice: reorient themselves or admit that they were among the disbelievers. And considering Allah’s predilection for predestination, it may have been the nicest gesture their god ever made.

I don’t suppose anyone bothered to ask why bowing one direction versus another in ritualistic prayer was such a tough “-?-.” I would think that twisting one’s prayer blankie might be sufficient.

However, it’s just not that simple. Changing the locale from Petra to Mecca by convoluting the lives of the patriarchs, and claiming both by twisting the Torah, is essential to Islam. And since everything that occurred in Petra can be summarized in the Never-Ending Argument, Muhammad’s lack of success must be swept under the carpet – or better – have the carpet fly away to Mecca.

Therefore, not only did Allah lie about Noah’s and Abraham’s past, but he lied about Muhammad’s and his own, as well.

*Quran 002.144* “Lo! Verily, We see turning your face towards the heaven. So, We will surely turn you to a Qiblah that shall please you. So turn your face in the direction of *Al-Masjid- al-Haram* | the Forbidden Mosque. And wherever that you are, turn your faces its direction. Lo! Those who were given the Book (Jews and Christians) surely know that I the truth from their Lord. And al-

**Lahu not unaware of what they do.”**

This begins with Muslims looking to the sky for answers, baffled as to why the Ka’aba was moved – thereby altering the orientation of their prostrations. Allah responds with a comical endorsement, saying that the new *Masjid* | Mosque is *Haram* | Forbidden. And more oddly still, the un-god is hesitant to state the obvious: his home had been moved from Petra to Mecca. It was an enormous and embarrassing demotion.

Unable to provide an explanation of why he had become a homeless vagabond, a Bedouin in the local dialect, he told Muslims that the Jews and Christians could explain it to them because they could read and know that this relocation of the Home was presented in their scripture book. And since Allah realizes that nothing of the sort appears in the Towrah or New Testament, he is then inferring that the Jews and Christians have collaborated in a massive cover-up to keep the rightful relocation of the pagan shrine a secret.

Implicit in this farce is that the Judeo-Christian focus on the Temple Mount in Jerusalem is without merit – even though Muhammad had to go there the one time he allegedly met with Allah. And for some, that might be an issue worth considering.

For the larger conspiracy underfoot to be accurate, the entire *Towrah*, *Naby’*, *wa Mizmowr* | Teaching, Prophets, and Psalms, starting with *Bare’syth* / Genesis 11 running through Mal’aky, would have to be fundamentally flawed and completely discredited. The entire history of Israel is centered around Jerusalem. It is the City of Dowd and the home of God on Earth.

Therefore, the claim that Jews and Christians conspired together to artificially elevate the importance of Israel, Jerusalem, and the Temple at the expense of Mecca and the relocated Ka’aba, a backwater town and



insignificant shrine that didn't even exist during the thousand years the Torah and Prophets were being written is incongruent with reality. It is as silly as running in circles seven times.

Yet the stakes are unimaginably high. Since Allah's contention is wrong, Islam's foundation is ripped asunder. All of the corrupted Torah and Talmud stories in the world won't help. Since the Islamic connection to the Hebrew prophets and patriarchs is fabricated, Islam is without basis: Allah isn't a god; Muhammad isn't a prophet.

Therein lies the ticking time bomb of Islam. There is no room for an Arab prophet without prophecy, conveying a wholly divergent message in a completely different place, albeit with the same cast of characters now playing different roles. Incongruity is the mark of Allah, not Yahowah.

And then what of all the stories of Allah, Adam, Noah, and Abraham building the Ka'aba in Mecca? But it could not have been there if it is there now and necessitates a change of Qiblah. This is deadly to Islam no matter where the Ka'aba was before it was moved to Mecca.

Muhammad wasn't finished telling his faithful that the Jews and the Christians had collaborated in the greatest hoax in all of recorded history.

***Quran 002.145*** “And even if you were to come to those who were given the Book (Jews and Christians) with all of *ayat* | signs, they would not follow your qiblah, nor are you a follower of their qiblah. And not some of them follows the others. And if you followed their desires from after what came to you of the knowledge, then indeed, surely of *al-zalimun* | cruel oppressors (polytheists).

***Quran 002.146*** Those to whom We gave the Book (Jews and Christians), they recognize it (the Book, the Qibla, or Muhammad) as they recognize their sons. Lo, a group of them, surely they conceal the truth while they know (i.e. the qualities of Muhammad which are written in the Taurat (Torah) and in the Injeel (Gospel)).”

Incredulously, especially for someone pretending to be a prophet and speak for God, Muhammad was unaware of the incompatibility between the Towrah and Gospels – or even that there were four of them. And insanely, he thinks that he has brought signs and proofs that his god’s mantra is better than their god’s message.

While prostration is essential to Islam, demarcating surrender to Allah, it does not exist in the Towrah. No one is ever asked to bow down before Yahowah. Further, there is no Qiblah – not for Jews and not for Christians. So, the notion that “they would not follow your Qiblah” is as disconnected from reality as “nor are you going to follow their Qiblah.” To make either comment is ill-informed. However, the height of ignorance is to say “they will not follow each other’s Qiblah” when neither has one.

Judaism is the earliest and most famous monotheistic religion, which means that they cannot be polytheists. And while also wrong, the Trinity does not make Christians pagans. Further, Muslims were far crueller and more oppressive than either of their predecessors. Muhammad and Satan were making this up as they went along – all to dehumanize Jews and legitimize plundering, raping, and murdering them.

Allah had bupkis to do with the Towrah. It is focused on Yahowah and His Covenant relationship with His people. And while the un-god of the Quran, as Satan, inspired Peter and Paul, they wrote of the mythical Iesous Christos, not Allah. There is no mention of Muhammad anywhere. Therefore, it is a lie to suggest that Christians and Jews recognized Muhammad and/or the Ka’aba through references made of them in “their Book.” A lie is a lie no matter how often or in what context it is told.

The truth is being concealed by Allah, Muhammad, the Quran, and Sunnah. Collectively, they have stacked a giant pile of rocks over it to create the myth of Islam.



The trials and tribulations of Dishonest Abe, also known as a figment of Muhammad's imagination, end where they began – by misappropriating and misconstruing another story from the Towrah.

*Tabari II:111* “Lot bin Haran bin Terah, son of Abraham’s brother, and his people, the folks of Sodom, traveled from Babylon following their religion with his uncle Abraham, the Friend of the Merciful, believing in him and following his religion. They went to Syria as fugitives with Sarah. It is said that Terah, Abraham’s father, went with them.”

While Terach was ‘Abram’s father, why have other Hadith, in addition to the Quran, insisted that it was Azar? And yes, they left Babylon but not with “their religion.” They were not fugitives, and the “folks of Sodom” did not accompany them. That’s a lot of mistakes for a god who claims to be all-knowing.

*Tabari II:111* “Terah died. Abraham, Lot and Sarah went on to Syria and then to Egypt, which was then ruled by a Pharaoh named Sinan bin Al-wan bin Ubayd bin Uwayj bin Imlaq bin Lud bin Shem bin Noah. He was the brother of Dahhak / Nimrod, who had appointed him governor of Egypt.”

These boys would have been better off if they had stuck with the Torah’s account rather than drumming up this nonsense. Terach died in Haran, which was not yet part of Asyria, much less Syria. Team Islam omitted the trip to Canaan, which became Yisrael. While there is no mention of Lowt in Mitsraym, the only purpose was to survive a temporary drought. The pharaoh at the time would have

been Mentuhotep II or III. And he and Nimrod were neither brothers, contemporaries, nor neighbors.

The realization that the Towrah's account was written and available, suggests that Team Islam was illiterate in addition to ignorant. *Tabari II:111* "After this, Abraham, Lot and Sarah went back to Syria and settled in Palestine. Allah sent Lot to the people of Sodom. They were disbelievers in Allah and immoral. Allah said, 'You commit lewdness such as no creature before. You come into males, cut the roads, and commit abominations in your assemblies.'" (*Quran 029.028*)

Allah, please, watch the language. They have a perfectly good word for that male thing. It's called homosexuality. As for the lewdness, they have a word for that, too. And even you should know it – as it was named after the town. But as for "cutting the roads," I'm at a loss, although Muslims will say it is to commit lewdness with strangers. And based on what occurred on October 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023, they ought to know.

Syria would not exist for another 17 centuries. 'Abraham and Sarah could not have gone there, much less returned. Palestine has never existed. It is a corruption of the Hebrew *pelishiti*. 'Abraham and Sarah never lived in such a place – nor does anyone today. Further, 'Abraham gave Lowt the option of where to live and he chose Sodom.

Fortunately, Muslim sages are ever ready to enlighten us... *Tabari II:112* "Allah's statement, 'you cut the road' means: When the traveler, the son of the road, passed by they would block the road and perform with him that ugly deed.

*Tabari II:113* Some say that they used to shorten whoever passed by. Others say that they used to break wind in their assemblies, while some said that they used to have intercourse with each other there... Some Islamic scholars agree, while others differ. The abomination was breaking wind."

I wonder if the "abomination of breaking wind" was why Allah taught Adam about "the fart and the little fart?"

It may have been why Muhammad revealed this pearl in *Bukhari's Book of Wudu*: [Bukhari:V1B4N139](#) "He asked Allah's Messenger about a person who imagined to have passed wind during the Salat prayer. Allah's Messenger replied: 'He should not leave his Salat unless he hears sound or smells something.'" You see, Islam can be tolerant.

Others say: "They would accost a rider and seize him and mount him," explains surah [Quran 029.028](#). Or: "Allah's statement refers to the fact that no male jumped upon a male before the people of Lot."

Then you have Muhammad's version: [Tabari II:114](#) "The Messenger of God said, 'And you commit abominations in your assemblies means they would cut off wayfarers and mock them, and that was the abomination that they committed.'" Horror of horrors! Being mocked was Muhammad's curse in life. Virtually everyone he encountered berated him.

The non-prophet had a lot to say about his version of Lowt. Although he never preached a day in his life and was the furthest thing from a prophet, the temptation to transform the resident of Sodom into a mini-Muhammad was too great to pass up.

[Tabari II:115](#) "Lot called on them to worship Allah. By Allah's command he tried to prohibit them from doing those things which Allah disliked such as brigandage, committing lewd acts, and entering males in the posteriors. Because they persisted, he threatened them with painful doom. They rejected his warnings, saying to him 'Bring Allah's doom upon us, if you are telling the truth!'" If brigandage is bad, then Muhammad has a lot of explaining to do. It speaks of making highway robbery, pillaging, and looting a way of life. Of such things, Muhammad was accomplished, even an expert.

Most people would also agree that pedophilia and rape are lewd, and these are things for which the non-prophet was proficient and now infamous. And since passing around young virginal boys is Allah's reward in Paradise, this sounds a wee bit hypocritical.

Lowt didn't threaten the Sodomites. He bargained with them and then reluctantly walked away. And no one spoke of Allah. Lowt never even addressed Yahowah about Sodom. God conversed with 'Abraham about it and then spared Lowt. Moreover, Lowt was never a Messenger.

*Tabari II:115* "At length Lot asked his Lord for help against them, since the matter was dragging on, as was their persistence in sinfulness. Then Allah, when he wanted to disgrace them and destroy them and help His Messenger Lot against them, sent Gabriel and two other angels. It had been said that the two other angels were Michael and Israfil."

*Dowd* | David was not involved in these events and would not even be born for a thousand years. Further, Yahowah had no interest in disgracing Sodom. He simply wanted to eliminate them because they were corrupting His home. And while we are cleaning up mistakes, the *mal'ak* | spiritual messengers sent to Lowt were unnamed. And just like Gabriel, Michael is a man. Therefore, every word was chosen to distress Muhammad's tormentors. "Mess with me and my god will get you."

*Tabari II:120* "Gabriel picked up their land with his wing and turned it over. He lifted it so high the inhabitants of heaven heard the crowing of roosters and the barking of dogs. He turned them upside down and rained upon them stones of clay." (*Quran 015.074*)

The 15<sup>th</sup> surah, appropriately named, Rock City begins with Islamic Ibrahim chatting with '*rasuli* | messengers' regarding what is assumed to be Sodom...

*Quran 015.057-60* "He said, 'What then is your business, O messengers?' They said, 'Lo, we have been sent to *mujrimun* | criminals, except the family of Lout. Lo, we will surely save them all. Except his wife, of whom We have decreed that she shall surely be of those who stay behind.'"

Yahowah was written out of the story, as was the name of the city and the thought-provoking banter wherein God revealed that no matter how bad a community becomes, a single right-minded individual can give hope to many. And

while turning a learning opportunity into mindless drivel is standard operating procedure for the Quran, what is odd here is that “We” and the Rasuli are the same. And then, in keeping with predestination and Satan wanting to control everyone’s fate, Lot’s wife is destined to die.

*Quran 015:061-66* “And when came the Messengers family of Lout, he said, ‘Lo! You a people unknown.’ They said, ‘Nay, we have come to you with what they were in it doubting. And we have come to you with the truth, and verily, we are surely truthful.

So travel in a part of the night with your family, and go behind their backs. And do not look back anyone, but where you are ordered.’ And We conveyed the command to him that the root of these would be cut off by early morning.”

Rather than Sodom, this is Petra, where Muhammad threatened to slaughter the Quraysh for disputing the Day of Doom. Then, following the Idol Indulgence, Satanic Statements, and Fabled Flight, The Truther snuck out of town behind everyone’s back under the cover of darkness. But first, this iteration of the Never-Ending Argument...

*Quran 015:067-77* “And came people of the city rejoicing. He said, ‘Lo! These my guests, so do not shame me. And fear al-Laha and do not humiliate me.’

They said, ‘Did we not forbid you from *al-‘alamina* | the world?’ He said, ‘These are my daughters, if you be doers.’ By your life, verily, they were in their intoxication wandering blindly. So the awful blast caught and seized them, overtaking them at sunrise.

And We turned upside down, the highest becoming the lowest, and rained upon them stones of baked clay. Surely! In that, the signs for those who see. And Lo! It on a highroad (from Makkah to Syria) that still survives. Surely therein surely a sign for the believers.”

Of course, it was Muhammad who claimed he had been visited by his god’s representatives and who insisted he not be shamed. And it was he who claimed his god’s doom would take his deniers by surprise. As for these being “signs,” lo, it is only proof that Allah plagiarizes Yahowah and then twists the truth to suit his agenda.

*Quran 015:078-84* And the dwellers of the Wood were *zalimina* | cruel oppressors. So We punished them too. And Lo! They on the highway, clearly visible.

And verily, denied the dwellers of *Aa-Hijr* | the Rocky Tract the Messengers. And We gave them Our Signs, but they were from them turning away. And they used to carve out from the mountains secure houses. But our awful blast caught and seized them at early morning. And not availed them what they used to earn.”

Pure and unadulterated *babel* – a little stolen truth commingled with mountainous lies to confound and confuse. It is the essence of the Quran and the true nature of Allah. By stating these fabrications in his Quran, the un-god is daring the thoughtful to use his depiction of Sodom as proof of his divinity. But Sodom wasn’t turned upside down; it wasn’t stoned with clay, nor was there a prominent road that survived.

We know that because archeologists have found Sodom, Gomorrah, and the other cities of the plain. And guess what? They are exactly where the Towrah said they would be and were destroyed in the manner the God depicts, by brimstone. Once again, Allah cannot even plagiarize without burying himself.

Some of the lowlights that follow include: *Tabari II:121* “Gabriel spread out his wings and gouged out their eyes.... Then Allah took them to Syria.” Which is odd because that’s where we were told they were in the first place.

This next one is a hoot. There are more errors than sentences... *Tabari II:121* “Gabriel seized its girdle, then snatched it up so high into the sky that the angels could hear their dogs. He threw rocks at the laggards, one after the other. There were three towns called Sodom that lay between Medina and Syria. It has been mentioned that there were four million people in the town.”

Four thousand, maybe. They all had different names, like Gomorrah, and they were unearthed on the shores of the Dead Sea. Nonetheless, Islam’s convoluted story of Lowt is repeated a half dozen times in different surahs and



many times again in the Traditions. It's no wonder it was the prophet's personal favorite. He had the opportunity to turn a nobody into a messenger whose people got pummeled because they mocked him.

We leave *Volume II of Tabari* with these stirring words... *Tabari II:130* "O Messenger! How many books did Allah reveal? He said, '104 books. To Adam He revealed ten leaves, to Seth fifty leaves, and to Enoch thirty leaves. To Abraham he revealed ten leaves and also the Torah, Gospel, the Zabur, and the Rurqan.'"

Even Allah knows better. The Towrah wasn't written until the time of Moses. But what makes this statement particularly lame is that eighty-five percent of the Towrah chronicles the history of people who lived after 'Abraham.

There were no books given to 'Adam, none to Seth, and the Enoch to which he is referring was a spurious character. Just because 'Abraham is featured in the Towrah, does not mean that he was given books.

The simple truth is that Allah couldn't even produce a Book for Muhammad... *Tabari II:130* "I said, 'O Messenger! What were the books of Abraham?' He answered, 'They were all proverbs such as, "O dominated, afflicted and deceived king! I did not send you to collect all the world, one part to another, rather I sent you so that I would not have to hear the cry of the oppressed.'"

If they were all that feeble, it's little wonder no one other than the illiterate messenger read them.





## Bibliography

The documented references in *God Damn Religion* were derived from English translations of ancient Islamic manuscripts. While hundreds of scholars and researchers have written about Muhammad, his god, Allah, and the religion Islam, only five sources can be considered original, authentic, and, to the extent possible, credible.

All other writings present a cleric's or scholar's opinion drawn from the original sources. So rather than study someone's interpretation of Muhammad, Allah, and Islam, we can read what the oldest and most credible sources report that Islam's lone messenger had to say about himself, god, and his religion. If Muhammad got Islam wrong, no one has it right. And without Muhammad, there would be no Quran and or a god named Allah.

Since translations of the Quran are wildly divergent due to the remedial nature of the text, I have used a thoughtful composite of the five most commonly cited representations to convey its message as accurately as possible. And while these include *The Noble Quran*, Pickthal, Shakir, and Yusuf Ali translations along with the Ahmed Ali sanitized paraphrase, throughout *God Damn Religion* I have favored the more literal, expansive, and expressive word-for-word reading found in *The Noble Quran*. It was translated by Muhammad Muhsin Khan for Maktaba Dr-us-Salem Publishers in coordination with the King Fahad National Library. Then for added elucidation and validation, I have published a parallel Quran presentation of these five renditions of Allah's Book at both ProphetOfDoom.net and YadaYah.com.

The oldest Quran fragments date to 725 CE – a century after they were allegedly recited – and at a time when the

contents were in a state of flux and still evolving. A comprehensive analysis of these findings and the book's history is presented in the opening chapter of volume two of *God Damn Religion*, and again as a supplemental appendix at the conclusion of volume four. One of the more interesting assessments of the Quran's formative years was written by the world's foremost authority on Quranic paleography, Dr. Gerd R. Puin, for *The Atlantic* magazine in 1999.

“The Quran is a cocktail of texts that were not all understood even at the time of Muhammad. Many of them may even be a hundred years older than Islam itself. Even within the Islamic traditions there is a huge body of contradictory information, including a significant Christian substrate; which one can derive a whole Islamic anti-history.

The Quran claims for itself that it is *mubeen*, or ‘clear,’ but if you look at it, you will notice that every fifth sentence or so simply doesn't make sense. Many Muslims will tell you otherwise, of course, but the fact is that a fifth of the Quranic text is just incomprehensible. This is what has caused the traditional anxiety regarding translation. If the Quran is not comprehensible – if it can't even be understood in Arabic – then it's not translatable. People fear that. And since the Quran claims repeatedly to be clear but obviously is not – as even speakers of Arabic will tell you – there is a contradiction. Something else must be going on.”

Beyond its seriously deficient writing quality, the Quran also lacks the organizational structure of context and chronology. It, therefore, must be read in conjunction with the chronological Hadith Collections of Ishaq and Tabari to be understood. And to that end, *God Damn Religion* was composed using this approach.

The *Sirat Rasul Allah* was compiled by Ibn Ishaq in 750 CE. It was edited and abridged by Ibn Hisham in 830 CE and translated by Alfred Guillaume under the title, *The Life of Muhammad* in 1955 by Oxford Press. Referred to as the Sira, or Biography, Ishaq's Hadith Collection is comprised of oral reports from Muhammad and his companions. It provides the only written account of Muhammad's life and the formation of Islam that was composed within two centuries of the prophet's death. There is no earlier or more accurate source.

The *History of al-Tabari*, called the Ta'rikh, was compiled by Abu Muhammad bin al-Tabari between 870 and 920 CE. His monumental work was translated and published in 1987 through 1997 by the State University of New York Press. I quote from volumes I, II, VI, VII, VIII, and IX. Tabari's History is comprised entirely of Islamic Hadith. It is arranged chronologically. Tabari is Islam's oldest uncensored source.

Al-Bukhari's Hadith, titled: *Sahih Al-Bukhari – The True Traditions* was collected by Islamic scholar Imam Muhammad ibn Isma'il al-Bukhari between 840 and 860 CE. I have quoted from the nine-volume original English translation by Dr. Muhammad Muhsin Khan, the Director of the Islamic University, Al-Madina. It was published by Maktaba Dar-us-Salam in Saudi Arabia of the King Fahd National Library in July 1997. However, since the nomenclature cataloging Bukhari's Hadith varies between the printed and digital presentations, I have used the more prevalent online nomenclature.

Imam Bukhari reviewed some 600,000 Hadith Traditions and distilled them down to 7,563 full-isnad (chain of hearsay reporters) narrations of which he was certain were *Sahih* | Authentic. Paired of duplications and contrasting accounts of the same episode, there are 2,600 Hadith in his collection, each shedding light on Muhammad, Allah, the Quran, and formation of Islam.

Muhammad al-Bukhari began his research in the Masjid al-Haram in Mecca before moving to the Al-Masjid an-Nabawi in Medina, establishing the final collection in 846 CE (232 AH), where it was thoroughly examined and verified by the most celebrated Islamic scholars of the day. The oldest surviving partial copy of his manuscript dates to 984 CE / 340 AH and complete copy to 1155 CE / 550 AH.

*Sahih Muslim*, a 9<sup>th</sup>-century topical Hadith arrangement of Sunnah, was collected by Persian scholar Muslim ibn al-Hajjaj al-Naysaburi. A stickler for an unbroken chain of reporters, or isnads, at least two of whom were contemporaries of Muhammad, he deduced 300,000 oral reports emerging from Allah's Messenger and his companions down to 4,000. The subsequent Hadith Collection is compiled into 56 books and presents 3,033 independent narratives.

*Sahih Muslim* is among the most valued books in Sunni Islam alongside *Sahih al-Bukhari*. In fact, Muslim ibn al-Hajjaj, along with Muhammad ibn Isma'il al-Bukhari, comprise the two most important *Kutub al-Sittah* (six books containing Hadith) and are considered *Sahihayn* | the Two Who Are Authorized Sahihs. His collection was translated by Nasinuddin Al-Khattab for publication by Maktaba Dar-us-Salam in Saudi Arabia for the King Fahd National Library. An online version was retranslated and prepared by Abdul Hamid Siddiqui and converted to an electronic database by the DEED-IIU group as inspired by "the dedicated work done by the Muslim Students Association at the University of Southern California."

As stated from the outset, I have presented a composite rendering of the five most popular and esteemed translations of the Quran throughout *God Damn Religion*. However, since it is readily apparent that no one seems to know what its dark lord was trying to convey, they differ appreciably. Therefore, the most responsible approach has been to present a consensus where possible and a more

complete spectrum when interpretations are too varied to rely on a singular rendering.

Two decades ago, this approach produced the most accurate presentation of the Quranic text possible. However, two things have occurred over the ensuing period which affect what you are reading. First, the presentation of Allah and Muhammad's voices in the Quran and Hadith have been so shrill over the centuries, after posting *Prophet of Doom* online and conducting 5,000 talk-radio interviews to promote its findings, young Muslims were in a quandary. In the face of what I was sharing, the "Islam is peaceful" and "jihad is a spiritual struggle" arguments were discredited. So, to make their religion appear acceptable, Muslims sanitized the text. They inserted "Allah" when the Quran read "*al-lahu*," "*ilah*," "*rabbi*," and "*ar-Rahman*" to dispense with the realization that Allah was a come-lately, then they replaced "terror" with "awe" in many translations to disassociate their un-god and non-prophet from Islamic terrorism.

While they were at it, the Muslim Student Association at my alma mater did two additional things, one annoying, the other helpful. Since there was no consensus guiding the nomenclature of the Hadith, they rearranged their sanitized renderings under a different numbering system, making it slightly more difficult to verify my citations apart from using an online search engine. Then to counter the accusation that students of the Quran were deprived of translation aids, in contrast to the vast wealth tools available to study the Hebrew text of the Towrah, they began offering Arabic / English interlinears. These not only provide for a literal rendering, conveying the words as they are now written, they convey the Arabic terms from which they were derived. But these tools, and there are now many of them, impugn "Allah's" credibility because they reveal in no uncertain terms just how impoverished and delusional

the text of the Quran appears, while at the same time, providing us with a portal to a more accurate rendering.

Had I taken the easier path to *God Damn Religion*, I would have copied and pasted from one of a variety of translations and left it at that, giving the erroneous impression that this one version was correct. Knowing otherwise, I invested the time required to compile a rendering that was correct and complete. And now, with the benefit of interlinears, I can provide a literal rendering while still retaining the credibility provided by the foremost Arabic linguists and scholars. This approach became essential when I began to notice the inappropriate introduction of Allah's name into surahs allegedly recited by either *al-lahu* | for him, *ilah* | god, *rabbi* | lord, or *Ar-Rahman* | the Merciful, during the first ten years of Islam.





## RESOURCES

---

[YadaYah.com](http://YadaYah.com)

[BlogTalkRadio.com/Yada](http://BlogTalkRadio.com/Yada)

Facebook: [Facebook.com/YadaYahowah](https://Facebook.com/YadaYahowah)

X: [X.com/YadaYahowah](https://X.com/YadaYahowah)

Instagram: [Instagram.com/YadaYahowah](https://Instagram.com/YadaYahowah)

YouTube: [YouTube.com/@YadaYahowah](https://YouTube.com/@YadaYahowah)

Rumble: [Rumble.com/YadaYahowah](https://Rumble.com/YadaYahowah)

Amazon Music: [Yada Yah Radio](https://YadaYahRadio)

Apple Podcasts: [Yada Yah Radio](https://YadaYahRadio)

Printed Books: [Amazon.com \(Craig Winn\)](https://Amazon.com/CraigWinn)

Contact: [email@YadaYah.com](mailto:email@YadaYah.com)

---

*Cover photo is the property of Yada Yahowah*